

Input by members of the Sansknet project

(formerly: www.sansknet.org)

This GRETIL version has been converted from a custom Devanagari encoding.

Therefore, word boundaries are usually not marked by blanks.

These and other irregularities cannot be standardized at present.

The mula text has been checked against the ed. by V.P. Limaye and R.D. Vadekar (Eighteen Principal Upanisads, vol. 1, Poona 1958), and the electronic version available on TITUS. In cases of divergence, preference has usually been given to the printed edition.

The text of the commentary is not proofread!

REFERENCE SYSTEM:

BrhUp_n,n.n = mula text

BrhUPBh_n,n.n = Samkara's Bhasya

Revisions:

- 2020-07-31: TEI encoding by mass conversion of GRETIL's Sanskrit corpus

Text

adhyaya 1

om

brhadaranyakopanisad

om purnamadah purnamidam purnatpurnamadacyate /

purnasya purnamadaya purnamevavasisyate //

om santih ! santih !! santih !!!

om namo brahmadibhyo brahmavidyasampradayakartrbhyo vamsarsibhyo

namo gurubhyah / 'usa va asvasya'ityevamadya

vajasaneyibrahmanopanisat / tasya iyamalpagrantha vrttirabhyate

samsaravyavivrtsubhyah

samsarahetunivrttisadhanabrahmatmaikatvavidyapratipattaye / seyam

brahmavidya upanisacchabdhavacyatatparanam sahetoh

samsarasyatyantavasadanat / upanisuvasyasadestadarthatvat /

tadarthyad grantho 'pyupanisad ucyate / seyam sadadhyayi aranye

'nucyamanatvadaranyakam,brhattvatparimanato brhadaranyakam /

tasyasya karmakandena sambandho 'bhidhiyate / sarvo 'pyayam vedah

pratyaksanumanabhyamanavagatestanistapraptipariharopaya-

prakasanaparah sarvapurusam nisargata eva

tatpraptipariharayoristatvat / drstavisaye

cestanistastapraptipariharopaya- jñanasya

pratyaksanumanabhyameva siddatvannagamanvesana / na casati

janmantarasambandhyatmastitvavijñane

janmantarasambandhyatmastitvavijñane

janmantarestanistastapraptiparihareccha syat

svabhavavadidarsanat / tasmajjanmantarasambandhyatmastitve

janmantarestanistastapraptipariharopayavisesa ca

sastram pravartate / "yeyam prete vicikitsa manusye 'stityeke

nayamastiti caike" (ka.u. 1 / 1 / 20) ityupakramya"astityevopalabdavyah"

(ka.u. 2 / 3 / 13) ityevamadinirnayadarsanat / "yatha ca maranam
 prapya" (ka.u.2 / 2 / 6) ityupakramya"yonimanye prapadyante sariratvaya
 dehinah / sthanumanye 'nusamyanti yathakarma yathasrutam"(ka.u.2 / 2
 / 7) iti ca / "svayañjyotih" (br.u. 4 / 3 / 9) ityupakramya"tam
 vidyakarmani samanvaramete"(4 / 4 / 2) "punyo vai punena karmana
 bhavati papah papena"(3 / 2 / 13) iti ca / "jñāpayisyami"(br.u.2 /
 1 / 15) ityupakramya"vijñanamayah"(2 / 1 / 16) iti ca
 vyatiriktatmastitvam / tatpratyaksavisayameveti cenna,
 vadivipratipattidarsanat / na hi dehantarasambandhina atmanah
 pratyaksenastitvavijñane lokayatika bauddhasca nah pratikulah
 syunastyatmeti vadantah / na hi ghatadau pratyaksavisaye
 kascidvipratipadyate nasti ghata iti / sthanvadau
 purusadidarsananneti cenna nirupite sthanvadau vipratipattirbhavati /
 vainasikastvhamitipratyaye jayamane 'pi dehantaravyatiriktasya
 nastitvameva pratijanate / tasmatpratyaksavisayavailaksanyat
 pratyaksannatmastitvasiddhih / tathanumanadapi / srutya
 atmastitve lingasya darsitvallingasya ca pratyaksavisayatvanneti
 cenna, janmantarasambandhasyagrahanat / agamena tvatmastitve 'vagate
 vedapradarsitalaukikalingavisesaisca tadanusarino
 mimamsakastarkikasca ahampratyayalingani ca vaidikanyeva
 svamatiprabhavaniti kalpayanto vadanti pratyaksascanumeyascatmeti /
 sarvathapyastyatma dehantarasambandhityevam
 pratipatturdehantaragatestanistapraptipariharopayavisesarthina
 stadvisesajñāpanaya karmakandamarabdham / na tvatmana
 istanistapraptipariharecchakaranamatmavisayamajñanam
 kartrbhoktrsvarupabhimanalaksanam
 tadviparitabrahmatmasvarupavijñānenapanitam / yavaddhi tannapaniyate
 tavadayam karmaphalaragadvesadisvabhavikadosaprayuktah
 sastravihitapratissiddhatikramenapi vartamano
 manovakkayairdrstadrstanistasadhanani
 adharmasamjñakani karmanyupacinoti bahulyena,
 svabhavikadosabaliyastvat / tatah sthavarantadhogatih /
 kadacicchastrakrtasamskarabaliyastvam, tato
 manaadibhiristasadhanam bahulyenopacinoti dharmakhyam / tad
 dvividham-jñānapurvakam kevalañca / tatra kevalam
 pitrlokadipraptiphalam / jñānapurvakam
 devalokadibrahmalokantapraptiphalam / tatha ca sastram-"atmayaji
 sreyandevayajinah"(sata.brahma.) ityadi / smrtisca"dvividham karma
 vaidikam"(manu.12 / 88) ityadya / samye ca dharmadharmayoh
 manusyatvapratih / evam brahmandya sthavaranta
 svabhavikavidyadidosavati dharmadharmasadhanakrta
 samsaragatirnamarupakarmasraya / tadevedam vyakrtam
 sadhyasadhanarupam jagatpragutpatteravyakrtamasit / sa esa
 bijankuradivavidyaktah samsara atmani
 kriyakarakaphaladhyaropalaksano 'nadirananto 'narthah,
 ityetasmadviraktasyavidyanivrttaye
 tadviparitabrahmavidyapratipattiyarthopanisadarabhyate / asya

tvasvamedhakarmasambandhino vijñanasya prayojanam yepamasvamedhe na
adhikarastesamasmadeva vijñanat phalapraptih / 'vidyaya va
karmana va' "taddhaitallokajideva"(br.u.1 / 3 / 28)
ityevamadisrutibhyah / karmavisayatvameva vijñanasyeti cenna,"yo
'svamedhena yajate ya u cainamevam veda"iti vikalpasruteh /
vidyaprakarane camnanat karmantare ca sampadanadarsanad vijñanat
tatphalapraptirastityavagamyate / sarvesam ca karmanam param
karmasvamedhah samastivyastipraptiphalavatvat tasya ceha
brahmavidyaprarambha amnanam sarvakarmanam
samsaravisayatvapradasanartham / tatha ca darsayisyati
phalamasanayamrtyubhavam / na nityanam samsaravisayaphalatvamiti
cenna, sarvakarmaphalopasamharasruteh / sarvam hi patnisambaddham
karma / "jaya me syatetavanvai kamah"(br.u.1 / 4 / 17) iti
nisargata eva sarvakarmanam kamyatvam darsayitva,
putrakarmaparavidyanam ca"manusyalokah pitrloko
devalokah"(br.u.1 / 5 / 16) iti phalam darsayitva, tryannatmakatam
cante upasamharisyati"trayam va idam nama rupam karma"(br.u.1 /
6 / 1) iti / sarvatarmanam phalam vyakrtam samsara eveti /
idameva trayam pragutpattestaryavyakrtamasit / tadeva punah
sarvapanikarmavasadvyakriyate bijadiva vrksah / so 'yam
vyakrtavyakrtarupah samsaro
'vidyavisayah;kriyakarakaphalatmakataya atmarupatvenadhyaropitah
avidyayaiva murtamurtatadvasanatmakah / ato vilaksano
'namarupakarmatmakam 'dvayo nityasuddhabuddhamuktasvabhavo 'pi
kriyakarakaphalabhedadiviparyayenavabhasate / ato
'smatkriyakarakaphalabhedasvarupad etavadidamiti
sadhya sadhanarupadviraktasya
kamadidosakarmabijabhutavidyanivrttaye rajjvamiva
sarpavijñanapanayaya brahmavidya arabhyate / tatra
tavadasvamedhavijñanaya'usa va asvasya'ityadi /
tatravavisayameva darsanamucyate pradhanyadasvasya / pradhanyam
ca tannamankitatvatkratoh prajapatyatvacca /

start brhup 1,1.1

usa va asvasya medhyasya sirah | suryas caksur vatah prano
vyattam agnir vaisvanarah samvatsara atmasvasya medhyasya | dyauh
prstham antariksam udaram prthivi pajasyam disah parsve
avantaradisah parsava rtavo 'ngani masas cardhamasas ca
parvany ahoratrani pratistha naksatrany asthini nabho
mamsani | uvadhyam sikatah sindhavo guda yakrc ca klomanas ca
parvata osadhayas ca vanaspatayas ca lomani | udyan purvardho nimlocañ
jaghanardhah | yad vijrmbhate tad vidyotate | yad vidhunute tat stanayati
| yan mehati tad varsati | vag evasya vak || brhup_1,1.1 ||

brhupbh_1,1.1 usa iti, brahmo muhurta usah / vaisabdah
smaranarthah prasiddham kalam smarayati / sirah pradhanyat /
sirasca pradhanam sariravayavanam / asvasya medhyasya

medharhasyayajñīyasyopah sirah iti sambandhah / karmangasya
 pasoh samskartavyatvat kaladidrstayah sira adisu
 ksipyante / prajapatyatvam ca prajapatidrstyadhyaropanat /
 kalalokadevatatvadyaropanam ca prajapatitvakaranam pasoh /
 evamrupo hi prajapatih, visnatvadikaranamiva pratimadau /
 suryascakshu siraso 'nantaratvat suryadhidaivatvacca / vatah
 prano vayusvabhavyat / vyattam vivrtam
 mukhamagnirvaisvanararh / vaisvanara ityagnervisesanarm /
 vaisvanaro namagnirvivrtam mukhamityartho mukhasyagnidaivatvat /
 samvatsara atma, samvatsaro dvadasamasastrayodasamaso
 va,atmasariram / kalavayavanam ca samvatsarah sariram
 catma "madhyam hyasamanganamatma"iti sruteh / asvasya
 medhyasyeti sarvatranupangartham punarvacanam / dyauh
 prsthamurdhvatvasamanyat / antariksamudaram
 susiratvasamanyat prthivi pajasyam padasyam pajasyamiti
 varnavyatyayena, padasanasthanamityarthah / disascatasro 'pi parsve
 parsvena disam sambandhat / parsvayordisam ca
 sankhyavaisamyadayuktamiti cenna, sarvamukhatvopapatterasvasya
 parsvabhyameva sarvadisam sambandhadadosah / avantaradisa
 agneyyadyah parsavah parsvasthini / rtavo 'ngani
 samvatsaravayavatvadangasadharmyat / ahoratrani pratisthah /
 bahuvacanat prajapatyadaivapitryamanusani, pratisthah padah
 pratitisthatyetairiti / ahoratrairhi kalatma pratitisthatyasvasya
 padaih / naksatranysthini suklatvasamanyat / nabho nabhahstha
 megha antariksasyodaravokteh, mamsanyudakarudhirasecanasamanyat /
 uvadyam udarasthamardhajirnamasanam sikata
 vislistavayavatvasamanyat / sindhavah syandanasamanyannadyo guda
 nadyo bahuvacanacca / yakrccaklomanasca
 hrdayasyadhassthaddaksinottarau mamsakhandau / klomana iti
 nityam bahuvacanamekasminneva / parvatah kathinyaducchritatvacca /
 osadhayasca ksudrah sthavara vanaspatayo mahanto lomani kesasca
 yathasambhavam / udyannudgacchanbhavati savita amadhyahnadasvasya
 purvardho namerurdhvamityarthah / nimlocannastam
 yannamadhyahnajjaghanardho 'parardhah purvaparatvasadharmyat /
 yadvijrmbhate gatrani vinamayati viksipati tadvidyotate vidyotanam
 mukhaghanavidaranasamanyat /
 yadvidhunute gatrani kampayati tatstanayati garjanasabdhasamanyat /
 yanmehati mutram karotyasvastadvarsati varsanam tat
 secanasamanyat /
 vageva sabda evasyasvasya vagiti, natra kalpanetyarthah //1//
 aharva iti / savarnarajatau mahimakhyau grahavasvasyagratah
 prsthasasca sthapyete tadvisayamidam darsanam--

start brhup 1,1.2

ahar va asvam purastan mahimanvajayata | tasya purve samudre yonih |
 ratrir enam pascan mahimanvajayata | tasyapare samudre yonir | etau va

asvam mahimanav abhitah sambabhuvatum | hayo bhutva devan avahad
vaji gandharvan arvasuran asvo manusyan | samudra evasya bandhuh
samudro yonih || brhup_1,1.2 ||

brhupbh_1,1.2 ahah sauvarno graho diptisamanyadvai / aharasvam
purastanmahimanvajayateti katham? asvasya prajapatitvat /
prajapatirhyadityadilaksano 'hna laksyate / asvam
laksayitvajayata sauvarno mahima graho vrksamanu vidyotate vidyuditi
yadvat / tasya grahasya purve purvah samudre samudro
yonirvibhaktivatyayena / yonirityasadanasthanam / tatha ratri rajate
graho varnasamanyajjaghanyatvasamanyadva / enamasvam
pascatrstato mahimanvajayata, tasyapare samudre yonih / mahima
mahattvat / asvasya hi vibhutiresa yatsauvarno rajatasca
grahavubhayatah sthapyete / tavetau vai mahimanau mahimakhyau
grahasvamabhitah sambabhuvaturuktalaksanaveva sambhuta /
itthamasavasvo mahatvayukta iti punarvacanam stutyartham / tatha ca hayo
bhutvetyadi stutyarthameva / hayo hinotergatikarmano
visistagatirityarthah / jataviseso va / devanavahad
devatvamagamayatprajapatitvat / devanam va vodhabhavat / natu
nindaiva vahanatvam / naisa dosah, vahanatvam svabhavikamasvasya /
svabhavikatvaducchrayapraptirdevadisambandho 'svasyeti stutirevaisa /
tatha vajyadayo jativisesah / vaji bhutva
gandharvanavahadityanusangah / tatharva bhutvasuran / asvo
bhutva manusyan /
samudra eveti paramatma bandhubandhanam badhyate 'sminniti /
samudro yonih karanamutpattim prati /
evamasau suddhayonih suddhasthitiriti stuyate /
apsu yonirva asvah iti sruteh prasiddha eva va samudro yonih //2//

iti prathamadhyaye prathamamasvamedhabrahmanam //1//
athagnerasvamedhopayogikasyotpattirucyate /
tadvisayadarsanavivaksayai votpattih stutyartha /

start brhup 1,2.1

naiveha kim canagra asit | mrtyunaivedam avrtam asid asanayaya |
asanaya hi mrtyuh | tan mano 'kurutatmanvi syam iti | so 'rcann
acarat | tasyarcata apo 'jayanta | arcate vai me kam abhud iti | tad
evarkyasyarkatvam | kam ha va asmai bhavati ya evam etad
arkyasyarkatvam veda || brhup_1,2.1 ||

brhupbh_1,2.1 naiveha kiñcanagra asit / iha samsaramandale kiñcana
kiñcidapi namarupaprabhaktavisesam naivasid na babhuva agre
pragutpattermanadeh / kim sunyameva syat"naiveha kiñcana"iti
sruteh / na karyam karanam vasit / utpattessa, utpadyate hi
ghatah, atah pragutpatterghatasya nastitvam / nanu karanasya na
nastitvam mrtpindadidarsanat / yannopalabhyate tasyaiva nastita /
astu karyasya na tu karanasya, upalampamanatvat / nah pragutpatteh
sarvanupalambhat / anupalabdhiscedabhavahetuh sarvasya jagatah

pragutpatterna karanam karyam vopalabhyate / tasmatsarvasyaivabhavo
'stu / nah"mrtyunaivedamavrtamasit"iti sruteh / yadi hi kiñcidapi
nasid yenavriyate yaccavriyate tada
navaksyat'mrtyunaivedamavrtam'iti / na hi bhavati gaganakusumacchanno
vandhyaputra iti / braviti ca'mrtyunaivedamavrtamasit'iti,
tasmadyenavrtam karanena, yaccavrtam karyam
pragutpattestadubhayamasit, sruteh pramanyadanumeyatvacca /
anumiyate ca pragutpatteh karyakaranayorastitvam;karyasya hi sato
jayamanasya karane satyutpattidarsanat, asati cadarsanat / jagato 'pi
pragutpatteh karanastitvamanumiyate ghatadikaranastitvavat /
ghatadikaranasyapyasattvameva, anupamrdya mrtpindadikam
ghatadyanutpatteriti cet? na;mrdadeh karanatvat / mrtsuvarnadi
hi tatra karanam ghatarucakadeh, na pindakaravisesah,
tadabhav bhavat / asatyapi pindakaravisesa
mrtsuvarnadikaranadravyamatradeva
ghatarucakadikaryotpattirdrsyate / tasmanna pindakaravisesa
ghatarucakadikaranam / asati tu mrtsuvarnadidravye
ghatarucakadirna jayata iti mrtsuvarnadidravymeva karanam, na tu
pindakaravisesah / sarvam hi karanam
karyamutpadayatpurvotpannasyatmakaryasya tirodhanam
kurvatkaryantaramutpadayati, ekasminkarane yugapadanekakaryavirodhat /
na ca purvakaryopamamarde karanasya svatmopamarde bhavati /
tasmatpindadyupamarde karyotpattidarsanamahetuh pragutpatteh
karanasattveh / pindadivyatirekena mrdaderasattvadayuktamiti
cet-pindadipurvakaryopamarde mrdadikaranam nopamrdyate,
ghatadikaryantare 'pyanuvartate
ityetadayuktam;pindaghatadivyatirekena
mrdadikaranasyanupalambhaditi cet? na, mrdadikarananam
ghatadyutpattau pindadinivrttavanuvrttidarsanat /
sadrsyadanvayadarsanam na karananuvrtteriti cenna,
pindadigatanam mrdadyavayavanameva ghatadau pratyaksatve
'numanabhasatsadrsyadikalpananupapatteh / na ca
pratyaksanumanayorviruddhavyabharita,pratyaksapurvakatvadanumanas
ya sarvatraivanasvasaprasangat / yadi ca ksanikam sarvam
tadevedamiti gamyamanam tadbuddherapyanyatadbuddhyapeksatve tasya
apyanyatadbuddhyapeksatvamityanavasthayam tatsadrsamidamityasya api
buddhermrpatvatsarvatranasvasataiva / tadidambuddhyorapi kartrabhava
sambandhanupapattih / sadrsyattatsambandha iti cenna,
tadidambuddhyoritaravisayatvanupapatteh / asati cetaretaravisayatve
sadrsyagrahananupapattih / asatyeva sadrsye tadbuddhiriti cenna,
tadidambuddhyorapi sadrsyabuddhivadasadvisayatvaprasangat /
asadvisayatvameva sarvabuddhinamastviti cenna,
buddhibuddherapyasadvisayatvaprasangat / tadapyastviti cenna,
sarvabuddhinam mrsatve 'satyabuddhyanupapatteh /
tasmadasadetatsadrsyattadbuddhiriti / atah siddhah
prakkaryotpatteh karanasadbhavah / karyasya cabhiviyaktilingatvat
/ karyasya ca sadbhavah pragutpatteh siddhah /

kathamabhivvyaktilingatvadabhivvyaktilingamasyeti / abhivvyaktih
 saksadvijñanalambanatvapraptih / yadvi loke pravrttam tama
 adina ghatadivastu tadalokadina pravaranatiraskarena
 vijñānavisayatvam prapnuvatpraksadbhavam na vyabharati /
 tathedamapi jagatpragutpatterityavagacchamah / na hyavidyamano ghata
 udite 'pyaditye upalabhyate / na te 'vidyamanatvabhavadupalabhyetaiveti
 cet / na hi tava ghatadikaryam kadacidapyavidyamanamityudite aditye
 upalabhyetaiva mrtpinde 'sannihite tamadyavarane casati
 vidyamanatvaditi cet? na, dvididhatvadavaranasya / ghatadikaryasya
 dvididham hyavaranam mrdadaravibhaktasya tamahkudyadi
 pranmrdo 'bhivvyaktermrdadyavayavanam
 pindadikaryantararupena samsthanam /
 tasmatpragutpattervidyamanasyaiva ghatadikaryasya
 avrtatvadanupalabdhih /
 nastotpannabhavabhavasabdapratyayabhedastu
 abhivvyaktatirobhavayordvididhatvapeksah /
 pindakapaladeravaranaavailaksanyadayuktamiti cet?
 tamahkudyadi hi ghatadyavaranam ghatadibhinnadesam
 drstam na tatha ghatadibhinnadese drste pindakapale /
 tasmat pindakapalasangsthanayorvidyamanasyaiva ghatasyavrtatvad
 anupalabdhirityayuktam avaranadharmavailaksanyaditi cet? na
 ksirodakadeh ksiradyavaranaikadesatvadarsanat /
 ghatadikarye kapalacurnadyavayavanamantarbhavadanavaranaatvamiti
 cenna, vibhaktanam karyantaravadvavaranaatvopapatteh /
 avaranabhava eva yatnah kartavya iti cet?
 pindakapalavasthayorvidyamanameva
 ghatadikaryamavrtatvannobhalabhyata iti ced ghatadikaryarthina
 tadavaranaavinasa eva yatnah kartavyo na ghatadyutpattau? na
 caitadasti, tasmadayuktam vidyamanasyaivavrtatvadanupalabdhiriti cet?
 na aniyamat / na hi vinasamatrapratyadeva ghatadyabhivvyaktirniyata /
 tamadyavrte ghatadau pradipadyutpattau prayatnadarsanat / so 'pi
 tamonasayaiveti cet? dipadyutpattavapi yah prayatnah so 'pi
 tamastiraskaranaya tasminnaste ghatah svayamevopalabhyate / na hi
 kiñcidadhiyate iti cet? na, prakasavato ghatasyopalabhyamanatvat /
 yatha prakasavisisto ghata upalabhyate na tatha
 prakpradipakaranat / tasmanna tamastiraskarayaiva pradipakaranam
 kim tarhi? prakasavattvaya / prakasavattvenavopalabhyamanatvat /
 kvacidavaranaavinase 'pi yatnah syat, yatha kudyadivinase /
 tasmanna niyamo 'styabhivvyaktarthinavaranaavinasa eva yatnah karya iti
 / niyamatmarthavattvacca / karane vartamanam karyam
 karyantaranaavaranaamityavocama / tatra yadi purvabhivvyaktasya
 karyasyapindasyavyavahitasya va kapalasya vinasa eva yatnah kriyeta,
 tada vidalacurnadyapi karyam jayeta / tenapyavrto ghato
 nopalabhyata iti punah prayatnantarapeksaiva / tasmad
 ghatadyabhivvyaktarthino niyata eva karakavyaparor'thavan /
 tasmatpragutpatterapi tadeva karyam / atitanagatapratyayabhedacca /
 atito ghato 'nagato ghata ityetayosca

pratyayorvartamanaghatapratyayavanna nirvisayatvam
 yuktam;anagatarthipravrttesca / na hyasatyarthitaya pravrttirloke
 drsta / yoginam catitanagatajñanasya satyatvat /
 asamscedbhavisyadghata aisvarambhavisyadghatavisayam
 pratyaksajñanam mithya syat na ca pratyaksamupacaryate /
 ghatasadbhavehyanumanamavocama / vipratishedhacca / yadi ghato
 bhavisyatiti kulaladisu vyapriyamanesu ghatartham
 pramanena niscitam yena ca kalena ghatasya sambandho
 bhavisyatityucyate, tasminneva kale ghato 'sanniti
 vipratissiddhamabhidhiyate / bhavisyana ghato 'sanniti, na
 bhavisyatityarthah / ayam ghato na vartata iti yadvat / atha
 pragutpatterghato 'sannityucyeta, ghatartha pravrttesu kulaladisu
 tatra yatha vyapararupena vartamanastavatkulaladayah, tatha
 ghato na vartata ityasacchabdasyarthascenna virudhyate / kasmad? svena hi
 bhavisyadrupena ghato vartate / na hi pindasya vartamanata
 kapalasya va ghatasya bhavati / na ca tayorbhavisyatta ghatasya /
 tasmatkulaladivyaparavartamanatayam pragutpatterghato 'sanniti na
 virudhyate / yadi ghatasya yatsvam bhavisyattakaryarupam
 tatpratipidhyeta, tatpratipedhe virodhah syat / na tu
 tadbhavanpratisedhati / na ca sarvesam kriyavatam
 karakanamekaiva vartamanata bhavisyattvam va / api ca
 caturvidhanamabhavanam ghatasyetaretarabhavo ghatadanyo
 drsto yatha ghatabhavah patadireva na ghatasvarupameva / na
 ca ghatabhavah sanpato 'bhavatmakah, kim tarhi? bhavarupa eva /
 evam ghatasya prakpradhvamsatyantabhavanamapi ghatadanyatvam
 syat / ghatena vyapadisyamanatvad ghatasyetaretarabhavavat / tathaiiva
 bhavatmakatabhavanam / evam ca sati ghatasya pragabhava iti na
 ghatasvarupameva pragutpatternasti / atha ghatasya pragabhava iti
 ghatasya yatsvarupam tadevocyeta ghatasyetivyapadesanupapattih /
 atha kalpayitva vyapadisyeta silaputrakasya sariramiti yadvat, tathapi
 ghatasya pragabhava iti kalpitasyaivabhavasya ghatena vyapadeso na
 ghatasvarupasyaiva / atharthantaram ghatad ghatasyabhava iti,
 uktottarametat / kiñcanyatpragutpatteh
 sasavisanavadabhavabhutasya ghatasya
 svakaranasattasambandhanupapattih, dvinisthatvatsambandhasya
 ayutasiddhanamadosa iti cenna, bhavabhavayorayutasiddhatvanupapattih
 / bhavabhutayorhi yutasiddhatayutasiddhata va syanna tu
 bhavabhavayorabhavayorva / tasmatsadeva karyam pragutpatteriti
 siddham / kimllaksanena mrtyunavrtamityata aha-asanayaya
 asitumiccha asanaya saiva? mrtyorlaksanam taya laksitena
 mrtyunasanayaya / kathamasanaya mrtyuh? ityucyate-- asanaya hi
 mrtyuh / hisabdena prasiddham hetumavadyotayati / yo hyasitumicchati so
 'sanayanantarameva hanti jantun, tenasavasananayaya laksyate
 mrtyurityasanaya hityaha / buddhyatmano 'sanaya dharma iti sa esa
 buddhyavastho hiranyagarbho mrtyurityucyate / tena mrtyunedam
 karyamavrtamasit / yatha pindavasthaya mrda ghantadaya
 avrtah syuriti tadvat / tanmano 'kuruta / taditi manaso nirdesah / sa

prakrto mrtyurvaksyamanakaryasisrksaya
tatkaryalocanaksamam manahsabdavacyam
samkalpadilaksanamantahkaranamakuruta krtavan /
kenabhiprayena mano 'karot? ityucyate-atmanvi atmavan syam bhaveyam
/ ahamanenatmana manasa manasvi syamityabhiprayah / sa
prajapatirabhivyaktena manasa samanaskah sannarcannarcayanpujayan
atmanameva krtartho 'smityacaraccaranamakarot / tasya
prajapaterarcatah pujayata apo rasatmikah pujangabhuta
ajayantotpannah / atrakasaprabhrtinam
trayanamutpattyantaramiti vaktavyam,
srutyantarasarthyadvikalpasambhavacca srstikramasya / arcate
pujam kurvate vai me mahyam kamudakamabhudityevamamanyata
yasmanmrtyuh, tadeva tasmadeva hetorarkasya
agnerasvamedhakatvaupayogikasyarkatvam arkatve heturityarthah /
agnerarkanamanirvacanametet / arcanatsukhahetupujakaranad
apsambandhacca agneretadgaunam namarka iti /
ya evam yathoktamarkasyarkatvam veda janati kamudakam sukham va
namasamanyat /
ha va ityavataranarthau /
bhavatyeveti /
asmai evamvide evamvidartham bhavati //1//

kah punarasavarkah? ityucyate-

start brhup 1,2.2

apo va arkah | tad yad apam sara asit tat samahanyata | sa prthivy
abhavat | tasyam asramyat | tasya srantasya taptasya tejoraso
niravartatagnih || brhup_1,2.2 ||

brhupbh_1,2.2 apo vai ya arcanangabhutasta evarko 'gnerarkasya
hetutvat / apsu cagnih pratisithita iti / na punah
saksadevarkastah, tasamaprakaranat, agnesca prakaranam /
vaksyati ca'ayamagnirarkah'(brha.u.1 / 2 / 7) iti / tattatra yadapam
sara iva saro dadhna iva mandabhutamasittatsamahanyata
sangatamapadyata tejasa bahyantahpacyamanam / lingavyatyayena va
yo 'sam sarah samahanyateti / sa prthivyabhavatsa samghato
yeyam prthivi sabhavat / tabhyo 'dbhayo
andamabhinirvrttamityarthah / tasyam prthiviyamutpaditayam sa
mrtyu prajapatirasramyacchramayukto babhuva / sarvo hi lokah karya
krtva sramyati / prajapatascatanmahatkaryam yatprthivisargah /
kim tasya srantasya? ityucyate tasya srantasya taptasya khinnasya
tejorasasteja eva rasastejoraso rasah saro niravartata
prajapatisariranniskranta ityarthah /
ko 'sau niskranta? agnih /
so 'ndasyantarvirat prajapatih prathamajah
karyakaranasamghatavan jatah /
sa vai sariri prathamah iti smaranat //2//

start brhup 1,2.3

sa tredhatmanam vyakurutadityam trtiyam vayum trtiyam | sa
esa pranas tredhavihitah | tasya praci dik siro 'sau casau cermam |
athasya pratici dik puccham asau casau ca sakthyau | daksina codici
ca parsve | dyauh prstham antariksam udaram iyam urah | sa eso
'psu pratisthitah | yatra kva caiti tad eva pratitisthaty evam
vidvan || brhup_1,2.3 ||

brhupbh_1,2.3 sa ca jatah prajapatistredha triprakaramatmanam
svayameva karyakaranasamghatam vyakuruta vyabhajadityetat / katham
tredha? ityaha adityam trtiyamagnivayvapeksaya trayanam
puranam akurutetyanuvartate / tathagnyadityapeksaya vayum
trtiyam / tatha vayvadityapeksayagnim trtiyamiti drastavyam
/ samarthyasya tulyatvatrayanam samkhyapuranatve / sa esa
pranah sarvabhutanamatmapy agnivayvadityarupena visesatah
svenaiva mrtyvatmana tredha vihito vibhakto na virat
svarupopamardanena / tasyasya prathamajasyagnerasvamedhopayogikasyarkasya
virajascityatmakasya asvasyeva darsanamucyate / sarva hi
purvoktotpattirasya stutyarthetyavocamaitthamasau suddhajanmeti / tasya
praci diksiro visistatvasamanyat / asau casau caisanyagneyyau
irmau bahu / irayatergatikarmanah / athasyagneh pratici
dikpuccham jaghanyobhagah, pranmukhasya pratyagdiksambandhad / asau
casau ca vayavyanairrtyau sakthyausakthini
prsthakonatvasamanyat / daksina codici ca parse
ubhayadiksambandhasamanyat / dyauh prsthamantariksamudaramiti
purvavat /
iyamurah adhobhagasamanyat /
sa eso 'gni prajapatirupo lokadyatmako 'gnirapsu
pratisthitah"evamime loka apsvantah"iti sruteh /
yatra kka ca yasminkasmimscideti gacchati tadeva tatraiva pratitisthati
sthitim labhate /
ko 'sau? evam yathoktamapsu pratisthitatvamagnevidvanvijanan
gunaphalametat //3//

yo 'sau mrtyuh so 'badikramenatmanatmanam andasyantah
karyakaranasamghatavantam virajamagnimasrjata, tredha
catmanamakurutetyuktam / sa kimvyaparah sannasrjata? ityucyate-

start brhup 1,2.4

so 'kamayata -- dvitiyo ma atma jayeteti | sa manasa vacam mithunam
samabhavad asanaya mrtyuh | tad yad reta asit sa samvatsaro 'bhavat
| na ha pura tatah samvatsara asa | tam etavantam kalam abibhar
yavant samvatsarah | tam etavatah kalasya parastad asrjata | tam
jatam abhivyadadat | sa bhana akarot | saiva vag abhavat || brhup_1,2.4
||

brhupbh_1,2.4 sa mrtyurakamayata kamitavan / kim? dvitiyo me mamatma
sariram yenaham sariri syam sa jayetotpadyeta

ityevametadakamayata / sa evam kamayitva manasa purvotpanna vacam
laksanam mithunam dvandvabhavam samabhavatsambhavanam
krtavanmanasa trayimalocitavan / trayivihitam srstikramam
manasanvalocayadityarthah / ko 'sau? asanayaya laksito mrtyuh /
asanaya mrtyurityuktam / tameva paramrsatyanyatra prasango ma
bhuditi / tadyadreta asit-tattatra mithune yadreta asit,
prathamasaririnah prajapaterutpattau karanam reto bijam
jñanakarmarupam, trayyalocanayam
yaddrstavanasiñjanmantarakrtam; tadbhavabhavito 'pah
srstva tena retasa bijenapsvanupravisya andarupena
garbhibhutah sa samvatsaro 'bhavat, samvatsarakalanirmata
samvatsarah prajapatirabhavat /
na ha, pura purvam, tatastasmatsamvatsarakalanirmatuh prajapateh,
samvatsarah kalo nama nasa na babhuva ha /
tam samvatsarakalanirmataramantargarbhaprajapatim, yavaniha
prasiddhah kala etavantametavatsamvatsaraparimanam kalamabibhah
bhrtavanmrtyuh /
yavansamvatsara iha prasiddhah, tatah parastatkim krtavan?
tametavatah kalasya samvatsaramatrasya parastad urdhvamasrjata
srstavan, andamabhinadityarthah tamevam kumaram jatamagnim
prathamasaririnam,
asanayavattvanmrtyurabhivyadadanmukhavidaranam krtavanattum; sa
ca kumaro bhutah svabhavikyavidyaya yukto bhanityevam
sabdamakaro /
saiva vagabhavat, vak-sabdo 'bhavat //4//

start brhup 1,2.5

sa aiksata yadi va imam abhimamsye kaniyo 'nnam karisyā iti | sa
taya vaca tenatmanedam sarvam asrjata yad idam kiñca -- rco
yajumsi samani chandamsi yajñan prajam pasun | sa yad-yad
evasrjata tattad attum adhriyata | sarvam va attiti tad aditer adititvam
| sarvasyatta bhavati sarvam asyannam bhavati ya evam etad aditer
adititvam veda || brhup_1,2.5 ||

brhupbh_1,2.5 sa aiksata-sa evam bhutam krtaravam kumaram
drstva mrtyuraiksateksitavan asanayavanapi-yada kadacidva
imam kumaramapimamsye-abhipurvomanyatirhimsarthah-himsisyā
ityarthah; kaniyo 'nnam karisyā kaniyo 'lpamannam karisyā iti /
evamiksitva tadbhaksanadupararama bahu hyannam kartavyam
dirghakalabhaksanaya nah kaniyah / tadbhaksane hi kaniyo
'nnam syadbijabhaksana iva sasyabhavah / sa
evamprayanamannabahulyamalocya tayyaiva trayya vaca purvoktaya tenaiva
catmana manasa mithunibhavamalocanamupagamyopagamyedam sarvam
sthavaram jangamam casrjata yadidam kiñcayatkīñcedam / kim tat?
rco yajumsi samani chandamsi ca saptagayatryadidini
stotrasastradikarmangabhutamstrividhan
mantrangayatryadicchandovisistan yajñamsca

tatsadhyanprajastatkartrih pasumsca
gramyanaranyankarmasadhanabhutan / nanu trayya
mithunibhutayasrjatetyuktam, rgadineha kathamasrjateti? naisa
dosah, manasastvavyakto 'yam mithunibhavastrayya, bahyastu
rgadinam vidyamananameva karmasu viniyogabhavena vyaktibhavah
sarga iti / sa prajapatirevamannavrddhim buddhva yadyadeva
kriyasadhanam phalam va kiñcidasrjata tattadattum
bhaksayitumadhriyata dhrtavanmanah / sarvam krtsnam vai
yasmadattiti tattasmadaditeraditinamno mrtyoradititvam prasiddham /
tatha ca mantrah-"aditirdyairaditirantariksamaditirmata sa
pita"(yajuh.sam.25 / 23) ityadih /
sarvasyaitasya jagato 'nnabhutasyatta sarvatmanaivabhavatyanyatha
virodhat /
na hi kascitsarvasyaiko 'tta drsyatetasmatsarvatma bhavativityarthah /
sarvamasyannam bhavati;ata eva sarvatmano hyattuh sarvamannam
bhavativityupapadyate /
ya evametadyathoktamaditermrtyoh prajapateh sarvasya adanadadititvam
veda tasyaitat phalam //5//

start brhup 1,2.6

so 'kamayata -- bhuyasa yajñena bhuyo yajeyeti | so 'sramyat | sa tapo
'tapyata | tasya srantasya taptasya yaso viryam udakramat | prana vai
yaso viryam | tat pranesutkrantesu sariram svayitum adhriyata |
tasya sarira eva mana asit || brhup_1,2.6 ||

brhupbh_1,2.6 so 'kamayatetyasvasvamedhayornirvacanarthamidamaha-
bhuyasa mahata yajñena bhuyah punarapi yajñeyeti /
janmantarakaranapeksaya bhuyah- sabdah / sa prajapatih
janmantare 'svamedhenayajata / sa tadbhavabhavita eva kalpadau
vyavartata / so 'svamedhakriyakarakaphalatmatvena nirvrttah
sannakamayata bhuyasa yajñena bhuyo yajeyeti / evam mahatkaryam
kamayitva lokavadasramyat / sa tapo 'tapyata /
tasya srantasya taptasyeti purvavat, yaso viryamudakramaditi /
svayameva padarthamaha- pranascaksuradayo vai yaso yasohetutvat
tesu hi yatsukhyatirbhavati, tatha viryam balamasmiñsarire /
tadevam pranalaksanam yaso viryamudakramadutkrantavat /
tadevam yasoviryabhutesu pranesutkrantesu
sariranniskrantesu tacchariram prajapateh
svayitumucchunabhavam gantumadhriyatamedhyam cabhavat tasya
prajapateh sarirannirgatasyapi tasminneva sarire mana asidyatha
kasyacitpriye visaye duram gatasyapi mano bhavati tadvat //6//
sa tasminneva sarire gamanah sankimakarot? ityucyate-

start brhup 1,2.7

so 'kamayata -- medhyam ma idam syad atmanvy anena syam iti | tato
'svah samabhavat | yad asvat tan medhyam abhud iti tad
evasvamedhasyasvamedhatvam | esa ha va asvamedham veda ya enam evam

veda | tam anavarudhyaivamanyata | tam samvatsarasya parastad atmana
alabhata | pasun devatabhyah pratyauhat | tasmad sarvadevatyam
proksitam prajapatyam alabhante | esa va asvamedho ya esa tapati |
tasya samvatsara atma | ayam agnir arkah | tasyeme loka atmanah |
tav etav arkasvamedhau | so punar ekaiva devata bhavati mrtyur eva | apa
punarmrtyum jayati | nainam mrtyur apnoti | mrtyur asyatma bhavati
| sarvam ayur eti | etasam devatanam eko bhavati || brhup_1,2.7 ||

brhupbh_1,2.7 so 'kamayata, katham? medhyam medharha yajñiyam me
mamedam sariram syat / kiñca atmanvyatmavamscanena sarirena
sariravansyamiti pravivesa / yasmattacchariram
tadviyogadgatayasorviryam sad asvad asvayat tatastasmadasvah
samabhavat / tato 'svanama prajapatireva saksaditi stuyate / yasmacca
punastatpravesadgatayasoviryatvadamedhyam sanmedhyamabhuttadeva
tasmadevasvamedhasyasvamedhanamnah kratorasvamedhatvam
asvamedhanamalabhah / kriyakarakaphalatmako hi kratuh / sa ca
prajapatireveti stuyate / kratunirvartakasyasvasya
pajapatitvamuktam'usa va asvasya medhasya'ityadina / tasyaivasvasya
medhyasya prajapatistarupasyagnesca yathoktasya kratuphalatmarupataya
samasyopasanam vidhatavyamityarabhyate / purvatra
kriyapadasyavidhayakasyasrutatvat kriyapadapeksatvacca prakaranasya
ayamartho 'vagamyate / esa ha asvamedham kratum veda ya enamevam veda,
yah kascidenamasvamagnirupamarkam ca yathoktamevam vaksyamanena
samasena padarsyamanena visesanena visistam veda, sa eso
'svamedham veda nanyah / tasmadevam veditavya ityarthah / katham?
tatra pasuvisayameva tavaddarsanamaha / tatra prajapatirbhuyasa
yajñena bhuyo yajeyeti kamayitva atmanameva pasum medhyam
kalpayitva tam pasumanavarudhyaivotsrstam
pasumavarodhamakrtyaiva muktapragrahamamanyatacintayat / tam
samvatsarasya purnasya parastadurdhvamatmane atmarthamalabhata-
prajapatidevatakatvenetyetat- alabhatalambham krtavan /
pasunanyangramyanaranyamsca devatabhyo yathadaivatam
pratyauhatpratigamitavan / yasmaccaivam prajapatiramanyata tasmadevamanyo
'pyuktena vidhinatmanam pasumasvam medhyam kalpayitva- sarvadevatyo
'ham proksyamana alabhyamanastvaham maddevatya eva syam, anya itare
pasavo gramyaranya yathadaivatamanyabhyo devatabhya alabhyante
madavayavabhutabhya eva- itividyat / ata evedanim sarvadevatyam
proksitam prajapatyamalabhante yajñikah / 'evameva ha va
asvamedho ya esa tapati'- yastvevam pasusadhanakah kratuh sa esa
saksatphalabhuto nirdisyata esa ha va asvamedhah / ko 'sau? ya eva
savita tapati jagadavabhasayati tejasa / tasyasya kratuphalatmanah
samvatsarah kalavisesah, atma sariram
tannirvartyatvatsamvatsarasya / tasyaiva kratvatmanah, agnisadhyatvacca
phalasya kratutvarupenaiva nirdesah, ayam parthivo 'gnirarkah
sadhanabhutah / tasya carkasya kratau cityasyeme lokastrayo
'yopyatmanah sariravayavah / tatha ca vyakhyatam'tasya praci
dik'ityadina / tavagnyadityavetau yathavisesitavarkasvamedhau

kratuphale / arko yah parthivo 'gnih sa saksatkraturupah
kriyatmakah / kratoragnisadhyatvattadrupenaiva nirdesah /
kratusadhyatvacca phalasya kraturupenaiva nirdesa adityo 'svamedha iti
/ tau sadhyaisadhanau kratuphalabhutavagnyadityau, sa u punarbhuya
ekaiva devata bhavati / ka sa? mrtyureva /
purvamapyekaivasitkriyasadhanaphalabhedaya vibhakta / tatha coktam"sa
tredhatmanam vyakuruta" (br.u.1 / 2 / 3) iti / sa punarapi
kriyanirvrttyuttarakalamekaiva devata bhavati mrtyureva phalarupa /
yah punarevamenamasvamedham mrtyumekam devatam veda / ahameva
mrtyurasmyasvamedha eka devata madrupa asvagnisadhanasadhyeti so
'pajayati punarmrtyum punarmaranam sakrnmrtva punarmaranaya na
jayata ityarthah /
apajito 'pi mrtyurenam punarapnuyadityasankyaha- nainam
mrtyurapnoti /
kasmāt? mrtyurasya evamvida atma bhavati /
kiñca mrtyureva phalarupah sanne tasam devatanameko bhavati /
tasyaitat phalam //7//

iti prathamadyaye dvtiyamagnibrahmanam //2//
dvaya hetvyadyasya kah sambandhah? karmanam jñanasahitanam
para gaturukta mrtyvatmabhavo 'svamedhagatyuktya / athedanim
mrtyvatmabhavasadhanabhutayoh karmajñanayoryata
udbhavastatprakasanarthamudgithabrahmanamarabhyate / nanu
mrtyvatmabhavah purvatra jñanakarmanoh phalamuktam /
udgithajñanakarmanostumrtyvatmabhavatikramanam phalam
vaksyati ato bhinnavisayatvatphalasya na
purvakarmajñanodbhavaprakasanarthamiti cet / nayam
dosah; agnyadityatmabhavatvadudgithaphalasya / purvatrapyetadeva
phalamuktam'etasam devatanameko bhavati'iti /
nanu'mrtyumatikrantah'ityadi viruddham;na
svabhavikapapmasangavisayatvadatikramanasya / ko 'sau svabhavikah
papmasango mrtyuh? kuto va tasyodbhavah? kena va tasyatikramanam?
katham va? ityetyarthasya prakasanayakhyayikarabhate / katham-
start brhup 1,3.1

dvaya ha prajapatya devas casuras ca tatah kaniyasa eva deva
jyayasa asurah | ta esu lokesv aspardhanta | te ha deva ucur
hantaturan yajña udgithenatyayameti || brhup_1,3.1 ||

brhupbh_1,3.1 dvaya dviprakah / heti purvavrttavadyodako nipatah
/ vartamana pradapateh purvajanmani yad vrttam tadavadyodayati
hasabdena / prajapatyah prajapatervrttajanmavasthasyapatyani
prajapatyah / ke te? devascasurasca / tasyaiva prajapateh
prana vagadayah / katham punastesam devasuratvam? ucyate -
sastrajanitajñanakarmabhavita dyodanaddeva bhavanti / ta eva
svabhavikapratyaksanumanajanitadrstaprayojanakarmajñanabhavita
asurah / svesvevasusu ramanat surebhyo va devobhyo 'nyatvat /
yasmacca drstaprayojanajñanakarmabhavita asurah,

tatastasmatkaniyasah, kaniyamsa eva kaniyasah, svarthe 'ni
 vrddhih / kaniyamso 'lpa eva devah / jyayasa asurajyayanaso
 'surah / svabhaviki hi karmajñanapravrttirmahattara prananam
 sastrajanitayah karmajñanapravrtterdstaprayojanatvat / ata
 eva kaniyastvam devanam sastrajanitapravrtteralpatvat /
 atyantayatnasadhya hi sa / te devascasurasca prajapatisarirastha
 esu lokesu nimittabhutesu svabhaviketakarmajñanasadhyesu
 aspardhanta spardha. krtavantah / devanam casuranam ca
 vrtyudbhavabhibhavau spardha /
 kadacicchastrajanitakarmajñanabhavanarupa vattih
 prananamudbhavati / yada codbhavati tada drstaprayojana
 pratyaksanumana janitakarmajñanabhavanarupa tesameva
 prananam vrttirasuryabhibhuyate / sa devanam jayo 'suranam
 parajayah / kadacittadviparyayena devanam vrttirabhibhuyata
 asurya udbhavah / so 'suranam jayo devanam parajayah / evam
 devanam jaye dharmabhuyastvadutkarsa a prajapatitvaprapteh /
 asurajaye 'dharmabhuyastvadapakarsa a sthavaratvaprapteh /
 ubhayasame manusatvapraptih / ta evam kaniyastvadabhibhuyamana
 asurairdeva bahulyadasuranam kim krtavantah? ityucyate- te deva
 asurairabhibhuyamana ha kilocuruktavantah / katham? hantedanim
 asminyajñe jyotistome, udgithena
 udgithakarmapadarthakartrsvarupasrayanena atyayamatigacchamah /
 asuranabhibhuya svam devabhavam sastraprakasitam pratipatyamaha
 ityuktavanto 'nyonyam / udgithakarmapadarthakartrsvarupasrayanam ca
 jñanakarmabhyam / karma vaksyamanam mantrajapalaksanam
 vidhityamanam "tadetani japet"iti / jñanam tvidameva nirupyamanam /
 nanvidamabhyarohajapavisesor'thavadau na jñananirupanaparam / na; 'ya
 evam veda'iti vacanat / udgithaprastave
 purakalpasravanadudgithavidhiparamiti cenna, aprakaranat / udgithasya
 canyatra vihitatvat / vidyaprakaravaccasya / abhyarohajapasya
 canityatvat, evam viprayojyatvat; vijñanasya ca nityavacchravanat /
 "taddhaitallokajideva"(br. u.1 / 3 / 28) iti ca sruteh; pranasya
 vagadinam suddhyasuddhivacanat / na hanyupasyate pranasya
 suddhivacanam vagadinam ca sahopanyastanamasuddhivacanam /
 vagadinindaya mukhyapranastutiscabhipreta upapadyate /
 'mrtyumatikranto dipyate'ityadi phalavacanam ca /
 pranasvarupapatterhi phalam tadyadvagadyagnyadibhavah / bhavatu
 nama pranasyopasanam, na tu visuddhyadigunavatteti / nanu
 syacchrutatvat; na syat; upasyatve stutyarthatvopapatteh /
 na; aviparitarthapatipatteh sreyahpraptyupapatterlokavat / yo
 hyaviparitartham pratipadyate loka sa istam prapnotyanistadva
 nivartate, na viparitarthapatipattya / tathehapi
 srautasabdjanitarthapatipattau sreyahpraptirupapanna na viparyaye /
 na copasanarthasrutasabdottavijñanavisayasya ayatharthatve
 pramanamasti / na ca tadvijñanasyapavadah srutyate / tatah
 sreyahpraptidarsanadyarthatam pratipadyamahe; viparyaye
 canarthapraptidarsanat / yo hi viparyayenartham pratipadyate loka,

purusam sthanurityamitram mitramiti va, so 'nartham
 prapnuvandrsyate / atmesvaradevatadinamapi ayatharthanameva ced
 grahanam srutitah, anarthapraptyartham sastramiti dhruvam
 prapnuyallokavadeva, na caitadistam; tasmadyathabhutaneva
 atmesvaradevatadin grahayatyupasanartham sastram / namadau
 brahmadrstidarsanadayuktamiti cetsphutam namaderabrahmatvam,
 tatra brahmadrstim sthanbadaviva purusadrstim
 viparitam grahayacchastram drsyate / tasmadyatharthameva
 sastratah pratipatteh sreyah ityuktamiti cet? na,
 pratimavadbhedapratipatteh / namadavabrahmani brahmadrstim
 viparitam grahayati sastram sthanbadaviva purusadrstim,
 iti naitatsadhvavocah / kasmtat? bhedena hi brahmano
 namadivastupratipannasya namadau vidhiyate brahmadrstih
 pratimadaviva visnudrstih / alambanatvena hi
 namadipratipattih pratimadivadeva, na tu namadyeva brahmeti / yatha
 sthanavanirjñate na sthanuriti, purusa evayamiti pratipadyate
 viparitam, na tu tatha namadau brahmadrstirviparita /
 brahmadrstireva kevala nasti brameti cet / etena
 pratimabrahmanadisu visnvadidevapitradidrstinam tulyata
 / na;rgadisu prthivyadidrstidarsanat /
 vidyamanaprthivyadivastudrstinameva rgadivisaye
 ksepadarasanat / tasmattatsamanyannamadisu
 brahmadidrstinam vidyamanabrahmadivisayatvasiddhih / etena
 pratimabrahmanadisu visnvadidevapitradibuddhinam ca
 satyavastuviseyatvasiddhih / mukhyapeksatvacca gaunatvasya /
 pañcagnyadisu cagnitvadergaunatvad
 mukhyagnyadisadbhavavannamadisu bahmatvasya
 gaunatvanmukhyabrahmasadbhavopapattih /
 kriyarthaiscavisesadvidyarthanam yatha ca
 darsapaurnamasadikriyedamphala visistaitikartavyataka
 evankramaprayuktanga ca ityetadalaukikam vastu
 pratyaksadyavisayam tathabhutam ca vedavakyaireva jñapyate /
 tatha, paramatmesvaradevatadivastu
 asthuladidharmakamasanayadyatitam cetyevamadivisistamiti
 vedavakyaireva jñapyate, ityalaukikatvattathabhutameva bhavitumarhatiti
 / na ca kriyarthairvakyaairjñanavakyanam buddhyutpatakatve viseso
 'sti / na caniscita viparyasta va paramatmadivastuviseyaya
 buddhirutpadyate / anustheyabhavadayuktamiti cet
 kriyarthairvakyaistryamsabhavananustheya jñapyate 'laukikyapi /
 na tatha paramatmesvaradivijñane 'nustheyam kiñcitasti / atah
 kriyarthaih sadharmyamityayuktamiti cet? na, jñanasya
 tathabhutarthavisayatvat na hyanustheyatvattathatvam, kim tarhi?
 pramanasamadhigatatvat / na ca tadviseyaya
 buddheranustheyavisayatvattatharthatvam, kim tarhi?
 vedavakyajanitvadeva / vedavakyadhigatasya vastunastathatve
 satyanustheyatvavisistham cedanutisthati / no
 cedanustheyatvavisistham nanu tisthati / ananustheyatve

vakyapramanatvanupapattiriti cet / na hyanustheye 'sati padanam
 sahatirupapadyate / anustheyatve tu sati tadarthyena padani samhanyante
 / tatranustheyanistham vakyam pramanam bhavati
 idamanenaivam kartavyamiti / na tvidamanenaivamityevam prakaranam
 padasatanamapi vakyatvamasti'kuryatkriyeta kartavyam bhavetsyaditi
 pañcamam'ityevamadinamanyatame 'sati / atah
 paramatmesvaradinamavakyapramanatvam, padarthatve ca
 pramanantaravisayatvam / ato 'sadetaditi cet? na,'asti
 merurvarnacatustayopetah'ityevamadyananustheye 'pi
 vakyadarsanat / na
 ca'merurvarnacatustayopetah'ityevamadivakyasravane
 mervadavanustheyatvabuddhirutpadyate / tatha astipadasahitanam
 paramatmesvaradipratipadakavakyapadanam visesana
 visesyabhavena samhatih kena varyate /
 mervadijñanavatparamatmajñane prayojanabhavadayuktamiti cet?
 na,"brahmavidapnoti param"(tai.u.2 / 1 / 1) "brahmavidapnoti param bhidyate
 hrdayagranthih"(mu.u.2 / 2 / 8) iti phalasarvanat,
 samsarabijavidyadidosanivrttidarsanacca / ananyasesatvacca
 tajjñanasya, juhvamiva phalasaruterarthavadatvanupapatti /
 pratisiddhanistaphalasambandhasca vedadeva vijñayate / na
 canustheyah sah / na ca pratisiddhavisaye pravrttakriyasya
 akaranadanyadanustheyamasti / akartavyatajñananisthataiva hi
 paramarthatah pratisedhavidhinam syat / ksudhartasya
 pratisedhajñanasamskrtasya abhaksye 'bhojye va pratyupasthite
 kalajjabhisastannadau'idam bhaksyamado bhojyam'iti va
 jñanamutpannam, tadvisayaya pratisedhajñanasmrtya badhyate /
 mrgatrsnikayamiva peyajñanam tadvisayayathatmyavijñanena /
 tasminbadhite snabhavikanarthakaritadbhaksanabhojanapravrttirna
 bhavati / viparitajñananimittayah pravrtternivrttireva, na
 punaryatnah karyastadabhava / tasmāt pratisedhavidhinam
 vastuyathatmyajñananisthataiva, na purusavyaparanisthatagandho
 'pyasti / tathehapi paramatmadiyathatmyajñanavidhinam
 tavanmatraparyavasanaataiva syat / tatha tadvijñanasamskrtasya
 tadviparitarthajñananimittanam pravrttinamanartharthatvena
 jñayamanatvat paramatmadiyathatmyajñanasmrtya svabhavike
 tannimittavijñane badhite 'bhavah syat / nanu
 kalañjadibhaksanaderanartharthatvastuyathatmyajñanasmrtya
 svabhavike tadbhaksyatvadisayaviparitajñane nivartite
 tadbhaksanadyanarthapravrttyabhavavadapratishedhavisayatvacchastra
 vihita pravrttyabhavo na yukta iti cet / na,
 viparitajñananimittatvanartharthatvabhyam tulyatvat /
 kalañjabhaksanadipravrtteh mithyajñananimittatvam /
 anartharthatvam ca yatha, tatha sastravihitapravrttinamapi / tasmāt
 paramatmayathatmyavijñanavatah sastravihitapravrttinamapi
 mithyajñananimittatvena anartharthatvena ca tulyatvat paramatmajñanena
 viparitajñane nivartite yukta evabhavah / nanu tatra yuktah,
 nityanam tu kevalasastranimittatvat, anartharthatvabhavaccabhavo na

yukta iti cet? na avidyarahadvesadidosavato vihitatvat / yatha
svargakamadidosavato darsapurnamasadini kamyani karmani
vihitani tatha
sarvanarthabijavidyadidosavatastajjanitestanistapraptiparihara
ragadvesadidosavatasca
tatpreritavisesapravrteristanistapraptiparihararthino
nityani karmani vidhiyante, na kevalam sastranimittanyeva / na
cagnihotradarsapurnamasacaturmasyapasubandhasomanam karmanam
svatah kamyanityatvavivekosti / kartrgatena hi svargadikamadose
kamarthata / tatha avidyadidosavatah
svabhavapraptestanistapraptiparihararthinah tadarthanyeva
nityani iti yuktam, tam prati vihitatvat / na
paramatmayathatmyavijñanavatah samopayavyatirekena kiñcitkarma
vihitamubhalabhyate / karmanimittadevatadisarvasadhanavijñanopamardena
hyatmajñanam vidhiyate, na copamarditakriyakarakadvijñanasya
karmapravrttirupadyate /
visistakriyasadhanadvijñanapurvakatvatkriyapravrtteh / na hi
desakaladyanavacchinnasthuladvayadibrahmapatyayadharinah
karmavasaro 'sti / bhojanadipravrttyavasara vatsyaditi cet? na,
avidyadikevaladosanimittatvadbhojanadi
pravrtteravasyakatvanupapatteh / na tu tathaniyatam kadacitkriyate
kadacinna kriyate ceti nityam karmopapadyate / kevaladosanimittatvattu
bhojanadikarmano 'niyatatvam syat / dosodbhavabhivhavayoraniyatatvat
kamanamiva kamyasu / sastranimittakaladyapeksatvacca
nityanamaniyatatvanupapattih /
dosanimittatve satyapi yatha kamyagnihotrasya sastravihitatvat
sayampratah kaladyapeksatvamevam /
tadbhojanadipavrttau niyamavatsyaditi cet? na, niyamasakriyatvat
kriyayascaprayojakatvannasau jñanasyapavadakarah /
tasmāt paramatmayathatmyajñanavidherapi
tadviparitasthuladvaitadvijñananivartakatvat
samarthyatsarvakarmapratisedhavidhyarthatvam
sampadyate; karmapravrttyabhavasya tulyatvad yatha pratisedhavisaye /
tasmāt pratisedhavidhivacca vastupratipadanam tatparatvam ca siddham
sastrasya //1//

start brhup 1,3.2

te ha vacam ucus tvam na udgayeti | tatheti tebhyo vag udagayat | yo
vaci bhogas tam devebhya agayat | yat kalyanam vadati tad atmane |
te 'vidur anena vai na udgatrasyantiti | tam abhidrutya
papmanavidhyan | sa yah sa papma yad evedam apratirupam vadati | sa
eva sa papma || brhup_1,3.2 ||

brhupbh_1,3.2 te deva haivam viniscitya, vacam vagabhimanim
devatamucuruktavantah / tvam no 'smabhyamudgayaudgatram karma
kurusva / vagdevatanirvarttyamaugatram kama drstavantah, tameva
ca devatam japamantrabhidhayam "asato ma sadgamaya" (br.u.1 / 3 / 28)

iti / atra copasanayah karmanasca kartrtvena vagadaya eva
 vivaksyante / kasmat? yasmamparamarthatastat kartrkastadvisaya eva ca
 sarvo jñanakarmasamvyavaharah / vaksyati hi" dhyayativa
 lelayativa" ityatmakartrkatvabhavam vistaratah saste / ihapi
 cadyayante upasamharisyati
 avyakrtadikriyakarakaphalajatam, "trayam va idam nama rupam
 karma"(1 / 6 / 1) iti avidyavisayam / avyakrtattu yatparam
 paramatmakhyam vidyavisayam anamarupakarmatmakam" neti neti"(2 / 3 /
 6) iti itarapratyakhyanenopasamharisyati prthak / yastu
 vagadisamaharopadhiparikalpita samsaryatma tam ca
 vagadisamaharapakapatina eva darsayisyati" etebhyo bhutebhyah
 samutthaya tanyevanuvinyasyati"(2 / 4 / 12) iti / tasmadyukta
 vagadinameva jñanakarmakartrtvaphalapraptivivaksa / tatheti
 tathastviti devairukta vaktebhyo 'rthibhyor'thaya udakayadudganam
 krtavati / kah punarasau devebhyor'thaya udganakarmana vaca
 nirvartitah karyavisesah? ityucyate- yo vaci nimittabhutayam
 vagadisamudayasya ya upakaro nispadyate vadanadivya parena, sa eva /
 sarvesam hyasau vagvadanabhinirvrtto bhogah phalam / tam bhogam
 sa trsu pavamanesu krtva avasistesu navasu stotresu
 vacanikamartvijyam phalam yatkalyanam sobhanam vadati
 varnanabhinirvartayati tad atmane mahyameva / taddhyasadharanam
 vagdevatayah karma yatsamyagvarnanamuccaranam / atastadeva
 visesyate yatkalyanam vadatiti / yattu vadanakaryam
 sarvasamghatopakarattmakam tadyajamanameva / tatra
 kalyanavadanatmasambandhasangavasaram devataya randhram
 pratilamyate te vidurasurah, katham? anenodgatrano 'smansvabhavikam
 jñanam cabhibhuyatitya sastrajanitakarmajñanarupena
 jyotisodgatratmana atyevantyatigamisyanti / ityevam vijñāya
 samudgataramabhidrutya bhigamyā svena asangalaksanena
 papmanavidhyamstaditavantah samyojitavanta ityarthah /
 sa yah sa papma prajapateh purvajanmavasthasya vaci ksipat sa
 esa pratyaksikriyate /
 ko 'sau? yadevam apratirupamananurupam sastrapratisiddham vadati yena
 prayukto 'sabhyabibhatsanrtadyanicchannapi vadati /
 anena karyenapratirupavadanena anugamyamanah prajapateh
 karyabhutasu prajasu vaci vartate /
 sa evapratirupavadanenanumitah sa prajapatervaci gatah papma,
 karananuvindhayī hi karyamiti //2//

start brhup 1,3.3-6

atha ha pranam ucus tvam na udgayeti | tatheti tebhyaḥ prana
 udagayat | yah prane bhogas tam devebhyaḥ agayat | yat kalyanam
 jighrati tad atmane | te 'vidur anena vai na udgatratyasyantiti | tam
 abhidrutya papmanavidhyā | sa yah sa papma yad evedam apratirupam
 jighrati | sa eva sa papma || brhup_1,3.3 ||

atha ha caksur ucus tvam na udgayeti | tatheti tebhyas caksur

udagayat | yas caksusi bhogas tam devebhya agayat | yat kalyanam
pasyati tad atmane | te 'vidur anena vai na udgatratesyantiti | tam
abhidrutya papmanavidhyan | sa yah sa papma yad evedam apratirupam
pasyati | sa eva sa papma || brhup_1,3.4 ||

atha ha srotram ucus tvam na udgayeti | tatheti tebhya srotram
udagayat | yah srotre bhogas tam devebhya agayat | yat kalyanam
srnoti tad atmane | te 'vidur anena vai na udgatratesyantiti | tam
abhidrutya papmanavidhyan | sa yah sa papma | yad evedam apratirupam
srnoti | sa eva sa papma || brhup_1,3.5 ||

atha ha mana ucus tvam na udgayeti | tatheti tebhyo mana udagayat | yo
manasi bhogas tam devebhya agayat | yat kalyanam samkalpayati tad
atmane | te 'vidur anena vai na udgatratesyantiti | tam abhidrutya
papmanavidhyan | sa yah sa papma | yad evedam apratirupam
samkalpayati | sa eva sa papma | evam u khalv eta devatah papmabhir
upasrjan | evam enah papmanavidhyan || brhup_1,3.6 ||

brhupbh_1,3.3-6 tathaiva ghrnadidevata
udgithanirvartatvajjapamantraprakasya upasyasceti kamena
pariksitavantah /
devanam caitanniscitamasit- vagadidevatah kamena
pariksyamanah
kalyanavisayavisesatmasambandhasangahetorasurapapmasamsargad
udgithanirvartanasamarthah /
ato 'nabhidheyah"asato ma sadgamaya"ityanupasyasca,
asuddhatvaditaravyapakatvaccti /
evamu khalvanukta apyetastvagadidevatah
kalyanakalyanakaryadarsanadevam vagadideva, enah
papmanavidhyanpapmana viddhavanta iti yaduktam
tatpamabhirupasrjanpapmabhih samsargam krtavanta ityetat //3-6 //

vagadidevata upasina api mrtyatigamanayasaranah santo devah
kramena-

start brhup 1,3.7

atha hemam asanyam pranam ucus tvam na udgayeti | tatheti tebhya
esa prana udagayat | te 'vidur anena vai na udgatratesyantiti | tam
abhidrutya papmanavivyatsan | sa yathasmanam rtva losto
vidhvamsetaivam haiva vidhvamsamana visvañco vinesuh | tato deva
abhavan, parasura | bhavaty atmana, parasya dvisan bhratrvyo bhavati
ya evam veda || brhup_1,3.7 ||

brhupbh_1,3.7 athanantaram ha imamityabhinayapradarsanartham /
asanyamasye bhavamasanyam mukhantarbilastham pranamucustvam na
udgayeti / tathetyevam saranamupagatebhya sa esa prano mukhya
udagayadityadi purvavat / papmanavivyatsanvedhanam
kartumistavantaste ca dosasamsarginam santam mukhyam pranam
/ svena asangadosena vagadisu labdhaprasarastadabhyasanuvrttya

samsrakshyamana vinesurvinasta vidhvastah / kathamiva? iti
 drstanta ucyate- sa yatha sa drstanto yatha loke 'smanam
 pasanamrtva gatva prapya, lostah pamsupindah
 pasanacurnanayasmani niksiptah svayam vidhvamseta
 vistranseta vicurnibhavet, evam haiva yathayam drstanta
 evameva, vidhvamsamana visesena dhvamsamana visvañco
 nanagatayo vinesurvinasta yatah,
 tatastasmadasuravinasaddevatvapratibandhabhutebhyah
 svabhavikasangajanitapapmabhyo viyogad
 asamsargadharmimukhyapranasrayabalad deva vagadayah prakrta
 abhavat / kimabhavan? svam devatarupamagnyadyatmakam vaksyamanam /
 purvamasyagnyadyatmana eva santah svabhavikena papmana
 tiraskrtavijñānah pindamatrabhimana asan / te
 tatpapmaviyogadujjhitva pindamatrabhimanam
 sastrasamarpitavagadyagnyadyatmabhimana babhuvurityarthah / kiñca
 te pratipaksabhuta asurah parabhavannityanuvartate / parabhuta
 vinasta ityarthah / yatha purakalpena varnitah purvayajamano
 'tikrantakalikh etamevakhyayikarupam srutim drstva
 tenaiva kramena vagadidevatah pariksyā,
 tascapohyasangapapmaspadadosavattvenadosaspadam mukhyam
 pranamatmatvenopagamyā
 vagadyadhyatmikapindamatraparicchinatmabhimanam hitva
 vairajapindabhimanam vagadyagnyadyatmavisayam
 vartamanaprajapatitvam sastraprakasitam pratipannah, tathaivayam
 yajamanastenaiva vidhina bhavati prajapatishvarupenatmana /
 para casya prajapatitvapratipaksabhutah papma dvisanbhratrvyo
 bhavati /
 yato 'dvestapi bhavati kascid bhratrvyo bharataditulyah,
 yastvindriyavisayasangajanitah papma bhratrvyo dvesta ca,
 paramarthikatmasvarupatiraskaranahetutvat sa ca parabhavati
 visiryate lostavatpranaparisvangat /
 kasyaitatphalam? ityaha- ya evam veda /
 yathoktam pranamatmatvena pratipadyate purvayajamanavadityarthah
 //7//

phalamupasamhrtyadhunakhyayikarupamevasrityaha-
 kasmaccahetorvagadinmukta mukhya eva prana atmatvenasrayitavyah?
 iti tadupapattinirupanaya yasmadayam vagadinam pindadinam
 ca sadharana atma, ityetamarthamakhyayikaya darsayantyaha srutih-
 start brhup 1,3.8

te hocuh -- kva nu so 'bhud yo na ittham asakteti | ayam asye 'ntar iti |
 so 'yasya angiraso 'nganam hi rasah || brhup_1,3.8 ||

brhupbh_1,3.8 te prajapatiprana mukhyena pranena
 pariprapitadevasvarupa hocuruktavantah phalavasthah / kim? ityaha-
 kva nviti vitarke / kva nu kasminnu so 'bhut / kah? yo no
 'smanitthamevamasakta sañjitavandevabhavamatmatvenopagamitavan / smaranti

hi loke kenacidupakrta upakarinam / lokavadeva smaranto
vicarayamanah karyakaranasamghate atmanyevopalabdhavantah /
katham? ayamasye 'ntariti, asye mukhe ya akasastasminnantarayam
pratyakso vartata iti / sarvo hi loko vicaryadhyavasyati, tatha devah /
yasmadayamantarakase vagadyatmatvena visesamanasritya vartamana
upalabdho devaih, tasmatsaprano 'yasyo visesanasrayacca asakta
sañjitavanvagadin / ata evangirasa atma karyakarananam /
kathamangirasah? prasiddham hyetadanganam
karyakaranalaksananam rasah sara atmetyarthah /
katham punarangarasatvam? tadapaye sosaprapteriti vaksyamah /
yasmaccayamangarasatvadvisesamasritatvacca karyakarananam
sadharana atma visuddhasca, tasmadvagadinapasya prana
evatmatvenasrayitavya iti vakyarthah /
atma hyatmatvenopagantavyo 'viparitabodhacchreyahprapteh, viparyaye
svanistapraptidarsanat //8//

syamatam pranasya visuddhirasiddheti / nanu
parihrtametadvagadinam kalyanavadanadyasangavatpranasya
asangapadatvabhavena / vadham, kim tvangirasatvena
vagadinamatmatvoktya vagadidvarena
savastrititaprsterivasuddhata sankyate- ityaha- suddha
eva pranah / kutah?

start brhup 1,3.9

sa va esa devata dur nama | duram hy asya mrtyur | duram ha
va asman mrtyur bhavati ya evam veda || brhup_1,3.9 ||

brhupbh_1,3.9 sa va esa devata durnama / yam pranam
prapyasmanamiva lostavadvidhvasta asurastam paramrsati seti /
saivaisa yeyam vartamanayajamanasarirastha
devairnirdharita"ayamasye 'ntah"iti / devata ca sa syat,
upasanakriyayah karmabhavena gunabhutatvat / yasyatma durnama
durityevam khyata / namasabdah khyapanaparyayah /
tasmatprasiddhasya visuddhidurnamatvat / kutah punardurnamatvam?
ityaha- duram dureh hi yasmadasyah pranadevatayah
mrtyurasangalaksanah papma / asamslesadharmivatpranasya
samipasthasyapi durata mrtyostasmad durityevam khyatih, evam
pranasya visuddhirjñapita / vidusah phalamucyate- duram ha va
asmanmrtyurbhavati / asmadevamvidah, ya evam veda tasmadevamiti
prakrtam visuddhigunopetam pranamupasta ityarthah / upasanam
nama upasyarthavade yatha devatadisvarupam srutya jñapyate tatha
manasopagamya asanam cintanam laukikapratyayavyavadhanena
yavattaddevatadisvarupatmabhimanabhivyaktiriti laukikatmabhimanavat /
"devo bhutva devanapyeti" (br.u.4 / 1 / 2) "kindevato 'syam pracyam
disyasi" (br.u.3 / 9 / 20) ityevamadisrutibhyah //9//

sa va esa devata duram ha va asmanmrtyurbhavatityuktam / katham
punarevamvido duram mrtyurbhavati? ityucyate- evamvittvavirodhat /

indriyavisayasamsargasangajo hi papma pranatmabhimanino hi
virudhyate, vagadivisesatmabhimanahetutvat
svabhavikajñānāhetutvacca / sastrajanito hi pranatmabhimanah /
tasmadevamvidah papma duram bhavatiti yuktam virodhat /
tadetatpradarsayati-

start brhup 1,3.10

sa va esa devataitasam devatanam papmanam mrtyum apahatya
yatrasam disam antas tad gamayam cakara | tad asam papmano
vinyadadhat | tasman na janam iyan nantam iyan net papmanam mrtyum
anvavayaniti || brhup_1,3.10 ||

brhupbh_1,3.10 sa va esa devatetyuktartham / etasam vagadinam
devatanam papmanam mrtyum
svabhavikajñānaprayuktendriyavisayasamsargasangajanitena hi
papmana sarvo mriyate, sa hyato mrtyuh, tam
pranatmabhimanamatratayaiva prano 'pahantetyucyate / virodhadeva tu
papmaivamvido duram gato bhavati / kim punascakara devatanam
papmanam mrtyumapahatya? ityucyate- yatra yasminnasam
pracyadinam disamanto 'vasanam tattatra gamayañcakara gamanam
krtavanityetat / nanu nasti disamantah kathamantam gamitavan?
ityucyate- srautavijñānavajjanavadhinimittakalpitatvaddisam
tadvirodhijanavyusita eva deso disamantah, desanto 'ranyamiti
yadvadityadosah / tattatra gamayitva asam devatanam, papmana iti
dvitiyabahuvacanam, vinyadadhadvididham nyagbhavenadadhatsthapitavati
pranadevata / pranatmabhimanasunyesu antyajanesviti
samarthyat / indriyasamsargajo hi sa iti pranyasrayatavagamyate /
tasmattamantyam janam neyanna gacchetsambhasanadarsanadibhirna
samsrjet / tatsamsarge papmana samsargah krtah
syatpapmasrayo hi sah /
tajjananivasam cantam digantasabdavacyam neyajjanasunyamapi,
janamapi taddesaviyuktamityabhiprayah /
nediti paribhayarthe nipatah /
ittham janasamsarge papmanam mrtyumanvavayaniti /
anu ava ayanityanugaccheyamiti, evam bhito na janamantam ceyaditi
purvena sambandhah //10//

start brhup 1,3.11

sa va esa devataitasam devatanam papmanam mrtyum
apahatyathaina mrtyum atyavahat || brhup_1,3.11 ||
brhupbh_1,3.11 sa va esa devata, tadetatpranatmajñānakarmaphalam
vagadinamagnyadyatmatvamucyate /
athaina mrtyumatyavahat tasmadadhyatmikaparicchedakarah papma
mrtyuh pranatmavijñānenapahatastasmatsaprano 'pahanta papmano
mrtyoh /
tasmatsa eva prana ena vagadidevatah prakrtam papmanam
mrtyumatitya avahatprapayatsvam
svamaparicchinnamagnyadidevatatmarupam //11//

start brhup 1,3.12

sa vai vacam eva prathamam atyavahat | sa yada mrtyum atyamucyata so
'gnir abhavat | so 'yam agnih parena mrtyum atikranto dipyate ||
brhup_1,3.12 ||

brhupbh_1,3.12. sa vai vacameva prathamamatyavahat / sa prano vacameva
prathamam pradhanamityetat / udgithakarmanitarakaranapeksaya
sadhakatamatvam pradhanyam tasyah / tam
prathamamatyavahadvahanam krtavan / tasyah
punarmrtyumatityodhayah kim rupam? ityucyate- sa vacyada
yasminkale papmanam mrtyum atyamucyatatityamucyata mocita svayameva,
tadasognirabhavat /
sa vakpurvamapyagnireva sati mrtyuviyoge 'pyagnirevabhavat /
etavamstu viseso mrtyuviyoge /
soyamatikranto 'gnih parenamrtyum parastanmrtyordipyate /
pranmoksanmrtyupratibaddho adhyatmavagatmana nedanimiva
diptimanasit, idanim tu mrtyum parena dipyate mrtyuviyogat
//12//

start brhup 1,3.13

atha pranam atyavahat | sa yada mrtyum atyamucyata sa vayur abhavat | so
'yam vayuh parena mrtyum atikrantah pavate || brhup_1,3.13 ||

brhupbh_1,3.13 tatha prano ghranam- vayurabhavat /
sa tu pavate mrtyum parenatikrantah /
sarvamanyaduktartham //13//

start brhup 1,3.14

atha caksur atyavahat | tad yada mrtyum atyamucyata sa adityo 'bhavat |
so 'sav adityah parena mrtyum atikrantas tapati || brhup_1,3.14 ||

brhupbh_1,3.14 tatha caksuradityo 'bhavatsa tu tapati //14//

start brhup 1,3.15

atha srotram atyavahat | tad yada mrtyum atyamucyata ta diso 'bhavan |
ta ima disah parena mrtyum atikrantah || brhup_1,3.15 ||

brhupbh_1,3.15 tatha srotram diso 'bhavat /
disah pracyadivibhagenavasthitah //15//

start brhup 1,3.16

atha mano 'tyavahat | tad yada mrtyum atyamucyata sa candrama abhavat | so
'sau candrah parena mrtyum atikranto bhati | evam ha va enam esa
devata mrtyum ativahati ya evam veda || brhup_1,3.16 ||

brhupbh_1,3.16 manascandrama bhati /
yatha purvayajamanam vagadyagnyadibhavana mrtyumatyavahat,
evamenam vartamanayajamanamapi ha va esa pranadevata
mrtyumativahati vagadyagnyadibhavana /

evam yo vagadipañcakavisistam pranam veda /
"tam yatha yathopasate tadeva bhavati"iti sruteh //16//

start brhup 1,3.17

athatmane 'nnadyam agayat | yad dhi kiñcannam adyate 'nenaiva tad adyate
| iha pratitisthati || brhup_1,3.17 ||

brhupbh_1,3.17 yatha vagadibhiratmarthamaganam krtam tatha mukhyo
'pi pranah sarvapranasadharanam prajapatyaphalamaganam
krtva trisu pamanesu, athanantaram sistesu navasu,
stotresu, atmane atmarthamannadyamannam ca tadadyam
cannadyamagayat / kartuh kamasamyogo vacanika ityuktam / katham
punastadannadyam pranenatmarthamagitamiti gamyate? ityatra hetumaha-
yatkiñceti samanyannamatraparamarsarthah / hiti hetau / yasmaloke
pranibhiryadkiñcidannamadyatebhaksyate tadanenaiva / ana iti
pranasyakhya prasiddha anah sabdah santah sakatavaci,
yastvanyah svarantah sa pranaparyayah /
pranenaiva tadadyata ityarthah /
kiñca na kevalam pranenadyata evannadyam,
tasmīñcharirakaraparinatē 'nnadya iha pratitisthati pranah /
tasmatpranenatmanah pratistharthamagitamannadyam /
yadapi pranenannadanam tadapi pratistharthameveti na
vagadisviva kalyanasangajapatmasambhavah prane 'sti //17//

nanvavadharanamayuktam pranenaiva tadadyata iti, vagadinamapi
annanimittopakaradarsanat / naisa dosah,
pranadvaratvattadupakarasya / katham pranadvarako 'nnakrtau
vagadinamupakara ityetamartham pradarsayannaha-

start brhup 1,3.18

te deva abruvan | etavad va idam sarvam yad annam | tad atmana
agasih | anu no 'sminn anna abhajasveti | te vai mabhisamvisateti |
tatheti tam samantam parinyavisanta | tasmad yad anenannam atti
tenaitas trpyanti | evam ha va enam sva abhisamvisanti bharta
svanam sresthah puraeta bhavaty annado 'dhipatir ya evam veda |
ya u haivamvidam svesu pratir bubhusati na haivalam bharyebhyo
bhavati | atha ya evaitam anubhavati yo vaitam anu bharyan bubhursati sa
haivalam bharyebhyo bhavati || brhup_1,3.18 ||

brhupbh_1,3.18 te vagadayo devah, svavisadyotanaddevah,
abruvannuktavanto mukhyam pranam idametavannato 'dhikamasti / va iti
smaranarthah / idam tatsarvametavadeva, kim? yadannam
pranasthitikaramadyate loka tatsarvamatmana atmarthamagasih
agitavanasi aganenatmasatkrtamityarthah / vayam cannamantarena
sthatum notsamahe / ato 'nu pascannosmanasminnanne atmarthe tavanne
abhajasva abhajayasva / nico 'sravanam chandasam /
asmamscannabhaginah kuru / itara aha- te yuyam yadyannarthino vai,
ma mamabhisamvisata samantato mamabhimukhyena nivisata /

ityevamuktavati prane tathetyevamiti, tam pranam parivestya
 nivistavanta ityarthah / tatha nivistanam pranaujñaya
 tesam prane naivadyamanam pranasthitikaram sadannam
 trptikaram bhavati na svatantryena / tasmadyuktamevavadharanam
 anenaiva tadadyata iti / tadeva caha- tasmadyasmatpranasrayatayaiva
 pranaujñayabhisannivista vagadidevatah tasmadyadannamanena
 pranenatti lokastenannenaiva vagadyastrpyanti / vagadyasrayam
 pranam yo veda vagadayasca pañca pranasraya iti tamapyevamevam
 ha vai sva jñatasya abhisamvisanti vagadaya iva pranam /
 jñatinamasrayaniyo bhavatiyabhiprayah / abhisannivistanam
 ca svanam pranavadeva vagadinam svannena bharta bhavati / tatha
 sresthah puro 'grata eta ganta bhavati vagadinamiva pranah /
 tathannado 'namayavityarthah / adhipatiradhishaya ca palayita
 svatantrah patih pranavadeva vagadinam / ya evam pranam veda
 tasyaitadyathoktam phalam bhavati /
 kiñca ya u haivamvidham pranavidam prati svesu jñatinam
 madhye pratih pratikulo bubhursati pratispardhi bhavitumicchati, sosura
 iva, pranapratispardhino na haivalam na paryapto bharyebhyo
 bharaniyebhyo bhavati bhartumityarthah /
 atha punarya evam jñatinam madhye evamvidam vagadaya iva
 pranam anu anugato bhavati, yo vaitamevamvidamanvevanuvartayanneva
 atmiyanbharyan bubhursati bhartumicchati, yathaiva vagadayah
 pranauvrttyatmabubhursava asan /
 sa haivalam paryapto bharyebhyo bharaniyebhyo bhavati bhartum
 netarah svatantrah /
 sarvametatpranagunavijñanaphalamuktam //18//

karyakaranamatmatvapratipadanaya
 pranasyangirasatvamupanyastam so 'yasya angirasa iti /
 asmaddhetorayamangirasa ityangirasatve heturnoktah /
 taddhetusiddhyarthamarabhyate, taddhetusiddhyayattam hi karyanatmatva
 pranasya / anantaram ca vagadinam pranadhinatokta sa ca
 kathamupapadaniya? ityaha-

start brhup 1,3.19

so 'yasya angiraso 'nganam hi rasah | prano va anganam
 rasah | prano hi va anganam rasah | tasmad yasmat
 kasmaccangat prana utkramati tad eva tac chusyati | esa hi va
 anganam rasah || brhup_1,3.19 ||

brhupbh_1,3.19 so 'yasya angirasa ityadi yathopanyastamevopadiyate
 uttarartham'prano va anganam rasah'ityevamantam vakyam
 yathavyakhyarthameva punah smarayati / katham? 'prano va
 anganam rasah'iti / 'prano hi'-hisabdah prasiddhau- anganam
 rasah / prasiddhametatpranasyangarasatvam na vagadinam /
 tasmadyuktam prano va iti smaranam / katham punah prasiddhatvam?
 ityata aha / tasmacchabda upasamharartha uparitvena sambadhyate /
 yasmadyato 'vayavatkasmanuktavisesat, yasmatkasmadyatah

kutascicca angacchariravayavadavisesitatprana
utkramatyapasarpati tadeva tatraiva tadangam susyati nirasam bhavati
sosamupaiti /

tasmadesa hi va anganam rasah ityupasamharah /
atah karyakaranamatma prana ityetatsiddham /
atmapaye hi seso maranam syattasmattena jivanti praninah
sarve /

tasmadapasya vagadinprana evopasya iti samudayarthah //19//

na kevalam karyakaranayorevatma prano rupakarmabhutayoh / kim
tarhi? rgyajusamnam namabhutanamatmeti sarvatmakataya
pranam stuvanmahikarotyupasyatvaya-

start brhup 1,3.20 esa u eva brhaspatih | vag vai brhati | tasya
esa patis tasmad u brhaspatih || brhup_1,3.20 ||

brhupbh_1,3.20 esa u eva prakrta angiraso brhaspatih / katham
brhaspatih? ityucyate- vagvai brhati brhaticchandah
sattrimsadaksara / anustupca vak / katham? "vagva
anustup"(nrsi.pu.1 / 1) iti sruteh / sa ca
vaganustubbrhatyam chandasyantarbhavati / ato yuktam vagvai
brhatiti prasiddhavadvaktum / brhatyam ca sarva rco 'ntarbhavanti
pranasamstutatvat / "prano brhati prana rca ityeva vidyat"iti
srutyantarata / vagatmatvaccarca prane 'ntarbhavah / tatkatham?
ityaha- tasya vaco brhatya rca esa pranah patih / tasya
nirvartakatvat / kausthyagnipreitarutanirvartya hi rk /
palanadva vacah patih /
pranena hi palyate vak /
apranasya sabdoccaranasamarthyabhavat /
tasma brhaspatirrcam prana atmeyarthah //20//

tatha yajusam / katham?

start brhup 1,3.21

esa u eva brahmanaspatih | vag vai brahma | tasya esa patis tasmad u
brahmanaspatih || brhup_1,3.21 ||

brhupbh_1,3.21 esa u eva brahmanaspatih / vagvai brahma, brahma yajuh,
tacca vagviseva eva / tasya vaco yajuso brahmana esa patistasmadu
brahmanaspatih purvavat / katham punaretadavagamyate
brhatibrahmanorrgyajustvam na punaranyarthatvam? ityucyate- vaco
'nte samasamanadhikaranyanirdesat"vagvai sama"(1 / 3 / 22) iti /
tatha ca'vagvai brhati' 'vagvai brahma'iti ca
vaksamanadhikaranayorrgyajustvam yuktam / parisesacca- samni
abhihite rgyajusi eva parisiste / vagvisesatvacca- vagviseva
hi rgyajusi /
tasmad tayorvaca samanadhikaranata yukta /
avisesaprasangacca- samodgitha iti ca spastam
visesabhidhanatvam, tatha brhatibrahmasabddayorapi

visesabhidhanatvam yuktam /
anyatha anirdharita visesayoranarthakyapattesca visesabhidhanasya
vanmatratve cobhayatra paunaruktyat /
rgyajuhsamodgithasabdanam ca srutisvevankramadarsanat //21//

start brhup 1,3.22

esa u eva sama | vag vai samaisa sa camas ceti tat samnah
samatvam | yad v eva samah plusina samo masakena samo nagena sama
ebhis tribhir lokaih samo 'nena sarvena tasmad v eva sama | asnute
samnah sayujyam salokatam | ya evam etat sama veda || brhup_1,3.22 ||

brhupbh_1,3.22 esa u eva sama / katham? ityaha vagvai sa
yatkiñcitstrisabdabhidheyam sa vak /
sarvastrisabdabhidheyavastuvisayo 'mah sabdah / "kena me paimsnani
namanyapnositi, praneneti bruyatkena me strinamaniti
vaca"(kausi.u 1 / 7) iti srutyantarata vakpranabhidhanabhuto
'yam samasabdah, tatha prananiirvartyasvaradisamudayamatram
gitih samasabdenabhidhiyate;ato na pranavagvyatirekena
samanamasti kiñcit, svaravarnadesca
prananiirvartyatvatpranatantratvacca / esa u eva pranah sama /
yasmatsama sameti vakpranatmakam- sa camasceti, tattasmatsamno
gitirupabhya svaradisamudayasya samatvam tatpragitam bhuvu / yad u
eva samastulyah sarvena vaksyamanena prakarena, tasmadva
sametyanena sambandhah / vasabdah
samasabdalahnanimittaprakarantaraniirdesasamarthyalahbyah / kena
punah prakarena pranasya tulyatvam? ityucyate- samah plusina
puttikasarirena samo masakena masakasarirena, samo nagena
hastisarirena, sama ebhistribhirlokaistrailokyasarirena prajapatyena,
samo 'nena jagadrupena hairanyagarbhena / puttikadisariresu
gotvadivatkartсныena parisamapta iti samatvam pranasya;na punah
sariramatraparimanenaiva, amurtatvatsarvagatatvacca / na ca
ghataprasadadipradipavatsamkocavikasitaya sarire tavanmatram
samatvam / "ta ete sarva eva samah sarve 'nantah"(brha.u.1 / 5 / 13)
iti sruteh /
sarvagatasya tu sariraparimanavrttilabho na virudhyate /
evam samatvatsamakhyam pranam veda yahsratiprakasitamahacvam
taspaitatphalam-asnute vyapnoti samnah pranasya sayujyam
sayugbhavam samanadehendriyabhimanatvam, salokyam samanaloopatham
va bhavanavisestatah, ya evametadyathoktam sama pranam veda-a
pranatmabhimanabhivyakterupaste ityarthah //22//

start brhup 1,3.23

esa u va udgithah | prano va ut pranena hidam sarvam uttabdham
| vag eva githa | uc ca githa ceti | sa udgithah || brhup_1,3.23 ||

brhupbh_1,3.23 esa u va udgithah / udgitho nama samavayavo
bhaktiviseso nodganam, samadhikarat / kathamudgithah pranah?
prano va utpranena hi yasmadidam sarvam jagaduttabdhamurdhvam

stabdhamuttambhitam vidhrtamityarthah / uttabdharthavadyotako
'yamucchabdah pranagunabhidhayakah, tasmadutpranah / vageva
githasabdavisesatvadudgithabhakteh /
gayateh sabdarthatvatsa vageva /
na hyudgithabhaktehsabdavyatirekena kiñcidrupamutpreksyate /
tasmadyuktamavadharanam vageva githeti /
ucca prano githa ca pranatantra vagityubhayamekena
sabdenabhidhiyate sa udgithah //23//

start brhup 1,3.24

tad dhapi brahmadattas caikitaneyo rajanam bhaksayann uvaca | ayam
tyasya raja murdhanam vipatayatad yad ito 'yasya angiraso
'nyenodagayad iti | vaca ca hy eva sa pranena codagayad iti ||
brhup_1,3.24 ||

brhupbh_1,3.24 taddhapi tattatraitasminnukter'the hapyakhyayikapi
srutaye hasma / brahmadatto namatah cikitanasyapatyam
caikitanastadapatyam yuva caikitaneyah, rajanam yajñe somam
bhaksayannuvaca / kim? ayam camasastho mayabhaksyamano raja tyasya
tasya mamantavadino murdhanam siro vipatayatadvispastam
patayatu /
torayam tatannadesah asipi lot, vipatayataditi /
yadyahamanrtavadi syamityarthah /
katham punaranrtavadvapaptih? ityucyate-yadyadito 'smatprakrtat
pranadvaksamyuktat, ayasyah-mukhyapranabhidhayakena
ayasyangirasasabdenabhidhiyate visvasrjam purvarsinam
satre udrataso 'nyena devatantarena
vakpranavyatiriktenodagayadudganam krtavan, tato 'hamanrtavadi
syam, tasya mama devata viparitapatipatturmurdhanam vipatayatu,
ityevam satham cakareti vijñane pratyayadardhyakartavyatam
darsayati /
tamimamakhyayikanirdharitamartham svena vacasopasamharati
srutih-vaca ca pranapradhanaya pranena ca svasyatmabhutena so
'yasya angirasa udgatodagayadityesor'tho nirdharitah sathena
//24//

start brhup 1,3.25

tasya haitasya samno yah svam veda bhavati hasya svam | tasya vai svara
eva svam | tasmad artvijyam karisyan vaci svaram iccheta | taya vaca
svarasampannayartvijyam kuryat | tasmad yajñe svaravantam
dirksanta eva | atho yasya svam bhavati | bhavati hasya svam ya evam
etat samnah svam veda || brhup_1,3.25 ||

brhupbh_1,3.25 tasyeti prakrtam pranamabhisamvadhni / haitasyeti
mukhyam vyapadisatyabhinayena / samnah
samasabdavacyasyapranasyayahsvam dhanam veda, tasya ha kim syat?
bhavati hasyasmam / phalena pralobhyabhimukhikrtya susrusave
aha-tasya vai samnah svara eva svam / svara iti kanthagatam

madhuryam tadevasya svam vibhusanam / tena hi
bhusitamrddhimallaksyataudganam / yasmadevam tasmadartvijyam
rtvikkarmodganam karisyanvaci visaye vaci vagasritam
svaramiccheta icchet samno dhanavattam svarena cikirsurudgata /
idam tu prasangikavidhiyate; samnah sausvaryena
svaravacvapatyayekartavye icchamatrena sausvaryam na bhavatiti
dantadhavanatailapanadi samarthyatkartavyamityarthah /
tathaivam samskraya vaca svarasampannayartvijyam kuryat /
tasmadyasmatsamnah svabhutah svarastena svena bhusitam sama ato
yajñe svaravantamudgataram didrksanta eva drastumicchanta eva
dhaninamava laukikah /
prasiddham hi loke 'tho api yasya svam dhanam bhavati tam dhaninam
didrksante iti siddhasya gunavijñanaphalasambandhasya upasamharah
kriyate- bhavati hasya svam ya evametatsamnah svam vedeti //25//

athanyo gunah suvarnavattalaksano vidhiyate / asavapi
sausvaryameva / etavanvisehah- purvam kanthagatamadhuryamidam
tu laksanikam suvarnasabdavacyam /

start brhup 1,3.26

tasya haitasya samno yah suvarnam veda bhavati hasya suvarnam | tasya
vai svara eva suvarnam | bhavati hasya suvarnam ya evam etat samnah
suvarnam veda || brhup_1,3.26 ||

brhupbh_1,3.26 tasya haitasya samno yah suvarnam veda bhavati hasya
suvarnam /

suvarna sabdasamanyatsvarasuvarnayoh lokikameva suvarnam
gunavijñanaphalam bhavatityarthah /
tasya vai svara eva suvarnam /
bhavati hasya suvarnam ya evametatsamnah suvarnam vedeti
purvavatsarvam //26//

tatha pratisthagunam vidhitsannaha-

start brhup 1,3.27 tasya haitasya samno yah pratistham veda prati ha
tisthati | tasya vai vag eva pratistha | vaci hi khalv esa etat
pranah pratisthito giyate | anna ity u haika ahuh || brhup_1,3.27
||

brhupbh_1,3.27 tasya haitasya samno yah pratistham veda /
pratitisthatyasyamiti pratistha vaktam pratistham samno
gunam yo veda sa pratitisthati ha / "tam yatha yathopasate"iti
srutestadgunatvam yuktam /
purvatphalena pratilobhitaya ka pratilobhitaya ka pratistheti
susrupave aha- tasya vai samno vageva, vagiti jihvamuliyadinam
sthananamakhya, saiva pratistha, tadaha- vaci hi
jihvamuliyadisuhi yasmatpratisthitah sannesa prana
etadganam giyate gitibhavapadyate tasmatsamnah pratistha vak
/

anne pratisthito giyata ityu haike 'nye ahuh /
iha pratitisthatiti yuktam /
aninditatvadekiyapaksasya vikalpena pratisthagunavijñanam
kuryad vagva patisthannam veti //27//

evam pranavijñanavato japakarma vidhitsyate / yadvijñanavato
japakarmanyadhikarastadvijñanamuktam /

start brhup 1,3.28

athatah pavamananam evabhyarohah | sa vai khalu prastota sama
prastauti | sa yatra prastuyat tad etani japet | asato ma sad gamaya, tamaso
ma jyotir gamaya, mrtyor mamrtam gamayeti | sa yad ahasato ma sad
gamayeti | mrtyur va asat sad amrtam mrtyor mamrtam
gamayamrtam ma kurv ity evaitad aha | tamaso ma jyotir gamayeti |
mrtyur vai tamo jyotir amrtam mrtyor mamrtam gamayamrtam ma
kurv ity evaitad aha | mrtyor mamrtam gamayeti | natra tirohitam
ivasti | atha yanitarani stotrani tesv atmane 'nnadyam agayet |
tasmad u tesu varam vrnita | yam kamam kamayet tam | sa esa
evamvid udgatatmane va yajamanaya va yam kamam kamayate tam
agayati | tad dhaital lokajid eva | na haivalokyataya asasti ya evam
etat sama veda || brhup_1,3.28 ||

brhupbh_1,3.28 athanantaram yasmaccaivam vidusa prayujyamanam
devabhavayabhyarohaphalam japakarma, atastasmattadvidhiyata iha / tasya
codgithasambandhatsarvatra praptau pavamananamiti vacanat pavamanesu
trisvapi kartavyatayam praptayam punah kala samkocam karoti-
sa vai khalu prastota sama prastauti / sa prastota yatra yasminkale sama
prastuyatprarabheta tasminkala etani japet / asya ca japakarmana akhya
abhyaroha iti / abhimukhyenarohatyanena japakarmanaimvid
devabhatmanamityabhyarohah / etaniti bahuvacanatrinini
yajumsi / dvitayanirdesad brahmanotpannatvacca yathapathita eva
svarah prayoktavyo na mantrah / yajamanam japakarma / etani tani
yajumsi-'asato ma sadgamaya'tamaso ma jyotirgamaya'
'mrtyormamrtam gamaya'iti / mantramarthastirohito bhavatiti svayameva
vyacaste brahmanam mantrartham- sa mantr yadaha yaduktavanko
'savarthah? ityucyate-'asato ma sadgamaya'iti mrtyurva asat-
svabhavikakarmavijñane mrtyurityucyete, asad atyantadhobhavahetutvat /
sadamrtam- sacchastriyakarmavijñane agaranahetutvadamrtam /
tasmadasato asatkarmano 'jñanacca ma mam sacchastriyakarmavijñane
gamaya devabhavasadhanatmabhavamapadayetyarthah / tatra
vakarthamaha- amrtam ma kurvityevaitadaheti / tatha tamaso ma
jyotirgamayeti mrtyurgamayeti / mrtyurvai tamah sarvam
hyajñanamavarantmakatvattamah tadeva ca maranahetutvanmrtyuh /
jyotiramrtam purvoktaviparitam daivam svarupam /
prakasatmakatvajñanam jyotih, tadevamrtamavinasatmakatvat /
tasmad tamaso ma jyotirgamayeti purvavanmrtyormamrtam gamayetyadi /
amrtam ma kurvityevaitadaha- daivam prajapatyam
phalabhavamapadayetyarthah / purvo mantr 'sadhanasvabhavat

sadhanabhavamapadayeti / dvtiyastu sadhanabhavadapi ajñanarupat
sadhya bhavamapadayeti / mrtiyormamrtam gamayeti purvayoreva
mantrayoh samucitor'thastriyena mantrenocyata iti prasiddharthataiva /
natra trtiye mantre tirohitamantarhitamivartharupam purvayoriva
mantrayorasti, yathasruta evarthah / yajamanamudganam krtva
pavamanesu trisu, athanantaram yanitarani sistani
stotrani tesvatmane 'nnadyamagayet
pranavidudgatapranabhutah pranavadeva / yasmatsa eva
udgataivam pranam yathoktam veti, atah pranavadeva tam
kamam sadhayitum samarthah / tasmadyajamanastesu stotresu
prayujyamanesu varam vrnita, yam kamam kamayeta tam kamam
varam vrnita prarthayeta / yasmatsa esa evamvidudgateti
tasmacchabdatprageva sambadhyate / atmane va yajamanaya va yam
kamam kamayate icchatyudgata tamagayatyaganena sadhayati / evam
tavajñanakarmabhyam pranatmapattirityuktam / tatra
nastyasankasambhavah / atah karmapaye pranapattirbhavati va na
va? ityasankate / tadasankanivrttyarthamaha- taddhaitalokajideveti
/ taddhatadetatpranadarsanam karmaviyuktam kevalamapi, lokajideveti
lokasadhanameva / na ha evalokyatayai alokarhatvaya asa asamsanam
prarthanam naivasti ha / na hi pranatmani utpannatmabhimanasya
tatpraptyasamsanam sambhavati / na hi gramasthah kada gramam
prapnutamityaranyastha ivasaste /
asannikrstavisaye hyanatmanyasamsanam, na tatsvatmani sambhavati
/

tasmannasasti kadacitpranatmabhavam na prapadyeyamiti /
kasyaitat? ya evametatsama pranam yathoktam nirdharitamahimanam
veda- ahamasmi prana indriyavisayasangairasuraih
pampabhiradharsaniyo visuddhah, vagadipañcakam ca
madasrayatvadagnyadyatmarupam
svā•bhā•vikavijñā•notthendriyaviā¹£ayā•saā¹...gajanitā•surapā•pmadoá¹£aviyuktaá¹
sarvabhutesu ca madasrayannadyopayogabandhanam, atma caham
sarvabhutanamangirasatvat, rgyajuh samodgithabhutayasca vaca
atma tadvayaptestannirvartakatvacca, mama samno
gitibhavamapadyamanasya bahyam dhanam bhusanam sausvaryam
tato 'pyantaram sauvarnyalaksanikam sausvaryam,
gitibhavamapadyamanasya mama kanthadisthanani pratistha /
evam guno 'ham puttikadisariresu kartsnyena parisamapto
'murtatvatsarvagatatvacca- iti a evamabhimanabhivyaktervedopasta
ityarthah //28//

iti prathamadhyaye trtiyamudgithabrahmanam //3//
jñanakarmabhyam samucitabhyam prajapatitvapraptirvyakhyata
kevalapranadarsanena ca'taddhaitalokajideva'ityadina / prajapateh
phalabhutasya srstisthitisamharesu jagatah
svatantryadivibhutyupavarnanena jñanakarmanorvaidikayoh
phalotkarso varnayitavya ityevamarthamarabhyate / tena ca
karmakandavihitajñanakarmastutih krtva bhavetsamarthyat /

vivaksitam tvetat- sarvamapyetajjñanakarmaphalam samsara eva,
bhayaratyadyuktatvasravanat, karyakaranalaksanatvacca
sthulavyaktanityavisayatvacceti / brahmavidyayah kevalaya
vaksyamanaya moksahetutvamityuttarartham ceti / na hi
samsaravisayatsadhyasadhanadibhedalaksanad aviraktasya
atmaikatva jñanavisaye 'dhikarah, atrsityeva pane /
tasmajjñanakarmaphalotkarsopavarnanamuttarartham / tatha ca
vaksyati-"tadetatpadaniyamasya"(br.u.1 / 4 / 7) "tadetatpreyah putrat"
(br.u.1 / 4 / 8) ityadi /

start brhup 1,4.1

atmaivedam agra asit purusavidhah | so 'nuviksya nanyad atmano
'pasyat | so 'ham asmity agre vyaharat | tato 'hamnamabhavat | tasmad
apy etarhy amantrito 'ham ayam ity evagra ukthanyan nama prabrute yad
asya bhavati | sa yat purvo 'smat sarvasmat sarvan papmana ausat tasmad
purusah | osati ha vai sa tam yo 'smat purvo bubhusati ya evam
veda || brhup_1,4.1 ||

brhupbh_1,4.1 atmaivatmeti prajapatih prathamam 'ndajah
sarirabhidhiyate / vaidikajñanakarmaphalabhutah sa eva kim? idam
sarirabhedajatam tena prajapatisarirenavibhaktam / atmaivasidagre
praksarirantarotpatteh / sa ca purusavidhah purusaprakarah
sirahpranyadilaksano virat / sa eva prathamam sambhuto
'nuviksyanvalocanam krtva, ko 'ham kimlaksano vasmiti,
nanyadvastvantaram, atmanah pranapindatmakaryakaranarupanna
apasyanna dadarsa / kevalam tvatmanameva sarvatmanamapasyat / tatha
purvajjanmasrautavijñanasamskrtah, so 'ham prajapatih
sarvatmahamasmitiyagre vyaharadvahrtavan / tatastasmadyatah
purvajñanasamskarad atmanamevahamityabhyadhadagre
tasmadahamnamabhavat / tasyopanisadamiti srutipradarsitameva nama
vaksyati / tasmadyasmatkarane prajapatavevam vrttam tasmad,
tatkaryabhutesu pranisv etarhyetasminnapi kala amantritah
kastvamityuktah sannahamayamityevagra ukthva karanatmabhidhanena
atmanamabhidhayagre punarvisesanamajijñasave 'thanantaram
visesapindabhidhanam devadatto yajñadatto veti prabute kathayati
yannamasya visesapindasya matapitrkrtam bhavati tatkathayati /
sa ca prajapatiratikrantajanmani samyakkarmajñanabhavananusthanaih
sadhakavasthayan yadyasmatkarmajñanabhavananusthanaih
prajapatitvam pratipitsunam purvah prathamam san
asmatprajapatitvapratipitsusamudayatsarvasmad adau ausadadahat / kim?
asangajñanalaksanansarvanpapmanah prajapatitva
pratibandhakaranabhutan / yasmadevam tasmadpurusah,
purvamausaditi purusah / yathayam prajapatitrositva
prativandhakanpapmanah sarvanpurusah prajapatirabhavat, evamanyo 'pi
jñanakarmabhavananusthanavahnina kevalam jñanabaladvasati
bhasmikaroti ha vai sa tam;kam? yo 'smadvidusah purvah prathamam
prajapatirbubhusati bhavitumicchati tamityarthah / tam darsayati ya

evam vedeti / samarthyajjñanabhavanaprakarsavan / nanvanarthaya
prajapatyapratipipsa, evamvida ceddahyate /
naisa dosah, jñanabhavanotkarsabhavatprathamam
prajapatitvapatipattya bhavamatratvaddahasya /
utkrstasadhanah prathamam prajapatitvam prapnuvan nyunasadhano
na prapnotiti, sa tam dahatityucyate /
na punah pratyaksamutkrstasadhanena itaro dahyate /
yatha loke ajisrtam yah prathamamajimupasarpati tenetare dagdha
ivapahrtasamarthya bhavanti tadvat //1//

yadidam tustusitam karmakandavihitajñanakarmaphalam
prajapatyalaksanam naiva tatsamsaravisayamatyakramaditimamartha
pradarsayisyannaha-

start brhup 1,4.2

so 'bibhet tasmad ekaki bibheti | sa hayam iksam cakre, yan mad anyan
nasti kasman nu bibhemitu | tata evasya bhayam viyaya | kasmad dhy
abhesyat | dvitiyad vai bhayam bhavati || brhup_1,4.2 ||

brhupbh_1,4.2 so 'bibhetsa prajapatiryoyam prathamah sariri
purusavidho vyakhyatah / so 'bibhedbhitavanasmadadivadevetyaha /
yasmadayam purusavidhah sarirakaranavan
atmanasaviparitatadarsanavatvad abibhet, tasmattatsamanyadadyatve
'pyekaki bibheti / kiñcasmadadivadeva
bhayahetuviparitatadarsanapanodakaranam yathabhutatmadarsanam / so
'yam prajapatiriksamiksanam cakre krtavan ha / katham?
ityaha- yadyasmanmattonyadatmavyatirekena vastvantaram
pratidvandibhutam nasti, tasminnatmavinahetvabhavah kasmannu
bibhemitu / tata eva yathabhutatmadarsanadasya prajapaterbhayam
viiyaya vispastamapagatavat / tasya prajapateryadbhayam
tatkevalavidyanimitameva paramarthadarsane 'nupapannamityaha-
kasmaddhyabhesyat kimityasau bhitavanparamarthanirupanayam
bhayamanupapannamevetyabhiprayah / yasmad dvitiyadvastvantaraddhi bhayam
bhavati / dvitiyam ca vastvantaramavidyapratyupasthapitameva;na
hyadrsyamanam dvitiyam bhayajanmano hetuh"tatra ko mohah kah
sokah ekatvamanupasyatah"(isa.7) iti mantravarnat /
yaccaikatvadarsanena bhayamapanunoda tadyuktam / kasmad?
dvitiyadvastvantaradvai bhayam bhavati, tadekatvadarsanena
dvitiyadarsanamapanitamiti nasti yatah / atra codayanti- kutah
prajapaterekatvadarsanam jatam? ko vasmai upadidesa?
athanupadistameva pradurabhut, asmadaderapi tatha prasangah / atha
janmantarakrtasamskarahetukam, ekatvadarsananarthakyaprasangah /
yathaprajapateratikrantajanmavasthasya ekatvadarsanam
vidyamanamapyavidyabandhakaranam napaninye, yatah avidyasamyukta
evayam jato 'bibhet, evam sarvesamekatvadarsananarthakyam
prapnoti / antyameva nivartakamiti cenna, purvavatpunah
prasangenanaikantayat / tasmadanarthakamevaikatvadarsanamiti /
naisa dosah, utkrstahetudbhavatvallokat /

yatha punyakarmodbhavairviviktaih karyakaranaih samyukte janmani
sati prajñamedhasmrtivaisaradyam drstam, tatha prajapateh
dharmajñanavairagyaisvaryaviparitamahetudarvapapmadahat visuddhah
karyakaranai samyuktamutkrstam janma tadubbhavam
canupadistameva yuktamekatvadarsanam prajapateh /
tatha ca smrtih-"jñanamagratiidham yasya vairagyam ca jagatpateh /
aisvryam caiva dharmasya sahasiddham catustayam //

"iti / sahasiddhatve bhayanupapattiriti cet / na hyadityena saha tama udeti /
na, anyanupadistarthatvatsaha siddhavakyasya /
sraddhatatparyapranipatadinam ahetutvamiti cet
syantmatam"sraddhavamllabhate jñanam tatparah
samyatendriyah"(gita 4 / 39) "tadviddhi pranipatena"(gita 4 / 34)
ityevamadinam srutismrtivihitanam jñanahetunamahetutvam,
prajapatiriva janmantarakrtadharmahetutve jñanasyeti cet?
na;nimittavikalpasamuccayagunavadagunavattvabhedopapatteh / loke hi
naimittikanam karyanam nimittabhedo 'nekadha vikalpate / tatha
nimittasamuccayah / tesam ca vikalpitanam samuccitanam ca
punargunavadagunavattvavrto bhedo bhavati / tadyatha- rupajñana eva
tavannaimittike karye- tamasi vinalokena caksurupasannikarso
naktañcaranam rupajñane nimittam bhavati / mana eva kevalam
rupajñananimittam yoginam / asmakam tu sannikarsalokabhyam
saha tathadityacandradyalokabhedaih samuccita nimittabheda bhavanti /
tatha alokavisesagunavadagunavattvena bhedah syuh / evameva
atmaikatvajñane 'pi kvacijjanmantarakrtam karma nimittam bhavati,
yatha prajapateh / kvacittapo nimittam,"tapasa vijjñāsasva"(cha.u.3 /
2 / 1) iti sruteh / kvacit"acaryavanpuruso veda"(cha.u.6 / 14 / 2)
"sraddhavamllabhate jñanam"(gita.4 / 39) "tadviddhi
pranipatena"(gita.4 / 34) "acaryaddhaiva"(cha.u.4 / 1 / 3)
"drastavyah srotavyah"(br.u.2 / 4 / 5) ityadi srutismrtibhya
ekantajñanalabhanimittatvam sraddhaprabhrtinam
adharmadinimittaviyogahetutvat /
vedantasravanamanananididhyasananam ca saksajjñeyavisayatvat /
papadipratibandhaksaye catmamanasorbhutarthajñananimittasvabhavyat
/
tasmadahetutvam na jatu jñanasya sraddhapranipatadinamiti //2//

itasca samsaravisaya eva prajapatitvam, yatah /

start brhup 1,4.3

sa vai naiva reme | tasmad ekaki na ramate | sa dvitiam aicchat | sa
haitavan asa yatha stripumamsau samparisvaktau | sa imam
evatmanam dvedhapatayat | tatah patis ca patni cabhavatam | tasmad
idam ardhabrgalam iva sva iti ha smaha yajñavalkyah | tasmad ayam
akasa striya puryata eva | tam samabhavat | tato manusya
ajayanta || brhup_1,4.3 ||

brhupbh_1,4.3 sa prapatirvai naiva reme ratim nanvabhavat, aratyavisto

'bhudiyarthah, asmadadideva yatah, idanimapi
 tasmadekakitvadidharmavattvadekaki na ramate ratim nanubhavati /
 ratirnamestarthasamyogaja krida, tatprasamgina
 istaviyoganmanasyakulibhavo 'ratirityucyate / sa tasya
 araterapanodaya dvitiam aratyapaghatasamartham
 strivastvaicchadgrddhimakarot / tasya caivam strivisayam
 grdhyatah striya parisvaktasyevatmano bhavo babhuva / sa tena
 satyepsutvad etavanetatparimana asa babhuva ha / kimparimanah?
 ityaha- yatha loke stripumamsau aratyapanodaya samparisvaktau
 yatparimanau syatam tatha tatparimanau babhuvetyarthah / sa
 tatha tatparimanameva iyamatmanam dvedha
 dviprakaramapatayatpatitavan iyamevetyavadharanam
 mulakaranadvirajo visesanartham / na ksirasya sarvopamardena
 dadhibhavapattivadvirat sarvopamardenaitavanasa; kim tarhi? atmana
 vyavasthitasyaiva virajah satyasamkalpatvadatmavyatiriktam
 stripumsaparivaktaparisanam sarirantaram babhuva / sa eva ca
 virat tathabhutah sa haitavanaseti samanadhikaranyat /
 tatastasmatpatanatpatitasca patni cabhavatamiti dampatyornirvacanam
 laukikayoh / ata eva tasmad, yasmadatmana evardhah
 prthagbhutoyeyam stri, tasmadidam sariramanor'dhabrgalamardham
 ca tad brgalam vidalam ca tadardhabrgalam ardhavidalamevetyarthah /
 prakstryudvahanatkasyardhabrgalam? ityucyate- sva atmana iti / evamaha
 smoktavankila yajñavalkyah, yajñasya valko vakta
 yajñavalkastasyapatyam yajñavalkyo daivaratirityarthah /
 brahmano vapatyam /
 yasmadayam purusardha akasah stryardhasunyah
 punarudvahanattasmatpuryate stryardhena, punah samputikaraneneva
 vidalardhah /
 tam sa prajapatirmanvakhyah satarupakhyamatmano duhitaram
 patnitvena kalpitam samabhavanmaithunamupagatavan /
 tatastasmattadupagamanad manusya ajayantotpannah //3//

start brhup 1,4.4

so heyam iksam cakre -- katham nu matmana eva janayitva sambhavati |
 hanta tiro 'saniti | sa gaur abhavad vrsabha itarah | tam sam
 evabhavat | tato gavo 'jayanta | vadavetarabhavad asvavrsa itarah
 | gardabhitara gardabha itarah | tam sam evabhavat | tata ekasapham
 ajayata | ajetarabhavad basta itarah | avir itara mesa itarah | tam
 sam evabhavat | tato 'javayo 'jayanta | evam eva yad idam kiñca mithunam
 a pipilikabhyas tat sarvam asrjata || brhup_1,4.4 ||

brhupbh_1,4.4 sa satarupa u ha iyam seyam duhitrgamane smartam
 pratishedhamanusmarantiksañcake / katham nvidamakrtyam yanma
 mamatmana eva janayitvotpadya sambhavatyupagacchati / yadyapyayam
 nirghrno 'ham hantedanim tiro 'sani jatyantarena tiraskrta
 bhavani / ityevamiksitasau gaurabhavat /
 utpadyapranikarmabhiscodyamanayah punah punah saivamatih

satarupaya manoscabhavat / tatasca rsabha itarah / tam
samevabhadyadi purvavat / tato gavo 'jayanta / tatha
badavetarabhavadasvavrsa itarah / tatha gardabhitara gardabha
itarah / tatra badavasvavrsadinam sangamattata
ekasaphamekagvuram asvasvataragardabhakhyam trayamajayata / tatha
ajetarabhavadvastaschaga itarah, tatha aviritara mesa itarah, tam
samevabhavat /
tam tamiti vipsa /
tamajam tamaviñcetisamabhavadevetyarthah /
tato 'jasvavayascajavayo 'jayanta /
evameva yadidam kiñca yatkimñcedam mithunam sripumsalaksanam
dvandam, a pipilikabhayah pipilikabhih sahanenaivanyayena
tatsarvamasrjata jagatsrstavan //4//

start brhup 1,4.5 so 'ved aham vava srstir asmy aham hidam sarvam
asrksiti | tatah srstir abhavat | srstyam
hasyaitasyam bhavati ya evam veda || brhup_1,4.5 ||

brhupbh_1,4.5 sa prajapatih sarvamidam jagatsrstva avet / katham?
aham vavahameva srstih, srjyate iti srstam jagaducyate
srstiriti /
yanmayasrstam jaganmadabhedatvadahamevasmi na matto vyatiricyate /
kuta etat? aham hi yasmadidam sarvam jagadasrksi srstavanasmi
tasmadityarthah /
yasmatsrstisabdena atmanamevabhyadhatprajapatih,
tatastasmatsrstirabhavat srstinamabhavat /
srstyam jagati, hasya prajapategetasyametasmijnjagati, sa
prajapativatsrasta bhavati svatmano 'nanyabhutasya jagatah, kah? ya
evam prajapativadyathoktam svatmano 'nanyabhutam
jagatsadhyatmadibhutadhidaivam jagadahamasmiti veda //5//

start brhup 1,4.6

athety abhyamanthat | sa mukhac ca yoner hastabhyam cagnim asrjata |
tasmad etad ubhayam alomakam antaratah | alomaka hi yonir antaratah | tad
yad idam ahur amum yajamum yajety ekaikam devam etasyaiva sa
visrstih | esa u hy eva sarve devah | atha yat kiñcedam ardrum
tad retaso 'srjata | tad u soma | etavad va idam sarvam annam
caivannadas ca | soma evannam agnir annadah | saisa brahmano
'tirstih | yac chreyaso devan asrjatatha yan martyah sann
amrtan asrjata tasmad atisrstir | atisrstyam
hasyaitasyam bhavati ya evam veda || brhup_1,4.6 ||

brhupbh_1,4.6 evam sa prajapatirjagadidam mithunatmakam srsta
brahmanadivarnaniyanvardevatah sirsksuradau, ayeti
sabdadvayamabhinayapradarsanartham, anena prakarena mukhe hastau
praksityabhyamanyadabhimukhyena manyanapakarot / sa mukhahastabhyam
mathitva mukhacca yonerhastabhyam ca yonibhyamagnim
brahmanajateranugrahakartaramasrjata srstavan /

yasmaddahakasyagneryoniretadubhayam hastau mukham ca, tasmadbhaya
 mapyetadalomakam lomavivarjitam / kim sarvameva? na, antarato
 'bhyantaratah;asti hi yonya samanyamubhayasyasya / kim? alomaka hi
 yonirantaratah strinam / tatha brahmano 'pi mukhadeva jajhe
 prajapateh / tasmadekayonitvajjayesthenevanujo 'nugrhyate agnina
 brahmanah / tasmadbrahmano 'gnidevatyo mukhaviryasceti
 srutismrtisiddham / tatha balasrayabhyam bahubhyam
 balabhidadikam ksanniyajatiniantaram ksanniyam ca /
 tasmadaindrum ksatram bahuviryam ceti srutau smrtau cavagatam /
 tathoruta iha cesta tadasrayadvasvadilaksanam viso
 niyantaram visam ca / tasmatkrsyadiparo vasvadidevatyasca
 vaisyah / tatha pusanam prthvidaivatam sudram ca
 padbhyam paricaranaksamamasrjateti srutismrtiprasiddheh / tatra
 ksatradevatasargamihanuktam vaksyamanamamapyuktavadupapasamharati
 srstisakalyanukirtyai / yatheyam srutirvyavasthita tatha
 prajapatireva sarve deva iti niscitor'thah /
 srasturananyatvatsrstanam / prajapatinaiva tu srstatvad
 devanam / athaivam prakaranarthe vyavasthite
 tatstutyabhiprayenavidvanmatantaranindopanyasah, anyanindanyastutaye /
 tattatra karmaprakarane kevalayajñika yagakale yadidam vaca ahuh
 -'amumagnim yajasumindram yaja'ityadi -
 namasastrastotrakarmadibhinnavadbhinnamevagnyadidevamevaikam
 manyamana ahurityabhiprayah / tanna tatha vidyat, yasmadetasyaiva
 prajapateh sa visrstirdevabhedah sarva esa u hyeva prajapatireva
 pranah sarve devah / atra vipratipadyante - para eva hiranyagarbhe
 ityeye / samsarityapare / param eva tu mantravarnat / "indram
 mitram varunamagnimahuh"iti sruteh / "esa brahmaisa indra esa
 prajapatirete sarve devah"(ai.u.5 / 3) iti ca sruteh / smrtesca
 -"etameke vadantyagnim manumanye prajapatim"(manu.12 / 123) iti"yo
 'savatindriyo 'grahyah suksmo 'vyaktah sanatanah / sarvabhutamayo
 'cintyah sa eva svayamudbabhau" / (manu.1 / 7) iti / samsaryeva va syat
 / "sarvainpapmana aupat"(br.u.1 / 4 / 1) iti sruteh / na
 hyasamsarinah papmadahaprasango 'sti /
 bhayaratisamyogasravanat / "atha yanmartyah
 sannamrtanasrjata"(br.u.1 / 4 / 6) iti ca / "hiranyagarbham pasyati
 jayamanam"(sve.u.4 / 12) iti ca mantravarnat / smrtesca
 karmavipakaprakriyayam -"brahma visvasrjo dharmo mahanavyaktameva ca /
 uttamam satvikimetam gatimahurmanisinh"(manu.12 / 50) iti /
 athaivam viruddharthanupapatteh pramanyavyaghata iti cet? na,
 kalpanantaropapatteravirodhat /
 upadhivisesasambandhadvisesakalpanantaramupapadyate / "asino
 duram vrajati sayano yati sarvatah / kastam madamadam devam
 madanyo jñaturmarhati"(ka.u.1 / 2 / 21) ityevamadisrutibhya
 upadhivasatsamsaritam na paramarthatah / svato 'samsaryeva /
 evamekatvam nanatvam ca hiranyagarbhasya / tatha sarvajivanam,
 tattvamasī (cha.u.6 / 8 -16) iti sruteh / hiranyagarbhastu
 upadhisuddhyatisayapeksaya prayasah para eveti

srutismrtivadah pravrttah / samsaritam tu kvacideva
darsayanti / jivanam upadhighatasuddhibahulyatsamsaritamveva
prayaso 'bhilapyate / vyavrttakrtsnopadhibhedapeksaya tu sarvah
paratvenabhidhiyate srutismrtivadaih / tarkikaistu
parityaktagamabalairasti nasti kartakartetyadi viruddham bahu
tarkapadbhirakulikrtah sastrarthah, tenarthaniscayo durlabhah /
ye tu kevalasastranusarinah santadarpastesam
pratyaksavisaya iva niscitah sastrarthe devatadivisyah / tatra
prajapaterekasya devasyatradyalaksano bhedo vivaksita iti
tatagnirukto 'tta, adyah soma idanimucyate - atha yatkiñcedam loka
ardram dravatmakam tadretasa atmano bijadasrjata;retasa apah
(ai.u.1 / 4) iti sruteh / dravatmakasca somah / tasmadyadardram
prajapatina retasah srstam tadu soma eva / etavadvai etavadeva
nato 'dhikamidam sarvam / kim tat? annam caiva somo
dravatmakatvadapyayakam / annadascagnirausnyad ruksatvacca /
tatraivadhriyate, soma evannam yadadyate tadeva soma ityarthah / ya
evatta sa evagnih arthabaladdhyavadharanam / agnirapi kvacid
huyamanah somapaksasyaiva / somo 'pijymano 'gnirevatrtvat /
evamagnisomatmakam jagadatmatvena pasyanta kenaciddosena lipyate,
prajapatisca bhavati /
saisa brahmanah prajapateratisrstiratmano 'pyatisaya /
ka sa ityaha - yacchreyasah prasasyataranatmanah
sakasadyasmadasrjata devamstasmaddevasrstiratisrstih /
katham punaratmano 'tisaya srstih ityata aha - atha
yadyasmanmartyah sanmaranadharmasannamrtanamaranadharmino devan
karmajñānavahnina sarvanatmanah papmana ositvasrjata,
tasmadetamatisrstim prajapateratmabhutam yo veda sa
etasyamatisrstyam prajapatiriva bhavati prajapativadeva srsta
bhavati //6//

sarvam vaidikam sadhanam jñānakarmalaksanam
kartradyanekakarakapeksum prajapatitvaphalavasanam
sadhya metavadeva yadetadvyakrtam jagatsamsarah / athaitasyaiva
sadhya sadhanalaksanasya vyakrtasya jagato
vyakaranatpragbijavastha ya tam
nirdidijñātyankuradikaryanumitamiva vrksasya, karmabijo
'vidyaksetro hyasau samsaravrksah samula uddhartavya iti /
taduddharane hi purusarthaparismaptih / tatha cuktam - "urdhvamulo
'vaksakhah"iti kathake / gitasu ca "urdhvamulamadhah sakham"iti
/ purane ca "brahmavrksah sanatanah"iti /

start brhup 1,4.7

tad dhedam tarhy avyakrtam asit | tan namarupabhyam eva
vyakriyatasau namayam idamrupa iti | tad idam apy etarhi
namarupabhyam eva vyakriyata asau namayam idamrupa iti | sa esa iha
pravista a nakhagrebhyo yatha ksurah ksura dhane 'vahitah syad
visvambharo va visvambharakulaye | tam na pasyanti | akrtsno hi sah

pranann eva prano nama bhavati | vadan vak pasyams caksuh
srnvañ chrotram manvano manah | tany asyaitani karmanamany eva |
sa yo 'ta ekaikam upaste na sa veda | akrtsno hy eso 'ta ekaikena bhavati
| atmety evopasita | atra hy ete sarva ekam bhavanti | tad etat padaniyam
asya sarvasya yad ayam atma | anena hy etat sarvam veda | yatha ha vai
padenanuvinded evam kirtim slokam vindate ya evam veda ||
brhup_1,4.7 ||

brhupbh_1,4.7 tadvedam taditi bijavastham jagatpragutpattetarhi
tasminkale;paroksatvasarvanamnpratryaksabhidhanenabhidhiyate,
bhutakalasalambandhitvadavyakrtabhavino
jagatah;sukhagrahanarthamaitihyaprayogo ha sabdah / evam ha tada
asidityucyamane sukham tam paroksamapi jagato bijavastham
pratipadyate, yudhisthiro ha kila rajasidityukte yadvat / idamiti
vyakrtanamarupatmakam sadhyasadhanalaksanam
yathavarnitamabhidhiyate / tadidamsabdayoh
paroksapratryaksavasthajagadvacakayoh samanadhikaranyadekatvameva
paroksapratryaksavasthasya jagato 'vagamyate / tadevedamidameva ca
tadvyakrtamasiditi / athaivam sati nasata utpattirna sato vinasah
karyasyetyavadhrtam bhavati / tadevambhutam jagadvyakrtam
sannamarupabhyameva namna rupenaiva ca vyakriyata / vyakriyateti
karmakartprayogattatsvayamevatmaiva vyakriyata, vi a akriyata,
vispastam namarupavisesavadharanamaryadam
vyaktibhavamapadyata
samarthyadaksiptaniyantrkartrsadhanakriyanimittam / asaunameti
sarvanamnavisesabhidhanena namamatram vyapadisati / devadatto
yajñadatta iti va namasya ityasaunamayam / tathedamiti
suklakrsnadinamavisesah / idam suklamidam krsnam
va rupamasyetidam rupah / tadidamavyakrtam vastu etarhyetasminnapi
kale namarupabhyameva vyakriyate asaunamayamidam rupa iti /
yadarthah sarvasastrarambhah. yasminnavidyaya svabhavikya
kartrkriyaphaladhyaropana krta;yah karanam sarvasya jagatah
yadatmake namarupe saliladiva svacchanmalamiva phenamavyakrte
vyakriyete, yasca tabhyam namarupabhyam vilaksanah svato
nityasuddhabuddhamuktasvabhavah sa eso 'vyakrte atmabhute namarupe
vyakurvanbrahmadistambaparyantesu dehesviha
karmaphalasarvesvasanayadimatsu pravistah / nanu avyakrtam
svayameva vyakriyatetyuktam, kathamidamidanim ucyate, para eva tu
atmavyakrtam vyakurvanniha pravista iti / naisa dosah,
parasyapyatmano 'vyakrtajagadatmatvena vivaksitatvat /
aksiptaniyantrkartrkriya nimittam hi jagadvyakrtam
vyakriyatetyavocama /
idamsabdamanadhikaranyaccavyakrtasabdasya / yathedam
jaganniyantadyanekakarakanimittadivisesavadvyakrtam, tatha
aparityaktanyatamavisesavadeva tadvyakrtam /
vyakrtavyakrtamatram tu visesah / drstasca loke
vivaksatah sabdaprayogo grama agato gramah sunya iti / kadacid

gramasabdena nivasamatravivaksayam gramah sunya iti
sabdaprayogo bhavati, kadacinnivasijanavivaksayam grama agata iti,
kadacidubhayavivaksayamapi gramasabdaprayogo bhavati, gramam ca na
pravisediti yatha / tadvadihapi jagadidam vyakrtamavyakrtam
cetyabhedavivaksayam atmanatmanorbhavati vyapadesah / tathedam
jagadutpattivinasatmakamiti kevalajagadvayapadesah / tatha mahanaja
atma (br.u.4 / 4 / 22) asthulo 'nanuh sa esa neti neti (br.u.3 / 9
/ 26) ityadi kevalatmavyapadesah / nanu parena vyakartra vyakrtam
sarvato vyaptam sarvada jagat, sa kathamiha pravistah parikalpyate?
apravisto hi desah paricchinnena pravestum sakyate, yatha
purusena gramadih / nakasena kiñcinnityapravistatvat /
pasanasarpadivaddharmantareneti cet / athapi syat, na para atma
svenaiva rupena pravivesa, kim tarhi? tatstha eva
dharmantarenopajayate, tena pravista ityupacaryate / yatha
pasane sahajo 'ntahstah sarpo nalikere va toyam /
na,"tatsrstva tadevanupravisat"iti sruteh / yah srasta sa
bhavantaramanapanna eva karyam srstva pascatpravisaditi hi
sruyate / yatha bhuktva gacchatiti bhujigamikriyayoh
purvaparakalayoritaretaravicchedo 'visistasca karta tadvadihapi
syat / na tu tatsthasyaiva bhavantaropajanana etatsambhavati / na ca
sthanantarena viyujya sthanantara samyogalaksanahpraveso
niravayavyaparicchinnasya drstah / savayava eva
pravesasravanaditi cet na;tthadivyo hyamurtah purusah" (mu.u.2 / 1
/ 2) niskalam niskriyam (sve.u.6 / 19) ityadisrutibhyah
sarvavyapadesyadharma visesapratishedhasrutibhyasca /
pratibimbapravesavaditi cet? na, vastvantarena viprakarsanupapatteh /
dravye gunapravesavaditi cet? na, anasritatvat /
nityaparatantrasyaivasritasya gunasya dravye pravesa upacaryate / na tu
brahmanah svatantryasravanattatha pravesa upapadyate / phale
bijavaditi cet?
na;savayavatvavrddhiksayotpattivinasadidharmavattvaprasangat / na
caivam dharmavattvam brahmanah ajo 'jarah ityadi
srutinyayavirodhat / tasmadanya eva samsari paricchinna iha
pravista iti cet? na;"seyam daivataiksata"(cha.u.6 / 3 / 2)
ityarabhya tanamarupe vyakaravani"(6 / 2 / 3) iti tasya eva
pravesavyakaranakartrtvasruteh / tatha'tatsrstva
tadevanupravisat'(tai.u.2 / 6 / 1) 'sa etameva simanam vidaryaitaya
dvara prapadyata"(ai.u.3 / 12) 'sarvani rupani vicitya dhiro
namani krtvabhivadyadaste""tvam kumara uta va kumari tvam
jirno dandena vañcasi"(sve.u.4 / 3) "purascakre dvipadah"(br.u.2
/ 5 / 18) "rupam rupam"(ka.u.2 / 2 / 9) iti ta mantravarnanna
paradanyasya pravesah / pravistanamitaretarabhedatparanekatvamiti
cet na,"eko devo bahudha sannivistah" "ekahsanbahudha vicacara"
"tvameko 'si bahunanupravisat" "eko devah sarvabhutesu gudhah
sarvavyapi sarvabhutantaratma"(sve.u.6 / 11) ityadi srutibhyah /
pravesa upapadyate nopapadyata iti tisthatu tavat / pravistanam
samsarivattadananyatvanna parasya samsarivamiti cet? na,

asanadyatyayasruteh / sukhitvadhukhitvadidarsananneti cenna,"na
lipyate lokaduhkhena bahyah"(ka.u.2 / 2 / 11) iti sruteh /
pratyaksadivirodhadayuktamiti cet? na,
upadhyasrayajanitavisesavisayatvatpraksadeh / "na
drsterdrastaram pasyeh"(br.u.3 / 4 / 2) "vijñataramare
kena vijaniyat"(br.u.4 / 5 / 19) "avijñatam vijñatr"(br.u.3 / 8
/ 11) ityadi srutibhyo natmavisayam vijñanam / kim tarhi?
buddhyadyupadhyatmapratichayavisayameva sukhito 'ham duhkhitto
'hamityevamadi pratyaksavijñanam / ayamahamiti visayena
visayinah samanadhikaranyopacarat,"nanyadato 'sti
drastr"(br.u.3 / 8 / 11) ityanyatmapratishedhacca,
dehavayavavisesyatvacca sukhaduhkhayorvisayadharmatvam / "atmanastu
kamaya"(br.u.2 / 4 / 5) ityatmarthah tvasruterayukta iti cenna,"yatra
va anyadiva syat"ityavidyavisayatmarthatvabhyupagamat tatkena kam
pasyet (br.u.4 / 5 / 15) neha nanasti kiñcana (br.u.4 / 4 / 19) tatra
ko mohah kah sokah ekatvamanupasyatah (isa.7) ityadina
vidyavisaye tatprateddhacca natmadharmatvam /
tarkikasamayavirodhadayuktamiti cet na;yuktyapyatmano
duhkhitvanupapatteh / na hi duhkkena pratyaksavisayena atmano
visesyatvam pratyaksavisayatvat / akasasya
sabdaganavattvavadatmano duhkhitvamiti cenna,
ekapratyayavisayatvanupapatteh / na hi sukhagrahakena
pratyaksavisayena pratyayena nityanumeyasyatmano
visayikaranamupapadyate tasya ca visayikarane atmana
ekatvadvisayabhavaprasangah / ekasyaiva visayavisayitvam
dipavaditi cet? na;yugapadasambhavat,atmanyamsanupapattesca / etena
vijñanasya grahyagrahakatvam pratyuktam /
pratyaksanumanavisayayosca duhkhatmanorgunagunitve nanumanam /
duhkhasya nityameva pratyaksavisayatvat,
rupadisamanadhikaranyacca / manahsamyogajatve 'pyatmani
duhkhasya savayavatvavikriyavattvanyatvaprasangat / na hyavikrtya
samyogi dravyam gunah kascidupayannapayanva drstah kvacit /
na ca niravayavam vikriyamanam drstam
kvacidanityagunasrayam va nityam / na cakasa
agamavadibhirmityatayabhyupagamyate, na canyo drstanto 'sti /
vikriyamanamapi tatpratyayanivrtternityameveti cet? na, dravyasya
avayavanyathatvavyatirekena vikriyanupapatteh / savayavatve 'pi
nityatvamiti cenna;savayavasyavayavasamyogapurvakatve sati
vibhagopapatteh / vajradisvadarsananneti cenna,
anumeyatvatsamyogapurvatvasya / tasmannatmano
dukhkadyanityagunasrayatvopapattih / parasyaduhkhitve 'nyasya ca
dukhkhino 'bhave dukhkopasamanaya sastrarambhanarthakyamiti cet? na,
avidyadhyaropitaduhkhitvabhramapoharthatvat, atmani
prakrtasankhyapuranaabhramapohavat /
kalpitaduhkhyatmabhyupagamacca /
jalasuryadipratibimbavadatmagravesasca pratibimbavadvyakrte karya
upalabhyatvat / pragutpatteranupalabdha atma pascatkarye ca srsta

vyakrte buddherantarupalabhyamanah suryadipratibimbavajjaladau
karyam srstva pravista iva laksyamano nirdisyate sa esa
iha pravistah (br.u.1 / 4 / 7) tah srstva
tadevanupravisata sa etameva simanam vidaryaitaya dvara prapadyata
(ai.u.3 / 12) seyam devataiksata hantahamimastisro devata anena
jivenatmananupravisya (cha.u.6 / 2 / 3) ityevamadibhih / na tu
sarvagatasya niravayavasya digdesakalantarapakramanapraptilaksanah
pravesah kadacidapyupapadyate / na ca paradatmano 'nyo 'sti drasta
nanyadato 'sti drastr nanyadato 'stisrotr (br.u.3 / 8 / 11)
ityadi sruterityavocama / upalabdhyarthavacca
srstipravesasthityapyayavakyanam, upalabdheh
purusarthatvasravanat / atmanamevavet (br.u.1 / 4 / 10)
tasmattatsarvamabhavat (br.u.1 / 4 / 10) bahmavidapnoti param (tai.u.2 / 1
/ 1) sa yo ha vai tatparamam brahma veda brahmaiva bhavati (mu.u.3 / 2 / 9)
acaryavanpuruso veda (cha.u.6 / 14 / 2) tasya tavadeva ciram (cha.u.6 /
14 / 2) ityadi srutibhyah / tato mam tattvato jñatva visate
tadanantaram (gita 18 / 55) taddhyagryam sarvavidyanam prapyate
hyamrtam tatah ityadi smrtibhyasca / bhedadarsanapavadacca
srstyadi vakyanam atmaikatvadarsanarthaparativopapattih /
tasmatkaryasthasya upalabhyatvameva pravesa ityupacaryate / anakhagrebhyo
nakhagramaryadam atmanascaitanyamupalabhyate / tatra kathamiva
pravistah? ityaha - yatha loke ksuradhane ksuro dhiyate
'sminniti ksuradhanam tasminnapitopaskaradhane, ksuro 'ntahstha
upalabhyate, avahitah pravesitah syad yatha va visvambharo 'gnih,
visvasya bharanadvishvambharah kulaye nide 'gnih,
kasthadavahitah syadityanuvartate / tatra hi sa mathyamana
upalabhyate / yatha ca ksurah ksuradhana ekadese 'vasthito yatha
cagnih kasthadau sarvato vyapyavasthitah, evam samanyato
visesatasca deham samvyapyavasthita atma / tatra hi sa
prananadikriyavan darsanadikriyavamscopalabhyate /
tasmattatraivam pravistham tamatmanam
prananadikriyavisistam na pasyanti nopalabhante /
nanvaprapratishedho 'yam tam na pasyantiti,
darsanasyaprakrtatvat / naisa dosah, srstyadivakyanam
atmaikatvapratipattiyarthaparativaprakrtameva tasya darsanam / rupam
rupam pratirupo babhuva tadasya rupam prati caksanaya (br.u.2 /
5 / 19) iti mantravarnat / tatra prananadikriyavisistasyadarsane
hetumaha - akrtsno 'samasto hi yasmatsa prananadikriyavisistah
/ kutah punarakrtsnatvam ityucyate - prananneva prananakriyameva
kurvanprano nama pranasamakhyah pranabhidhano bhavati /
prananakriyakartrtvaddhi pranah pranatityucyate nanyam
kriyam kurvan / yatha lavakah pacaka iti /
tasmatkriyantarisistasya anupasamharadakrtsno hi sah / tatha
vadanvadanakriyam kurvanvaktiti vak, pasyamscaksuscasta iti
caksurdrasta, srnvañsrotiti srotram / prananneva
pranah vadanvak ityabhyam kriyasaktyudbhavah pradarsito bhavati
/ pasyamscaksuh srnvañsrotram ityabhyam

vijñanasaktyudbhavah pradarsyate,
 namarupavisayatvadvijñanasakteh / srotracaksusi vijñanasya
 sadhane, vijñanam tu namarupasadhanam / na hi namarupavyatiriktam
 vijñeyamasti / tayoscopalambhe karanam caksuhsrotre / kriya ca
 namarupasadhya pranasamavayini, tasyah pranasrayaya
 abhivyakto vakkaranam / tatha panipadapayupasthakhyani /
 sarvesamupalaksanartha vak / etadeva hi sarvam vyakrtam /
 trayam va idam nama rupam karma (br.u.1 / 6 / 1) iti hi vaksyati /
 manvano mano manuta iti / jñanasaktivikasanam sadharanam
 karanam mano manute 'neneti / purusastu karta sanmanvano mana ityucyate
 / tanyetani pranadinyasyatmanah karmanamani, karmajani namani
 karmanamanyeva, na tu vastumatravisayani / ato na
 krtsnatmavastvavadyotakani / evam hyasavatma pranadikriyaya
 tattatkriyajanitapranadinamarupabhyam vyakriyamano
 'vadyotyamano 'pi / sa yo 'to 'smatprananadikriyasamudayad ekaikam
 pranam caksuriti va visistam
 anupasamhrtetaravisistakriyatmakam manasa ayamatmetyupaste
 cintayati, na sa veda nasa janati brahma / kasmakrtsno 'samapto hi
 yasmadesa atma asmatprananadisamudayat / atah pravibhakta
 ekaikena visesanena visista itaradharmantaranupasamharadbhavati
 / yavadayamevam veda pasyati srnomy sprsamiti va
 svabhavapravrttivismam veda tavadañjasa krtsnamatmanam na
 veda / katham punah pasyanveda? ityaha - atmetyeva, atmeti
 pranadini visesanani yanyuktani tani yasya sa
 apnuvamstanyatma ityucyate / na tatha krtsnavisesolasamhari
 sankrtsno bhavati / vastumatrarupena hi
 pranadyupadhivisesakriyajanitani visesanani vyapnoti / tatha
 ca vaksyati - dhyayativa lelayativa (br.u.4 / 3 / 7) iti /
 tasmadatmetyevopasita / evam krtsno hyasau svena vasturupena
 grhyamano bhavati / kasmakrtsnah? ityasankyaha -
 atrasminnatmani hi yasmannirupadhikajalasuryapratibimbabheda ivaditve
 pranadyupadhikrta visesah pranadikarmajanamabhidheya
 yadyokta hyete ekamabhinnatam bhavanti pratipadyante / atmetyevopasita
 iti napurvavidhih / pakse praptatvat yatsaksadaroksadbrahma
 (br.u.3 / 4 / 1) katama atmeti - yo 'yam vijñanamayah (br.u.4 / 3 /
 7) ityevamadyatmapratipadanaparabhih srutibhiratmavisayam
 vijñanamutpaditam / tatratmasvarupavijñanenaiva
 tadvisayanatmabhimanabuddhih karakadikriyaphaladhyaropanatmika
 avidya nivartita / tasyam nivartitayam kamadidosanupapatteh
 anatmacintanupapatih / tasmattadupasanamasminpakse na vidhatavyam,
 praptatvat / tisthasu tavatpaksikyatomasanapraptnitya veti,
 apurvavidhih syat:jñanopasanayorekatve satyapraptnatvat / na sa veda
 iti vijñanam prastutya atmetyevopasita
 ityabhidhanadvedopasanasabddayorekarthatavagamyate / anena hyetatsarvam
 veda atmanamevavet (br.u.1 / 4 / 10) ityadisrutibhyasca
 vijñanamupasanam / tasya capraptnatvadvidhyarhatvam / na ca
 svarupanvakhyane purusapravrttirupapadyate, tasmadapurvavidhirevayam

/ karmavidhisamanyacca / yatha yajeta juhuyat ityadayah
 karmavidhayah, na tairasya atmetyevopasita (1 / 4 / 7) atma va are
 drastavyah (2 / 4 / 5) ityadyatmopasanavidherviseso 'vagamyate /
 manasakriyatvacca vijñanasya tatha yasyai devatayai havirgrhitam
 syattam manasa dhyayedvasatkarisyan ityadya manasi kriya
 vidhiyate, tatha atmetyevopasita (1 / 4 / 7) mantavyo nididhyasitavyah
 (2 / 4 / 5) ityadya kriyaiiva vidhiyate jñanatmika / tathavocama
 vedopasanasabdayorekarthatvamiti / bhavanamsatrayopapattesca - yatha
 hi yajeta ityasyam bhavanayam kena katham iti
 bhavyadyakanksapanayakaranamamsatrayamavagamyate, tatha
 upasita ityasyamapi bhavanayam vidhiyamanayam kimupasita?
 kenopasita? ityasyamakanksayam atmanamupasita manasa
 tyagabrahmacaryasamadamoparamatitiksaditikartavyatasamyuktah
 ityadisastrenaiva samarthyate 'satrayam / yatha ca krtsnasya
 darsapurnamasadiprakaranasya
 darsapurnamasadividhyuddesatvenopayogah evamaupanisadam
 atmopasanaprakaranasya atmopasanaprakaranasya
 atmopasanavidhyuddesatvenaivopayogah / neti neti (2 / 3 / 6) asthulam (3
 / 8 / 8) ekamevadvitiyam (cha.u.6 / 2 / 1) asanadyatitah
 ityevamadivakyam upasyatmasvarupavisesasamarpanenopayogahsa
 phalam ca mokso 'vidyanivrttirva / apare varnayanti
 upanenatmavisayam visistam vijñanantaram bhavayet,
 tenatma jñayate, avidyanivartakam ca tadeva, natmavisayam
 vedavakyajanitam vijñanamiti / etasminnarthe vacananyapi - vijñaya
 prajñam kurvita (br.u.4 / 4 / 21) drastavyah srotavyo mantavyo
 nididhyasitavyah (2 / 4 / 5) so 'nvestavyah sa vijijñasitavyah
 (cha.u.4) ityadini / na, arhantarabhavat / na ca atmetyevopasita
 ityapurvavidhih;kasmat?
 atmasvarupakathananatmapratishedhavakyajanitavijñanavyatirekena
 manasasya bahyasya vabhavat / tatra hi vidheh saphalyam yatra
 vidhivakyasravanamatrajavitavijñanavyatirekena
 purusapravrttirgamyate / yatha darsapurnamasabhyam svargakamo
 yajeta ityevamadau / na hi darsapurnamasavidhivakyajanitavijñanameva
 darsapurnamasamusthanam, taccadhikaradyapeksanubhavi / na tu
 neti neti (2 / 3 / 6)
 ityadyatmapratipadakavakyajanitavijñanavyatirekena
 darsapurnamasadivatpurusavyaparah sambhavati /
 sarvavyaparopasamahetutvat tadvakyajanitavijñanasya / na
 hyudasinavijñanam pravrttijanakam,
 abrahmanatmavijñananivartakatvacca ekamevadvitiyam (cha.u.6 / 2 / 1)
 tattvamasi (cha.u.6 / 8 -16) ityevamadivakyam / na ca tannivrttau
 pravrttirupadyate;virodhat /
 vakyajanitavijñanamatrannabrahmanatmavijñananivrttiriti cet
 na;tattvamasi (cha.u.6 / 8 -16) neti neti (br.u.2 / 3 / 6) atmaivedam
 (cha.u.7 / 25 / 2) ekamevadvitiyam (cha.u.6 / 2 / 1) brahmaivedamamrtam
 (mu.u.2 / 2 / 11) nanyadato 'sti drastah (br.u.3 / 8 / 11) tadeva
 brahma tvam viddhi (ke.u.1 / 4) ityadivakyam tadvaditvat /

drastavyavidhervisayasamarpakanyetaniti cet? na,
 arthantarabhavadityuktottaratvat / atmavastusvarupasamarpakaireva
 vakyaih tattvamasi ityadibhih sravanakala eva taddarsanasya
 krtatvad drastavyavidhernanusthanantaram
 kartavyamityuktottarametat / atmasvarupanvakhyanamatre na atmavijñane
 vidhimantarena na pravartata iti cet? na, atmavadvakya sravanena
 atmavijñanasya janitatvat - kim bho krtasya karanam? tacchravane
 'pi na pravartata iti cenna, anavasthaprasangat / yatha
 atmavadvakya rthasravane vidhimantarena na pravartate tatha
 vidhivakya rthasravane 'pi vidhimantarena na pravartisyata iti
 vidhyantarapeksa / tatha tadarthasravane 'pityanavastha prasajyeta /
 vakyajanitatmajñanasmrtsamtateh
 sravanavijñanamatrardharthantaravamiti cet? na, arthapratvat /
 yadavatmapratipadakavakya sravanad atmavisayam vijñanamutpadyate,
 tadaiva tadunpadyaganam tadvisayam vijñanamutpadyate, tadaiva
 tadunpadyaganam tadvisayam mithyajñanam nivartayadevotpadyate /
 atmavisayamithyajñananivrttau ca tatprabhavah smrtayo na bhavanti
 svabhavikyo 'natmavastubhedavisayah / anarthatvavagatesca,
 atmavagatau hi satyamanyadvastvanarthatvenamagamyate,
 anityaduhkhasuddhyadibahudosavattvad atmavastunasca
 tadvilaksanatvat / tasmadanatmavijñanasmrтинam
 atmavagaterabhavapratih /
 parisesyadatmaikatvavijñanasmrtsantaterarthata eva bhavanna
 vidheyatvam, sokamohabhayayasadiduhkhadosanivartakatvacca
 tatsmrteh / viparitajñanaprabhavo hi sokamohadidosah / tatha ca
 tatra ko mohah (isa.7) vidvamma bibheti kutascana (tai.u.2 / 9 / 1)
 abhayam vai janaka prapto 'si (br.u.4 / 2 / 4) bhidyate hridayagranthih
 (mu.u.2 / 2 / 8) ityadisrutayah / nirodhastartharthantaramiti cet /
 athapi syaccittavrttinirodhasya
 vedavakyanitatmavijñanadarthantaravat, tantrantaresu ca
 kartavyatayavagatatvadvidheyatvamiti cet? na; moksasadhanatvenanavagamat
 / na hi vedantesu brahmatmavijñanad
 anyatparamapurisarthasadhanatvenamagamyate / "atmanamevavet"(br.u.1 /
 4 / 10) "tasmattatsarvamabhavat"(1 / 4 / 10) "brahmavidapnoti param"(tai.u.2
 / 1 / 1 / 1) "sa yo ha vai tatparamam brahma veda brahmaiva bhavati"(mu.u.3 /
 2 / 9) "acaryavanpuruso veda"(cha.u.6 / 14 / 2) "tasya tavadeva ciram"(6
 / 14 / 2) "abhayam hi vai brahma bhavati evam veda"(br.u.4 / 4 / 25)
 ityevamadisrutisatebhyah / ananyasadhanatvacca nirodhasya / na
 hyatmavijñanatatsmrtsantanavyatirekena cittavrttinirodhasya
 sadhanamasti / abhyupagamyedamuktam, na tu brahmavijñanavyatirekena
 anyanmoksasadhanamavagamyate / akanksabhavacca
 bhavanabhavah; yaduktam yajetetyadau kim kena katham iti
 bhavanakanksayam
 phalasadhanetikartavyatabhirakanksapanayanam yatha,
 tadvadihapyatmavijñanavidhavapyupapadyata
 iti; tadasat, "ekamevaditiam"(cha.u.6 / 2 / 1) "tattvamasi"(cha.u.6 / 8
 -16) "neti neti"(br.u.2 / 3 / 6) "anantaramabhyam"(br.u.2 / 5 / 19)

"ayamatma brahma"(2 / 5 / 19) ityadivakyarthavijñanasamakalameva
 sarvakanksavinivrtteh / na ca vakyarthavijñane vidhiprayuktah
 pravartate vidhyantaraprayuktau canavasthadosamavocama / na ca
 ekamevadvitiyam brahma ityadivakyesu vidhiravagamyate /
 atmasvarupanvakhyanenai vavasitatvat /
 vastusvarupanvakhyanamatravadapramanyamiti cet / athapi syadyatha
 so 'rodidyadarodittadrudrasya rudratvam ityevamadau
 vastusvarupanvakhyanamatravadapramanyam,
 evamatmarthavakyanamapiti cet? na;visesat / na vakyasya
 vastvanvakhyanam kriyanvakhyanam va
 pramanyapramanyakaranam, kim tarhi?
 niscitaphalavadvijñanotpadakatvam / tadyatrasti tatpramanam vakyam,
 yatra nasti tadapramanam / kimñca bho prcchamastvam
 atmasvarupanvakhyana paresu vakyesu phalavanniscitam ca
 vijñanamutpadyate, na va? utpadyate cetkathamapramanyamiti? kim va na
 pasyasi avidyasokamohabhayadisamsarabijadosanivrttim
 vijñanaphalam / na srnopi va kim tatra ko mohah kah soka
 ekatvamanupasyatah (isa.7) mantravidevasmi natmavitso 'ham bhagayah
 socami tam ma bhagavañchokasya param socami tarayatu (cha.u.7 / 1
 / 3) ityevamadyupanisadvakyasatani? evam vidyate kim so
 'rodidityadis niscitam phalavacca vijñanam / na cedvidyate
 'stvapranyam / tadapramanye phalavanniscitavijñanotpadakasya
 kimityapramanyam syat? tadapramanye ta
 darsapurnamasadivakyasu ko visrambhah / nanu
 darsapurnamasadivakyanam purusapravrttivijñanotpadakatvat
 pranyam / atmavijñanavakyasu tannastiti / satyamevam, naisa
 dosah / pramanayakaranopapatteh / pramanyakaranam ca
 yathoktameva, nanyat / alankarascayam,
 yatsarvapravrttibijavirodhaphalavadavijñanotpadakatvam
 atmapratipadakavakyanam napramanyakaranam / yattuktam vijñaya
 prajñam kurvita (br.u.4 / 4 / 21) ityadivacananam
 vakyarthavijñanavyatirekena upasanarthatvamiti, satyametad, kintu
 napurvavidhyarthata, pakse praptasya niyamarthataiva / katham
 punarupasanasya paksapraptih? yavata
 parisesyadatmavijñanasmrntisatitih nityaivetyabhihitam badham,
 yadyapyevam;sarirarambha kasya karmano niyataphalatvat,
 samyagjñanapraptavapyavasyambhavini pravrttirvanmanahkayanam,
 labdhavrtteh karmano baliyastvat muktesvadipravrttivat / tena
 pakse praptam jñanapravrttidaurbalyam /
 tasmattyagavairagyadisadhanabalavalambena
 atmavijñanasmrntisatitirniyantavya bhavati, na tvapurva
 kartavya;praptatvad ityavecama / tasmad
 praptavijñanasmrntisantananiyamavidhyarthani vijñaya prajñam
 kurvita ityadi vakyani, anyarthasambhavat / nanvanatmopasanamidam,
 itisabdaprayogat;yatha priyamityetadupasita ityadau na priyadiguna
 evopasyah, kim tarhi? priyadigunavatpranadyevopasyam;tathehapi
 iti paratmasabdaprayogad atmagunavadanatmavastupasyamiti gamyate /

atmopasyatvavakyavailaksanyacca parena ca vaksyati - atmanameva
lokamupasita (1 / 4 / 15) iti / tatra ca vakye atmaivopasyatvenabhipreto
dvitiyasravanadatmanameveti / iha tu na dvitiya srucate /
itiparascatmasabdah atmenyevopasita iti / ato natmopasya
atmagunascanya iti tvavagamyate / na;vakyasesa atmana
upasyatvenavagamat / asyaiva vakyasya sese atmaivopasyatvenavagamyate
- tadetatpadaniyamasya sarvasya yadayamatma (br.u.1 / 4 / 7) antarataram
yadayamatma (br.u.1 / 4 / 8) atmanamevet (1 / 4 / 10) iti /
pravistasya darsanapratisedhadanupasyatvamiti cet / yasyatmanah
pravesa uktah tasyaiva darsanam varyate tam na pasyanti (4 / 3 / 23)
iti prakrtopadanat / tasmadatmano 'nupasyatvamevet cet? na,
akrtsnatvadosat / darsanapratisedho 'krtsnatvadosabhiprayena
natmopasyatvampratisedhaya / pranadikriyavisistatvena
visesanat / atmanascedupasyatvamanabhipetam
pranadyekaikakriyavisistasyatmano 'krtsnatvavacanamanarthakam
syat akrtsno hyeso 'ta ekaikena bhavati (1 / 4 / 7) iti ato
'nekaikavisistatvatma krtsnatvadupasya eveti siddham /
yastvatmasabdasya itiparah prayogah, atmasabdapratyayoh
atmatattvasya paramarthato 'visayatvajñanartham, anyatha
atmanamupasitetyevamavaksyati / tatha carthatatmani
sabdapratyayavanujñatau syatam;taccanistam, neti neti (2 / 3 / 6)
vijñataramarekena vijaniyat (2 / 4 / 14) avijñatam vijñatr (3 / 8
/ 12) yato vaco nivartante aprapya manasa saha (tai.u.2 / 4 / 1)
ityadisrutibhyah / yattu atmanameva lokamupasita (1 / 4 / 15) iti
tadanatmopasanaprasanganivrttiparatvanna vakyantaram /
anirjñatavasamanyadatma jñatavyo 'natma ca / tatra
kasmadatmopasane eva yatna asthiyate atmetyevopasita iti
netaravijñana iti? atrocate - tadetadeva prakrtam padaniyam
gamaniyam nanyat / asya sarvasyete nirdharanartha sasthi /
asminsarvasminnityarthah / yadayamatma yadetadatmatattvam / kim na
vijñatavyamevanyat? na;kim tarhi? jñatavyatve 'pi na
prthagjñanantaramapeksata atmajñanat / kasmad? anenatmana
jñatena hi yasmadetatsarvamanatmajatam anyadyattatsarvam samastam veda
janati / nanvanyajñanenanyanna jñayata iti / asya pariharam
dundubhyadigranthena vaksyamah / katham punaretat padaniyamityucyate -
yatha ha vai loke padena, gavadikhurankito desah padamityucyate tena
padena, nastam vivitsitam pasum padenanvesamano
'nuvindellabheta / evamatmani labdhe sarvamanulabhata ityarthah /
nanvatmani jñate sarvamanyajñayata iti jñane prakrte, katham labho
'prakrta ucyate iti? na;jñanalabhayorekarthatvasya vivaksitatvat /
atmano hyalabho 'jñanameva, tasmajñanamevatmano labhah,
nanatmalabhavadaprapraptilaksana atmalabhah,
labdhrlabdhavyayarbhedabhavat / yatra hyatmano 'natma labdha,
labdhavyo 'natma / sa caprapta utpadyadikriyavyavahitah
karakavisesopadanena kriyavisesamutpadya labdhavyah / sa
tvaprapraptilaksano 'nityah,
mithyajñanajanitakamakriyaprabhavatvat, svapne putradilabhavat / ayam

tu tadviparita atma / atmatvadeva notpadyadikriyavyavahitah /
nityalabdhasvarupatve 'pi satyavidyamatram vyavadhanam / yatha
grhyamanaya api suktikaya viparyayena rajatabhasaya
agrahanam viparitajñānavyavadhanamatram, tatha grahanam
jñānamatrameva, viparitajñānavyavadhanapoharthatvajñānasya /
evamihapyatmano 'labho 'vidyamatravyavadhanam / tasmadvidyaya
tadapohanamatrameva labho nanyah kadacidapyupapadyate /
tasmadatmalabhe jñānadarthatarasadhanasya anarthakyam
vaksyamah /
tasmannirasankameva jñānalabhayorekarthatvam vivaksannaha -
jñānam prakrtya, anuvindediti /
vindaterlabharthatvat /
gunavijñānaphalamidamucyate - yathayamatmatma namarupanupravesena
khyatim gata atmetyadinamarupabhyam pranadisamhatim ca
slokaṃ praptavanityevam yo veda,sa kirtim khyatim slokaṃ ca
sanghatamistaih saha vindate labhate /
yadva yathoktam vastu yo veda mumuksunamapekṣitam
kirtisabditamaikyajñānam tatphalam slokasabditam muktimapnotiti
mukhyameva phalam //7//

kutascatmatattvameva jñeyamanahatyanyadityaha -

start brhup 1,4.8

tad etat preyah putrat preyo vittat preyo 'nyasmat sarvasmad
antararam yad ayam atma | sa yo 'nyam atmanah priyam bruvanam
bruyat priyam rotsyatitivaraha tathaiva syat | atmanam eva priyam
upasita | sa ya atmanam eva priyam upaste na hasya priyam pramayukam
bhavati || brhup_1,4.8 ||

brhupbh_1,4.8 tadetatmatattvam preyah priyataram putrat / putro hi
loke priyah prasiddhastasmadapi priyataramiti niratisayapriyatvam
darsayati / tatha vittadhiranyaratnadeh, tatha anyasyadyaloke
priyatvena prasiddham tasmatsarvasmadityarthah /
tatkasmadatmatattvameva priyataram na pranadi? ityucyate -
antararam bahyatputravittadeh pranapindasamudayo hyantaro
'bhyanterah sannikṛsta atmanah / tasmadapyantaradantararam
yadayamatma yadetadatmatattvam / yo hi loke niratisayapriyah sa
sarvaprayatnena labdhavyo bhavati / tathayamatma sarvalaukikapriyebhyah
priyatamah / tasmattallabhe mahanyatna asthena ityarthah,
karttavayatapraptamapyanyapriyalabhe yatnamujjhitva / kasmatpunah
atmanatmapriyayoranyatarapriyahanena itarapriyopadanapraptau
atmapriyopadanenaivetarahanam kriyate na viparyayah? ityucyate - sa
yah kascidanyamanatmamamamamavisesam putradikam
priyataramatmanah sakasad bruvanam bruyadatmapriyavadi /
kim? priyam tavabhimatam putradilaksanam rotsyatyavaranam
pranasamrodham prapsyati / vinanksyatiti / sa kasmadevam
braviti? yasmadisvarah samarthah paryapto 'savevam vaktum ha
yasmattasmattathaiva syadyattenoktam pranasamrodham prapsyati /

yathabhutavadi hi sah, tasmatsa isvaro vaktum / isvarasabdah
ksipravaciti kecil / bhavedyadi prasiddhih syat /
tasmadujjhitvanyatpriyatmanameva priyamupasita /
sa ya atmanameva priyamupaste, atmaiva priyo nanyo 'stiti pratipadyate
'nyallaukikam priyamapyapriyameveti niscitya upaste cintayati, na
hasyaivamvidah priyam pramayukam pramaranasilam bhavati /
nityanuvadamatrametat, atmavido 'nyasya priyasyapriyasya cabhavat /
atmapriyagrahanastutyartham va priyagunaphalavidhanartham
mandatmadarsinah /
tacchilyapratyayopadanat //8//

sutrita brahmavidya atmetyevopasita iti yadarthopanisatkrtsnapi /
tasyaitasya sutrasya vyacikhyasuh prayojanabhidhitsayopojjighamsati /

start brhup 1,4.9

tad ahur yad brahmavidyaya sarvam bhavisyanto manusya manyante | kim u
tad brahmaved yasmad tat sarvam abhavad iti || brhup_1,4.9 ||

brhupbh_1,4.9 taditi vaksyamanamanantaravakye 'vadyotyam vastvahuh /
brahmana brahma vividisavo
janmajaramaranaprabandhacakrabhramanakrtayasaduhkhodakaparamahodad
hiplavabhutam gurumasadya tattiramuttitirsavo
dharmadharmasadhanatatphalalaksanat
sadhyaadharupannirvinnah

tadvilaksananityaniratisayasreyah pratipitsavah / kimahurityaha -
yadbrahmavidyaya brahma paramatma taya brahmavidyaya, sarvam
niravasesam bhavisyanto bhavisyama ityevam manusya yanmanyante /
manusyagrahanam visesato 'dhikarajñapanartham / manusya eva hi
visesato 'bhyudayanihsreyasasadhane 'dhikrta ityabhiprayah /
yatha karmavisaye phalapraptim dhruvam karmabhyo manyante, tatha
brahmavidyaya sarvatmabhavaphalapraptim dhruvameva manyante /
vedapramanyasyobhayatravisesat / tatra vipratisiddham vastu
laksyate 'tah prcchamah - kimu tadbrahma yasya vijñanatsarvam
bhavisyanto manusya manyante? tatkimavedyasmadvijñanattadbrahma
sarvamabhavat? brahma ca sarvamiti sruyate /
tadyadyavijñaya kiñcitsarvamabhavattathanyesamapyastu, kim
brahmavidyaya? atha vijñaya sarvamabhavat, vijñanasadhyatvatkarmaphalena
tulyamevetyanityatvaprasangah sarvabhavasya brahmavidyaphalasya /
anavasthadosascatatapyanyadvijñaya sarevamabhavattatah
purvamapyanyadvijñayeti /
na tavadvijñaya sarvamabhavat, sastrarthavairupyadosat /
phalanityatvadosastarhi? naiko 'pi dosor'thavisasopapatteh //9//

yadi kimapi vijñayaiva tadbrahma sarvamabhavatprcchamah - kimu
tadbrahmavet? yasmattatsarvamabhavaditi / evam codite
sarvadosanagandhitam prativacanamaha-

start brhup 1,4.10

brahma va idam agra asit | tad atmanam evavet | aham brahmasmiti |
tasmad tat sarvam abhavat | tad yo yo devanam pratyabudhyata sa eva tad
abhavat | tatharsinam | tatha manusyanam | tad dhaitat pasyann
rsir vamadevah pratipede 'ham manur abhavam suryas ceti | tad idam
apy etarhi ya evam vedaham brahmasmiti sa idam sarvam bhavati |
tasya ha na devas canabhutya isate | atma hy esam sa bhavati |
atha yo 'nyam devatam upaste 'nyo 'sav anyo 'ham asmiti na sa veda |
yatha pasur evam sa devanam | yatha ha vai bahavah pasavo
manusyam bhun̄jyur evam ekaikah puruso devan bhunakti | ekasminn eva
pasav adiyamane 'priyam bhavati kim u bahusu | tasmad esam tan
na priyam yad etan manusya vidyuh || brhup_1,4.10 ||

brhupbh_1,4.10 brahmaparam, sarvabhavasya sadhyatvopapatteh / na hi
parasya brahmanah sarvabhavapattirvijñanasadhya /
vijñanasadhyam ca sarvabhavapattirvijñanasadhya /
vijñanasadhyam ca sarvabhavapattimaha -'tasmattatsarvamabhavat'iti /
tadasmadbrahma va idamagra asidityaparam brahmeha bhavitumarhati /
manusyadhikaradva tadbhavi brahmanah syat / 'sarvam
bhavisyanto manusya manyante'iti hi manusyah prakrtah,
tesam cabhyudayanihsreyasasadhane visesato 'dhikara ityuktam, na
parasya brahmano napyaparasya prajapateh / ato
dvaitaikatvaparabrahmavidyaya karmasahitaya aparabrahmabhavamupasampanno
bhojyadapavrttah sarvapraptiocyocchinnakamakarmabandhanah
parabrahmabhavi brahmavidyahetorbhrametyabhidhiyate / drstasca loke
bhavinim vrttimasritya sabdaprayogah - yatha'odanam pacati'iti,
sastre ca -'parivrajakah sarvabhutabhayadaksinam'ityadi, tatheheti
kecit - brahma brahmabhavi puruso brahmanah - iti vyacaksate /
tanna, sarvabhavapatteranityatvadosat / na hi so 'sti loke paramarthato
yo nimittavasadbhavantaramapadyate nityasceti / tatha
brahmavijñananimitakrta cetsarvabhavapattih, nitya ceti viruddham /
anityatve ca karmaphalatulyatetyukto dosah /
avidyakrtasarvatvanivrttim cetsarvabhavapattim brahmavidyaphalam
manyase, brahmabhavipurusakalpana vyartha syat;pragbrahmavijñanadapi
sarvo jantubrahmatvannityameva sarvabhavapannah paramarthatah,
avidyaya tvabrahmatvamasarvatvam cadhyaropitam yatha suktikayam
rajatam, vyomni va talamalavattvadi, tatheha brahmanyadhyoropitamavidyaya
abrahmatvamasarvatvam ca brahmavidyaya nivartyata iti manyase yadi, tada
yuktam yatparamarthata asitparam brahma, brahmasabdasya
mukhyarthabhutam'brahma va idamagra asit'ityasminvakyey ucyate iti
vaktum;yathabhutarthavaditvadvedasya / na tviyam kalpana yukta,
brahmasabdarthaviparito brahmabhavi puruso brahmetyucyata iti
srutahanyasrutakalpanaya anyayyatvanmahattare prayojanantare 'sati /
avidyakrtavyatirekenabrahmatvamasarvatvam ca vidyata eveti cenna, tasya
brahmavidyayapohanupapatteh / na hi
kvacitsaksadvastudharmasyapodhri drsta kartri va brahmavidya
/ avidyayastu sarvatraiva nivartika drsyate /
tathehapyabrahmatvamasarvatvam cavidyakrtameva nivartyatam

brahmavidyaya / na tu paramarthikam vastu kartum nivartayitum varhati
 brahmavidya / tasmadvyarthaiva srutahanyasrutakalpana /
 brahmanyavidyanupapattiriti cet? na, brahmani vidyavidhanat / na hi
 suktikayam rajatadhyaropane 'sati suktikatvam jñapyate
 caksurgocarapannayam - iyam suktika na rajatam, iti /
 tatha"sadevedam sarvam" "brahmaivedam sarvam" "atmaivedam sarvam"
 "nedam dvaitamastyabrahma"iti brahmanyekatvavijñanam na vidhatavyam
 brahmanyavidyadhyaropanayamasatyam / na brumah - suktikayamiva
 brahmanyataddharmadhyaropana nastiti, kim tarhi? na brahma
 svatmanyataddharmadhyaropanimittam, avidyakartr ceti / bhavatvevam
 navidyakartr bhrantam ca brahma / kimntu naivabrahmavidyakarta
 cetano bhranto 'nya isyate / "nanyo 'to 'sti vijñata" (br.u.3 / 7 /
 23) "nanyadato 'sti vijñatr"(3 / 8 / 11) "tattvamasi"(cha.u.6 / 8
 -13)"atmanamevavet / aham brahmasmi"(br.u.1 / 4 / 10) "anyo 'savanyo
 'hamasmiti na sa veda"(1 / 4 / 10) ityadisrutibhyah / smrtibhyasca
 -"samam sarvesu bhutesu"(gita 13 / 27) "ahamatmagudakesa"(gita
 10 / 20) "suni caiva svapake ca"(gita 5 / 18) "yastu sarvani
 bhutani"ityadibhyah / "yasminsarvani bhutani" (isa.u.7) iti ca
 mantravarnat / nanvevam sastropadesanarthakyamiti / badhamevam
 avagate 'stvevanarthakyam / avagamanarthakyamiti cet? na,
 anavagamanivrterdrstatvat / tannivrterapyanupapattirekatva iti
 cet? na drstavirodhat / drsyate
 hyekativijñanadevanavagamanivrterih, drsyamanamapyanupapannamiti
 bruvato drstavirodhah syat;na ca drstavirodhah
 kenacidapyabhyupagamyate / na ca drste 'nupapannam nama,
 drstatvadeva / darsananupapattiriti cettatrapyesaiva yuktih /
 "punyam vai punyena karmana bhavati"(br.u.3 / 2 / 13) "tam
 vidyakarmani samanvarabhete" (4 / 4 / 2)
 ityevamadisrutismrtinyayebhyah parasmadvilaksano 'nyah
 samsaryavagamyate / tadvilaksanasca parah"sa esa neti
 neti"(br.u.3 / 9 / 23) "asanayadyatyeti" "ya atmapahatapapma vijaro
 vimrtyuh"(cha.u.8 / 7 / 1) "etasya va aksarasya prasasane"(br.u.3 /
 8 / 9) ityadisrutibhyah / kanadaksapadaditarkasastresu ca
 samsaravilaksana isvara upapattitah sadhyate /
 samsaraduhkhanayanarthitvapravrttidarsanatsphutamanyatvamisvara
 tsamsarino 'vagamyate / "avakyanadarah"(cha.u.3 / 14 / 2) "na me
 parthasti" (gita3 / 22) iti srutibhyah / "so 'nvestavyah sa
 vijijñasitavyah"(cha.u.8 / 7 / 1) "tam viditva na lipyate"(br.u.4 / 4
 / 23) "brahmavidapnoti param"(tai.u.2 / 1 / 1)
 "ekadhaivanudrastavyametat"(br.u.4 / 4 / 20) "yo va etadaksaram
 gargyaviditva"(3 / 8 / 10) "tameva dhiro vijñaya"(4 / 4 / 21) "pranavo
 dhanuh saro hyatma brahma tallaksyamucyate" (mu.u.2 / 2 / 4)
 ityadikarmakartrnirdesacca / mumuksosca
 gatimargavisesadesopadesat / asati bhede kasya kuto gatih syat?
 tadabhava ca daksinottaramargavisesanupapattih,
 gantavyadesanupapattisceti / bhinnasya tu parasmadatmanah
 sarvametadupapannam / karmajñanasadhanopadesacca -

bhinnascedbrahmanah samsari syat, yuktastam
 pratyabhyudayanihsreyasadhanayoh karmajñanayorupadeso
 nesvarasyaptakamatvat / tasmadyuktam brahmeti brahmabhavi purusa
 ucyata iti cet? na, brahmopadesanarthakyaprasangat / samsari ced -
 brahmabhavyabrahma san viditvatmanamevaham brahmasmiti
 sarvamabhavattasya samsaryatmavijñanadeva sarvatmabhavasya phalasya
 siddhatvatparabrahmopadesasya dhruvamanarthakyam praptam /
 tadvijñanasya kvacitpurusarthasadhane 'viniyagatsamsarina
 evaham brahmasmiti brahmatvasampadanartha upadesa iti cet / anirjñate
 hi brahmasvarupe kim sampadayedaham brahmasmiti / nirjñatalaksane
 hi brahmani sakya sampatkartum / na; "ayamatma brahma"(br.u.2 / 5 / 19)
 catsaksadaparoksadbrahma (3 / 4 / 1) ya atma (cha.u.8 / 7 / 1)
 tatsatyam sa atma (cha.u.6 / 8 / 7) brahmavidapnoti param (tai.u.2 / 1 /
 1 /) iti prakrtya tasmadva etasmadatmanah (2 / 1 / 1) iti sahasraso
 brahmatmasabdayoh samanadhikaranyadekarthatvamevetyavagamyate /
 anyasya hyanyatve sampatkriyate naikatve / idam sarvam yadayamatma
 (br.u.2 / 4 / 6) iti ca prakrtasyaiva drastavyasyatmana ekatvam
 darsayati / tasmannatmano brahmatvasampadupapattih / na
 capyanyatprayojanam brahmopadesasya gamyate, brahma veda brahmaiva bhavati
 (mu.u.3 / 2 / 9) abhayam vai janaka prapto 'si (br.u.4 / 2 / 4) abhayam
 hi vai brahma bhavati (4 / 4 / 25) iti ca tadapattisravanat /
 sampattiscettadapattirna syat / na hyanyasyamyabhava upapadyate / vacanat
 sampatterapi tadbhavapattih syaditi cet? na, sampatteh
 pratyayamatratvat / vijñanasya ca
 mithyajñananivartakatvavyatirekenakaraktvamityavocama / na ca
 vacanam vastunah samarthyanakam / jñapakam hi sastram na
 karakamiti sthitih / sa esa iha pravistah (br.u.1 / 4 / 7)
 ityadivakyesa ca parasyaiva pravesa iti sthitam / tasmadbhrameti na
 brahmabhavipurusakalpana sadhvi / istarthabadhanacca /
 saindhavadhanavadanantaramabahyamekarasam brahmeti vijñanam
 sarvasyamupanisadi pratipipadayisitor'thah / kandadvaye 'pyante
 'vadhanadavagamyate ityanusasanam etavadare khalvamrtatvam iti.
 tatha sarvasakhopanisatsu ca brahmaikatvavijñanam niscitor'thah /
 tatra yadi samsari brahmano 'nya atmanamevavediti kalpyeta,
 istasyarthasya nadhanam syat / tatha ca
 sastramupakramopasamharayorvirodhdadasamañjasam kalpitam syat /
 vyapadesanupapattesca / yadi ca atmanamevavet iti samsari kalpyeta,
 brahmavidya iti vyapadeso na syat / atmanamevavediti samsarina eva
 vedyatvopapatteh / atmeti vedituranyaducyata iti cenna, aham brahmasmiti
 visesanat / anyascedvedyah syadayamasaviti va visesyeta na
 tvahamasmiti / ahamasmiti visesanadatmanamevavediti
 cavadhananniscitamatmaiva brahmetyavagamyate / tatha ca satyupapano
 brahmavidyavyapadeso nanyatha / samsarividya hyanyatha syat / na ca
 brahmatvabrahmatve hyekasyopapanne paramarthatah, tamahprakasaviva
 bhanorviruddhatvat / na cobhayanimitatve brahmavidyete niscito vyapadeso
 yuktam tattvijñanavivaksyam, srotuh samsayo hi tatha syat /
 niscitam ca jñanam purusarthasadhanamisyate"yasya syaddha na

vicikitsasti" (cha.u.3 / 14 / 4) "samsayatma vinyasyati"(gita 4 / 40)
 iti srutismrtibhyam / ato na samsayito vakyartha vacyah
 parahitarthina / brahmani sadhakatvakalpana asmadadisviva
 apesala'tadatmanamevavettasmattatsarvamabhavat'iti - iti cet? na,
 sastropalambhat / na hyasmatkalpaneyam, sastrakrta
 tu;tasmacchastrasyamupalambhah / na ca brahmana istam
 cikirsuna sastrathaviparitakalpana svarthaparityagah karya /
 na caivatyevaksama yukta bhavatah / sarvam hi nanatvam
 brahmani kalpitameva"ekadhaivanudrastavyam"(br.u.4 / 4 / 20) "neha
 nanasti kiñcana" (4 / 4 / 19) "yatra hi dvaitamiva bhavati" (2 / 4 / 14)
 "ekamevadviyam"(cha.u.6 / 2 / 1) ityadivakyasatebhyah / sarvo hi
 lokavyavaharo brahmanyeva kalpito na paramarthah san,
 ityatyalpamidamucyate'iyameva kalpana apesala'iti / tasmad
 yatpravistam srastrr brahma tadbrahma / vaisabdo
 'vadharanarthah / idam sarirastham yad grhyate, agre
 prakpratibodhadapi brahmaivasit, sarvam cedam / kintvapratibodhat
 abrahmasmyasarvam ca ityatmanyadhyaropat'kartah kriyavanphalanam
 ca bhokta sukhi dukkho samsari'iti cadhyaropayati / paramarthatastu
 brahmaiva tadvilaksanam sarvam ca / tatkathañcidacaryena
 dayaluna pratibodhitam'nasi samsari'ityatmanamevavetsvabhavikam /
 avidyadhyaropitavisesavarjitamiti eva sabdasyarthah / bruhi ko
 'savatma svabhavikah, yamatmanam viditavadbhrama / nanu na
 smarasyatmanam, darsito hyasau, ya iha pravisya pranityapaniti
 vyanityudaniti samanititi / nanu'asau gauh, asavasvah'ityevamasau
 vyapadisyate bhavata natmanam pratyaksam darsayasi / evam tarhi
 drasta srota manta vijñata, sa atmeti / nanvatrapi
 darsanadikriyakartuh svarupam na pratyaksam darsayasi / na hi
 gamireva gantuh svarupam chidirva chettuh / evam tarhi
 drsterdrasta sruteh srota matermanta vijñatervijñata, sa
 atmeti / nanvatra ko viseso drastari? yadi drstardrasta.
 yadi va ghatasya drasta, sarvathapi drastaiva / drastavya eva
 tu bhavanvisesamaha drsterdrasteti drasta tu yadi
 drsteh, yadi va ghatasya, drasta drastaiva / na,
 visesopapatteh / astyatra visesah drsterdrasta sa
 drstim, na kadacidapi drstirna drsyate drasta;tatra
 drasturdrsty nityaya bhavitavyam, anitya ced
 drasturdrstih, tatra drsya ya drstih sa kadacinna
 drsyetapi, yathanityaya drsty ghatadi vastu / na ca tadvad
 drsterdrasta kadacidapi na pasyati drstim / kim dve
 drsti drastuh - nitya adrsya, anya anitya drsyeti?
 badham;prasiddha tavadanitya drstih, andhanandhatvadarsanat /
 nityaiva cetsarvo 'nandha eva syat / drastastu nitya drstih"na hi
 drasturdrsterviparilopo vidyate" -iti sruteh / anumanacca -
 andhasyapi ghatadyabhasavisaya svapne drstirupalabhyate, sa
 tarhitaradrstinase na pasyati, sa drasturdrstih /
 tayavipariluptaya nityaya drsty svarupabhutaya
 svayañjyotihsamakhyathetamanityam drstim

svapnavuddhantayorvasanapratyayarupam nityameva
pasyandrsterdrasta bhavati / evasca sati drstireva
svarupamasyagnyausnyavat, na kanadanamiva drstivyatirikto
'nyascetano drasta / tadbrahma atmanameva
nityadrgrupamadhyaropitanityadrstyadivarjitamevedviditavat /
nanu vipratisiddham"na vijñatevijñataram vijaniyah"(br.u.3 /
4 / 2) iti sruteh, vijñaturvijñanam / na, evam vijñananna
vipratishedhah / evam drsterdrasteti vijñayata eva /
anyajñananapeksatvacca - na ca drasturnityaiva drstirityevam
vijñate drastrivisayam drstimanyamakanksate / nivartate
hi drastuvvisayadrstyakanksa tadasambhavadeva / na
hyavidyamane visaya akanksa kasyacidupajayate / na ca drsya
drstirdrastaram visayikartumutsahate, yatastamakankseta
/ na ca svarupavisayakhanksasvasyaiva /
tasmadajñanadhyaropananivrttireva'atmanamevavet ityuktam,natmano
visayikaranam' / tatkathamavet? ityaha - aham drsterdrasta
atma brahmasmi bhavamiti brahmeti - yatsaksadaparoksatsarvantara
atma asanayadyatito neti netyasthulamananvityevamadi laksanam,
tadevahamasmi, nanyah samsari, yatha bhavanaheti / tasmadevam
vijñanattadbrahma sarvamabhavat / tasmadyuktameva manusya manyante
yadbrahmadevityaya sarvam bhavisyama iti / yatprstam,'kimu
tadbrahmadev yasmattatsarvamabhavat'iti, tannirnitam -'brahma va idamagra
asit tadatmanamevedaham brahmasmiti tasmattatsarvamabhavat'iti /
tattatra yo yo devanam madhye pratyabudhyata pratibuddhvanatmanam
yathoktena atma tadbrahmabhavat / tatharpinam tatha
manusyanam ca madhye / devanamityadi lokadrstyapeksaya na
brahmatvabuddhyocyate / 'purah purusa avisat'iti sarvatra
brahmaivanupravistamityadyucyate / paramarthatastu tatra tatra
brahmaivagra asitprakpratibodhad devadisariresvanyathaiva
vibhavyamanam / tadatmanamevavettathaiva ca sarvamabhavat / asya
brahmadevityaya sarvabhavapattih phalamityetasyarthasya dradhimne
mantranudaharati srutih / katham? tad brahma etadatmanameva'ahamasmi'iti
pasyannetasmadeva brahmano darsanadrstirvamadevakhyah pratipede
ha pratipannavankila / sa etasminmantrandadarsa -'aham manurabhavam
suryasca'ityadin / tadetadbrahma pasyan iti brahmadevitya paramrsyate /
'aham manurabhavam suryasca'ityadina sarvabhavapattim
brahmadevityaphalam paramrsati / pasyansarvatmabhavam phalam
pratipeda ityasmadprayogad brahmadevityasahayasadhanasadhyam moksam
darsayati;bhuñjanasrpyatiti yadvat / seyam brahmadevityaya
sarvabhavapattirasinmahatam devadinam viryatisayat /
nedanimaidamyuginanam visesato manusyanam, alpaviryatvaditi
syatkasyacidbuddhih, tadutthapanayaha- taidam prakrtam brahma
yatsarvabhutanupravistam drstikriyadilingam, etarhyetasminnapi
vartamanakale yah kascidvyavrttabahyautsukya atmanamevaivam
veda'aham brahmasmi'iti
apohyopadhijanitabhrantivijñanadhyaropitanvisesan
samsaradharmanagandhitamanantaramabahyam brahyevahamasmi kevalamiti-so

'vidyaktasarvatvanivrtterbrahavijhanadidam sarva bhavati / na hi
mahaviryesu vamaadhevadisuhinaviryesu vavartamanikesu
manusyesubrahmano visesastadvijhanasya vasti / vartamanikesu
purusesu tubahyavidyaphale anaikantikata sadkyata ityata aha-tasya
habrahavijhaturyathotkena vidhina deva mahaviryasca napi
abhutatya.abhavanaya brahyasarvamavasya, nesate na paryaptah,
kimutanye / brahyavidyaphalaprasyau vidhnakarane devadaya isata iti
kasadka? ityucyate-devadinprati rnavattvanmartyanam /
"brahyacaryena rpibhyo yajhena devabhyah prajaya pitrbhyah"iti hi
jayamanamevarnavantam purusam darsayati srutih /
pasunidarsanacca"atho 'yam va"(br.u. 1 / 4 / 16)
ityadlokarutescatmano vrttiparipipalayisayadhamarnanivam
devah paratantranmanusyanpratyamrtatvapraptim prati vidhnam
kuryuriti nyayyaivaisa sadka / svapasunsvasarirana ca
raksanti devah / mahattaram hi vrttim karmadhinam
darsaysyati devadinam bahupasusamatayaikaikasya purusasya /
"tasmandepam tanna priyam yadetanmanudhya vidyah"(1 / 4 / 10) iti
hahi vaksyati / "yatha ha vai svaya lokayaristimicchedevam
haivamvide sarvani bhutanyaristimicchanti"(1 / 4 / 16) iti ca /
brahyavisve pararthyanivrtterna svalokatvam pasutvañcetyamiprayo
'priyaristivacanabhyamavagamyate / tasmadbrahyavido
brahyavidyaphalarprapta prati kuryureva vidhnam devah,
prabhavavantasca hi te / nanvevam satyanyasvapi
karmaphalapraptipudevanam vidhnakaranampeyapanasamam / hanta
tarhyavisrambho 'bhyudayanihsreyasasadhana. nusthanesu /
tathesvarasyacintaya. saktitvadvidhnakarane prabhutvam / tatha
kalakarmamantrausadhitasam / esam hi phalasampattivipattihetutvam
sastre loke ca prasidvam / ato 'pyanasvasah sastrarthanusthane
/ na;sarvapadarthanam niyatanimittopadanat, jagadvaicitryadarsanacca
/ svabhavapakse ca tadubhayanupapatteh / 'sukhadukkhadi
phalanimittam karma'ityetasminpakse sthite
vedasmrtinyayalokaparigrhite, devesvarakalastavanna
karmaphalaviparyasakartarah, karmanam kanksitakarakatvat /
karma hi subhasubham purusanam
devakalesvaradikarakamanapeksya natmanam prati labhate,
labdhatmakamapi phaladane 'samartham, kriyaya hi
karakadyanekanimittopadanasvabhavyat / tasmatkriyanuguna hi
devesvaradaya iti karmasu tavanna phalapraptim pratyavisrambhah /
karmanamapyesam vasanigatvam kvacit,
svasamarthyasyapranodyatvat / karmakaladaivadravyadisvabhavanam
gunapradhanabhavastvanyato durvijñeyasceti tatkrto moholokasya -
karmaiva karakam nanyatphalapraptaviti kecitam;daivamevetyapare;kala
ityeke;dravyadisvabhava iti kecit;sarva ete samhata evetyapare / tatra
karmanah pradhanyamangikrtya vedasmrtivadah -"punyo vai
punyena karmana bhavati papah papena"(br.u.3 / 2 / 13) ityadayah
/ yadyapyesam svavisaye kasyacitpradhanyodbhava itaresam
tatkalinapradhanyasaktistambhah, tathapi na karmanah

phalapraptim pratyanaikantikavam,
 sastranyayanirdharitvatkarmapradhanyasya / na;avidyapagamamatratvad
 brahmapraptiphalasya - yaduktam brahmapraptiphalam prati deva vighnam
 kuryuriti, tatra na devanam vighnakarane samarthyam;kasmat?
 vidyakalanantaritvad brahmapraptiphalasya / katham? yatha loke
 drastuscaksusa alokena samyogo yatkalah, tatkala eva
 rupabhivyaktih / evamatmavisayam vijñanam yatkalam, tatkala eva
 tadvisayajñanatirobhavah syat / ato brahmavidyayam
 satyamavidyakaryanupapatteh pradipa iva tamahkaryasya, kena kasya
 vighnam kuryurdevah - yatrmatvameva devanam brahmavidah /
 tadetadaha - atma svarupam dhyeyam yattatsarvasastrairvijñeyam
 brahma, hi yasmat, esam devanam, sabrahmavidbhavati /
 brahmavidyasamakalamevavidyamatravyavadhanapagamacchuktikaya iva
 rajatabhasayah suktikatvamityavocama / ato natmanah pratikulatve
 devanam prayatnah sambhavati / yasya hyanatmabhutam phalam
 desakalanimittantaritam, tatanatmavisaye saphalah prayatno
 vighnacaranaya devanam / na tviha vidyasamakala atmabhute
 desakalanimittanantarite, avasaranupapatteh / evam tarhi
 vidyapratyayasantatyabhavad viparitapratyayatatkaryayosca darsanad
 antya evatmapratyayo 'vidyanivartako na tu purva iti /
 na;prathamenanaikantikavat / yadi hi prathama atmavisayah pratyayo
 'vidyam na nivartayati, tathantyo 'pi, tulyavisayatvat / evam tarhi
 santato 'vidyanivartako na vicchinna iti / na, jivanadau sati
 santatyanupapatteh / na hi jivanadihetuke pratyaye sati
 vidyapratyayasantatirupapadyate, virodhat / atha
 jivanadipratyayatiraskaranenaiva amaranantadvidyasantatiriti cenna,
 pratyayeyattasamantanavadhanacchastrarthanavadhanadosat /
 iyatam pratyayanam santatiravidyaya
 nivartiketyanavadhanacchastrartho navadhriyeta, taccanistam /
 santatimatratve 'vadhrita eveti cet? na, adyantayoravisesat / prathama
 vidyapratyayasantatirmaranakalanta veti visesabhavat, adyantayoh
 pratyayoh purvoktau dosau prasajyeyatam / evam tarhyanivartaka eveti
 cet? na, "tasmattatsarvamabhavat"(br.u.1 / 4 / 10) iti sruteh / "bhidyate
 hrdayagranthih"(mu.u.2 / 2 / 8) "tatra ko mohah" (isa.7) ityadi
 srutibhyasca / arthavada iti cet? na, sarvasakhopanisadah /
 pratyaksapramitatmavisayatvadastyeveti cet? na, uktapariharatvat /
 avidyasokamohabhayadidosanivrtteh pratyaksatvaditi cektah
 pariharah / tasmadadyo 'ntyah santato 'santatascetyacodyamet /
 avidyadidosanivrttiphalavasanaadvaidhayah / ya
 evavidyadidosanivrttiphalakrtpratyaya adyo 'ntyah santato 'santato
 va sa eva vidyetyabhyupagamanna codyasyavataragandho 'pyasti / yattuktam
 viparitapratyayatatkaryayosca darsanaditi, na;tacchesasthitihetutvat /
 yena karmana sariramarabdham
 tadviparitapratyayadosanimittatvattasya tathabhutasyaiva
 viparitapratyayadosasamyuktasya phaladane savarthyamiti,
 yavaccharipatah tavatphalopabhogangataya viparitapratyayam
 ragadidosam ca tavanmatramaksipatyeva,

muktesuvatpravrttaphalatvattaddhetukasya karmanah / tena na tasya
nivartuka vidya, avirodhat / kim tarhi svasrayadeva
svatmavirodhyavidyakaryam yadutpitsu tannirunaddhi, anagatatvat /
atitam hitarat / kiñca, na ca viparitapratyayo vidyavata utpadyate,
nirvisayatvat / anavadhrtavisayavisesasvarupam hi
samanyamatramasritya viparitapratyaya utpadyamana utpadyate, yatha
suktikayam rajatamiti / sa ca visayavisesavadharanavato
'sesaviparitapratyayasrayasyopamarditatvanna purvavatsambhavati,
suktikadau samyakpratyayatpattau punagdarsanat / kvacittu vidyayah
purvotpannaviparitapratyayajanasamskarebhyo
viparitapratyayavabhasah smrtayo
jayamanaviparitapratyayabhrantimakasmatkurvanti:yatha
vijñatadigvibhagasyapyakasmaddigviparyayavibhramah / samyagjñanavato
'pi cetpurvavadviparitapratyaya utpadyate, samyagjñane
'pyavisrambhacchastrarthavijñanadau pravrttirasamañjasa syatsarvam
ca pramanamapramanam sampadyeta
pramanapramanayorvisesanupapatteh /
etena'samyagjñananantameva sarirapatabhavah kasmat? 'ityetat
parihrtam / jñanotpatteh pragurdhvam
tatkalanmantarasañcitanam vinasah siddho bhavati
phalaprapativighnanisedhasrutereva / "ksiyante casya karmani"(mu.u.2
/ 2 / 8) "tasya tavadeva ciram"(cha.u.6 / 14 / 2) "sarve papmanah
pradruryante"(cha.u.5 / 24 / 3) "tam viditva na lipyate karmana
papakena"(br.u.4 / 4 / 23) "etamu haivaite na taratah"(4 / 4 / 22)
"nainam krtakrte tapatah"(4 / 4 / 22) "etam ha vava na
tapati"(tai.u.2 / 9 / 1) "na bibheti kutascana"(tai.u.2 / 9 / 1) ityadi
srutibhyasca / "jñanagnih sarvakarmani bhasmasatkurute"(gita 4 /
37) ityadismrtibhyasca / yattu rnaih pratibadhyata iti, tanna,
avidyavadvipayatvat / avidyavanhi rni, tasya kartrtvadyupapatteh
/ 'yatra va anyadiva syattatranyo 'nyatpasyet'(4 / 3 / 31) iti hi
vaksyati / ananyatsadvastvatmakhyam yatravidyayam
satyamanyadivasyattimirakrtadvitiyacandravat,
tatravidyakrtanekakarapeksam darsanadikarma tatkrtam
phalam ca darsayati,"tatranyo 'nyatpasyet"ityadina / yatra
punarvidyayam satyamavidyakrtanekatvabhramaprahanam,"tatkena kam
pasyet"(4 / 5 / 15) iti karmasambhavam darsayati /
tasmadavidyavadvisaya eva rnitvam, karmasambhavat;netaratra /
etaccottaratra vyacikhyasisyamanairevavakyairvistarena
pradarsayisyamah / tadyathehaiva tavat - atha yah kascidabrahmavid
anyamatmano vyatiriktam yam kañciddevatam, upaste
stutinamaskarayagabalyupaharapranidhanadina upa aste - anyo
'savanatma mattah prthak, anyo 'hamasmyadhikrtah, mayasmai
rnivatpratikartavyam - ityevampratyayo veda vijanati tattvam / na sa
kevalamevambhuto 'vidvanavidyadosavaneva, kim tarhi? yatha
pasurgavadirvahanadohanadyupakarairupabhujyate, evam sa
ijyadyanekopakarairupabhoktavyatvadekaikena devadinam, atah pasuriva
sarvarthesu karmasvadhikrta ityarthah / etasya hyaviduso

varnasramadipravibhagavato 'dhikrtasya karmano vidyasahitasya
kevalasya ca saastroktasya karyam manusyatvadiko brahmanta utkarsah
/ saastroktaviparitasya ca svabhavikasya karyam manusyatvadika eva
sthavaranto 'pakarsah / yatha caitattatha"atha trayo vava lokah" (1
/ 5 / 16) ityadina vaksyamah krtsnenavadyayasesena /
vidyayasca karyam sarvatmabhavapattirityetatsanksepato darsitam /
sarvahiyaupanisad vidyavidyavibhagapradarsanenaivopaksina /
yatha caisor'thah krtsnasya sastrasya tatha pradarsayisyamah /
yasmadevam, tasmadavidyavantam purusam prati deva isata eva
vighnam kartumanugraham cetyetaddarsayati - yatha ha vai loke bahavo
go-asvadayah pasavo manusyam svaminamatmano 'dhisthataram
bhuñjyuh palayeyurevam bahupasusthaniya ekaiko 'vidvanpuruso devan
- devaniti pitradypalaksanartham - bhunakti palayatiti /
ima indradayo 'nye matto mamesitaro bhrtya ivahamesam
stutinamaskarejyadinaradhanam krtvabhyudayam nihsreyasam ca
tatprattampalam prapsyamityevamabhisandhih /
tatra loke bahupasumato yathaikasminneva pasavadiyamane
vyaghradinapahiyamane mahadapriyam bhavati, tatha bahupasusthaniya
ekasminpuruse pasubhavad vyuttisthatyapriyam bhavatiti, kim
citram devanam bahupasvapaharana iva kutumbinah /
tasmadesam devanam tanna priyam, kim tat?
yadetadbrahmatmatattvam kathañcana manusya vidyurvijaniyuh tatha ca
smaranamanugitasu bhagavato vyasasya - "kriyavadbhirhi kaunteya
devalokah samavrtah /
na caitadistam devanam maryairupari vartanam //

" ato devah pasuniva vyaghradibhyo
brahmavijñanadvighnamacikirsanti;asmadupabhogyatvanmavyuttistheyur
iti /
yam tu mumocayisanti tam sraddhadibhiryoksyanti
viparitamasraddhadibhih /
tasmanmumuksurdevaradhanaparah sraddhabhaktiparah pranayo
'pramadi syadvidyapraptim ati vidyam pratiti va
kakvaitatpradarsitam bhavati devapriyavakyena //10//

start brhup 1,4.11

brahma va idam agra asid ekam eva | tad ekam san na vyabhavat | tac chreyo
rupam atyasrjata ksatram, yany etani devatra ksatranindro
varunah somo rudrah parjanyo yamo mrtyur isana iti | tasmad
ksatrat param nasti | tasmad brahmanah ksatriyam adhastad
upaste rajasuye | ksatra eva tad yaso dadhati | saisa ksatrasya
yonir yad brahma | tasmad yady api raja paramatam gacchati
brahmaivantata upanisrayati svam yonim | ya u enam hinasti svam sa
yonim rcchati | sa papiyan bhavati yatha sreysamsam himsitva ||
brhup_1,4.11 ||

brhupbh_1,4.11 sutritah sasrarthah"atmetyevopasita"iti / tasya ca
vyacikhyasitasyarthavadena"tadahuryadbrahmavidyaya" ityadina

sambandhaprayojane abhihite /
avidyayascasamsaradhikarakaranatvamuktam"atha yo 'nyam
devatamupaste"ityadina / tatravidvanrni
pasavaddevadikarmakartavyataya paratantra ityuktam / kim
punardevadikarmavyatvenimittam? varna asramasca / tatra ke varnah?
ityataidamarabhyate / yannimittasambaddhesu karmasvayam paratantra
evadhikrtah samsariti / etasyaivarthasya
pradarsanayagnisarganantaramindradisargo noktah / agnestu sargah
prajapateh srstiparipuranya pradarsitah / ayam ca
indradisargastatraiva drastavyastacchesatvat / iha tu sa evamidhiyate
'vidusah karmadhikarahetupradarsanaya- brahma va idamagra
asidyadagnim srstva agnirupapannam brahma /
brahmanajatyamimanad brahmetyabhidhiyate / vai idam
ksatradijjatam brahmaivabhinnamasidekameva /
nasitksatradibhedah / tadbrahmaikam
ksatradiparipalayitradisunyam sadam na vyabhavat- na vibhutavat,
karmane nalamasidityarthah / tatastadbrahma'brahmano 'smi mamettham
kartavyam'iti brahmanajatinimittam karma cikirsu-atmanah
karmakartrtvavibhutyai sreyaorupam prasastarupam
atyasrjatatisayenasrjata-srstavat / kim punastadyatsrstam?
ksatram ksatriyajatih, tadvyaktibhedena pradarsayati-yanyetani
prasiddhani loke devatra devesu ksatraniti / jatyakhyayam
pakse bahuvacanasmaranad vyaktibahutvadva bhedopacarena bahuvacanam /
kani punastani? ityahatrabhipikta eva visesato nirdisyante-indro
devanam raja, varuno yadasam, somo brahmananam, rudrah
pasunam, parjanyo vidyudadinam, yamah pitnam,
mrtuogadinam, isanobhasam-ityevamadini devesuksatrani /
tadanu, indradiksatradevatadhisthitani pururavahprabhrtini
srstanyeva drastavyani / tadartha eva hi devaksatrasargah
prastutah / yasmadbrahmanatisayena srstam ksatram
tasmatksatratparam nasti brahmanajaterapi niyansr /
tasmadbrahmanah karanabhato 'pi ksatriyasya
ksatriyamadhastadvyavasthitah sannuparisthitamupaste / kka? rajasuye /
ksatra eva tadatmiyam yasah khyatirupam brahmeti dadhati
sthapayati / rajasuyabhisiktenasandyam sthitena rajña amantrito
brahmnniti rtvikpunastam pratyaha"tvam rajanbrahmasi"iti /
tadetadabhidhiyate -"ksatra eva tadyaso dadhati"iti / saisa prakrta
ksatrasya yonireva yadbrahma / tasmadyadyati raja paramatam
rajasuyabhisekagunam gacchatyapnoti brahmaiva brahmanajatimedha,
antato 'nte karmaparisamaptavupaniksayatyasrayati svam yonim,
purohitam puro nidhatta ityarthah /
yastu punarbalabhimanasvayam yonim brahmanajatim brahmanam ya
u enam hinasti himsati nyagbhavena pasyati, svamatmayameva sa
yonimrcchati-svayam prasavam vicchinatti vinasayati-svayam prasavam
vicchinatti vinasayati /
sa etatkrta papiyanpapataro bhavati /
purvamapi ksatriyah papa eva kruratvadatmaprasavahimsaya sutaram /

yatha loke sreyamsam prasastataram himsitva paribhuya papataro
bhavati tadvat //11//

ksatre srste 'pi-

start brhup 1,4.12

sa naiva vyabhavat | sa visam asrjata | yany etani devajatani ganasa
akhyayante vasavo rudra aditya visve deva maruta iti || brhup_1,4.12 ||

brhupbh_1,4.12 sa naiva vyabhavat, karmane brahma tatha navyabhavat,
vittoparjayiturabhavat /

sa visamasrjata karmasadhanavittoparjanaya /

kah punarasau vit? yanyetani devajatani-svarthe nistha, ya ete
devajatibheda ityarthah;ganaso ganam ganam, akhyayante kathyante
/

ganapraya hi visah, prayena samhata hi vittoparjane samarthah
na ekaikasah /

vasavah astasankhyo ganah, tathaikadasa rudrah,
dvadasadityah, visvedevasrayodasa visvaya apatyani, sarve va
devah, marutah sapta sapta ganah //12//

start brhup 1,4.13

sa naiva vyabhavat | sa saudram varnam asrjata pusanam | iyam vai
pusa | iyam hidam sarvam pusyati yad idam kiñca || brhup_1,4.13
||

brhupbh_1,4.13 sa paricarakabhavatpunarapi naiva vyabhavat, sa saudram
varnamasrjata- sudra eva saudrah, svarthe 'ni vrddhah /

kah punarasau saudro varno yah srstah? pusanam-
punyatiti pusa kah punarasau pusa? iti visesatastannirdisati-
iyam prthivi pupa /

svayameva nirvacanamaha- iyam hidam sarvam pusyati yadidam kiñca
//13//

start brhup 1,4.14

sa naiva vyabhavat | tac chreyo rupam atyasrjata dharmam | tad etat
ksatrasya ksatram yad dharmah | tasmad dharmat param nasti | atho
abaliyan baliyamsam asamsate dharmena | yatha rajñāivam | yo vai
sa dharmah satyam vai tat | tasmad satyam vadantam ahur dharmam
vadatiti | dharmam va vadantam satyam vadatiti | etad dhy evaitad
ubhayam bhavati || brhup_1,4.14 ||

brhupbh_1,4.14 sa caturah srstvapi varnannaiva vyabhavat,
ugratvatksatrasyaniyatasankaya / tacchreyorupamatyasrjata, kim
tat? dharmam;tadetacchreyorupam srstam ksatrasya ksatram
ksatrasyapi niyantr, ugradapyugram, yaddharmo yo
dharmah;tasmadksatrasyapi niyantrtvaddharmatparam nasti;tena hi
niyamante sarve / tat katham? ityucyate- atho apyabaliyandurbalataro
baliyamsamatmano balavattaramapyasamsate kamayate jetum dharmena

balena;yatha loke rajña sarvabalavattamenapi kutumbikah;
evam;tasmatsiddham dharmasya sarvabalavattaratvatsarvaniyantrtvam / yo
vai sa dharmo vyavaharalaksano laukikairvyavahriyamanah satyam vai
tat;satyamiti yathastrarthata;sa evanusthiyamano dharmanama
bhavati, sastrarthatvena jñayamanastu satyam bhavati / yasmadevam
tasmatsatyam yathasastram vadantam vyavaharakala ahuh
samipastha ubhayavivekajñah- dharmā vadatiti, prasiddham laukikam
nyayam vadatiti / tatha viparyayena dharmā va laukikam vyavaharam
vadantamahuh- satyam vadati, sastradanapetam vadatiti /
etadyaduktamubhayam jñayamanamanusthiyamanam caitaddharma eva
bhavati /
tasmatsa dharmo jñananustanalaksanah
sastrajñananitaramsca sarvaneva niyamayati /
tasmatsa ksatrasyapi ksatram /
atastadabhimano 'vidvamstadvisesanusthanaya
brahmaksatravitsudranimittavisesamabhimanyate /
tani ca nisargata eva karmadhikaranimittani //14//

start brhup 1,4.15

tad etad brahma ksatram vit sudrah | tad agninaiva devesu
brahmabhavad brahmano manusyesu, ksatriyena ksatriyah,
vaisyena vaisyah, sudrena sudrah | tasmad agnav eva devesu
lokam icchante brahmane manusyesu | etabhyam hi rupabhyam
brahmabhavat | atha yo ha va asmal lokat svam lokam adrstva praiti
sa enam avidito na bhunakti yatha vedo vananukto 'nyad va karmakrtam |
yadi ha va apy anevamvin mahatpunyam karma karoti tad dhasyantatah
ksiyata eva | atmanam eva lokam upasita | sa ya atmanam eva lokam
upaste na hasya karma ksiyate | asmad dhy evatmano yadyat kamayate
tattat srjate || brhup_1,4.15 ||

brhupbh_1,4.15 tadetaccaturvarnyam srstam - brahma ksatram
vitsudra iti;uttarartham upasamharah yattatsrastr brahma,
tadagninaivananyena rupena devesu brahma, brahmanajatirabhavat /
brahmana brahmanasvarupena manusyesu brahmabhavat, itaresu
varnesu vikarantaram prapya, ksatriyena ksatriyo
'bhavadindradidevatadhisthitah, vaisyena vaisyah, sudrena
sudrah / yasmatsatradisu vikarapannam, agnau brahmana e
cavikrtam srastr brahma, tasmadagnaveva devesu devanam
madhye lokam karmaphalam, icchantyagnisambaddham karma krtvetyarthah /
tadarthameva hi tadbrahma karmadhikaranatvenagnirupena vyavasthitam /
tasmad tasminnagnau karma krtva tatphalam prarthayanta ityetadupapannam
/
brahmane manusyesu - manusyanam punarmadhye karmaphalecchayam
nagnyadinimittakriyapeksa, kim tarhi?
jatimatravarupapratilambhenaiiva purusarthasiddhih /
yatra nu devadhina purusarthasiddhih,
tatraivagnyadisambaddhakriyapeksa /

smrtesca - "japyenaiva tu samsidhyedbrahmano natra samsayah /
kuryadanyanna va kuryanmaitro brahmana ucyate //

" (manu.2 / 87) iti / parivrajyadarsanacca / tasmadbrahmanatva eva
manusyesu lokam karmaphalamicchanti / yasmadetabhyam hi
brahmanagnirupabhyam karmakartradhikaranarupabhyam
yatsrastr brahma saksadabhavat / atra tu paramatmalokamagnau
brahmane cecchantiti kecit / tadasat, avidyadhikare
karmadhikartham varnavibhagasya prastutatvat, parena ca
visesanat;yadi hyatra lokasabdena para evatmocyceta, parena
visesanamanarthakam syat'svam lokamadrstva'iti /
svalokavyatiriktascedagnyadhinataya prarthyanamah prakrto lokah,
tatah svam, iti yuktam visesanam,
prakrtaparalokanivrttyarthatvat;svatvena
cavyabhicaratparamatmalokasya, avidyakrtanam ca svatvavyabhicarat
/ braviti ca karmakrtanam vyabhicaram-'ksiyata eva'iti / brahmana
srsta varnah karmartham;tacca karma dharmakhyam sarvaneva
kartavyataya niyantr purusarthasadhanam va / tasmattenaiva
cetkarmana svo lokah paramatmakhyo 'vidito 'pi prapyate, kim tasyaiva
padaniyatvena kriyata ityata aha-atheti
purvapaksavinivrttyarthah;yah kascit, ha vai
asmatsamsarikamakarmahetukadagnyadhinakarmabhimanataya va
brahmanajatimatrakarmabhimanataya va agantukadasvabhutalokat,
svam lokamatmakhyam atmatvenavyabhicaritvat, adrsta -'aham
brahmasmi'iti, praiti mriyate;sa yadyapi svo lokah, avidito 'vidyaya
vyavahito 'sva ivajñatah enam - sankhyapurana iva laukika atmanam
na bhunakti na palayati sokamohabhayadidosapanayena / yatha ca loke vedo
'nanukto 'nadhithah karmadyavabodhakatvena na bhunakti, anyadva laukikam
krsyadi karmakrtam svatmananabhivyañjitam atmiyaphalapradanena
na bhunakti, evamatma svo lokah svenaiva
nityatmasvarupenanabhivyañjito 'vidyadi prahanena na bhunaktyeva /
nanu kim svalokadarsananimittaparipalanena? karmanah
phalapraptidhrauvyat, istaphalanimittasya ca karmano bahulyat,
tannimittam palanamaksayam bhavisyati / tanna, krtasya
ksayavattvat;ityetadaha - yadiha vai samsare
'dbhutavatkascinmahatmapi, anevamvit-svam lokam yathoktena vidhina
avidvan, mahadbahu asvamedhadi punyam karma istaphalameva
nairantaryena karoti,'anenaivanantyam mama bhavisyati'iti, tatkarma
hasyavidyavato 'vidyajanitakamahetutvat
svapnadarsanavibhramodbhutavibhutipadantato 'nte phalopabhogasya ksiyata
eva / tatkarmanayoravidyakamayoscalatvat, krtaksayaghnavyopapattih
/ tasmanna punyakarmaphalapananantyasa astyeva / ata atmanameva
svam lokam -'atmanam'iti'svam lokam'ityasminnarthe, svam lokamiti
prakrtatvat, iha ca svasabdasyaprayogat - upasita / sa ya atmanameva
lokamupaste, tasya kim? ityucyate - na hasya karma
ksiyate;karmabhavadeva, iti nityanuvadah / yathavidusah
karmaksayalaksanam samsaraduhkham santatameva,na tatha tadasya

vidyata ityarthah / "mithilayam pradiptayam na me dahyati
kiñcana"iti yadvat / svatmalokopasakasya viduso vidyasamyogatkarmaiva
na ksiyata ityapare varsayanti / lokasabdartham ca karmasamavayinam
dvidha parikalpayanti kila eko vyaktavastha karmasrayo loko
hairanyagarbhakhyah, tam karmasamavayinam lokam vyakrtam
paricchinnam ya upaste, tasya kila paricchinnam ya upaste, tasya kila
paricchinnakarmatmadarsinah karma ksiyate / tameva karmasamavayinam
lokamavyakrtavastham karanarupamapadya yastupaste,
tasyaparchinnakarmatmadarsitvattasya yastupaste,
tasyaparchinnakarmatmadarsitvattasya karma na ksiyata iti /
bhavatiyam sobhana kalpana na tu srauti / svalokasabdena prakrtasya
paramatmano 'bhiihitvat / svam lokamiti prastutya svasabdam
vihayatmasabdapraksepna punastasyaiva pratinirdesadatmanameva
lokamupasiteti / tatra karmasamavayilokakalpanaya anavasara eva / parena
ca kevalavidyavisayena visesanat -"kim prajaya karisyamo
yesam no 'yamatmayam lokah"(br.u.4 / 4 / 22) ithi /
putrakarmaparavidyaktebhyo hi lokebhyo visinasti'ayamatma no
lokah'iti / "na hasya kenacana karmana loko miyata eso 'sya paramo
lokah"iti ca / taih savisesanairasyaikavakyata yukta, ihapi svam
lokamiti visesanadarsanat / asmatkamayata ityayuktamiti cet - iha svo
lokah paramatma, tadupasanatsa eva bhavati sthite, yadyatkamayate
tattadasmadatmanah srjata ithi tadatmapraptivyatirekena
phalavacanamayuktamiti cet, na;svalokopasanastutiparatvat svasmadeva
lokatsarvamistam sampadyata ityarthah;nanyadatah
prarthaniyamaptakamatvat,"atmatah prana atmata asa" (cha.u.7 /
23 / 1) ityadi srutyantare yatha /
sarvatmabhavapradarsanartho va purvavat /
yadi hi para evatma sampadyate tada yuktah asmaddhyevatmanah
ityatmasabdaprayogah, svasmadeva prakrtadatmano lokadityevamarthah
/
anyatha'avyakrtavasthatkarmano lokat'iti savisesanamavaksyat
prakrtaparamatmalokavyavrttaye vyakrtavasthavyavrttaye ca /
na hyasminprakrte visesite 'srutantaralavasthapratipattum sakyate
//15//

atho ayam va atma / atravidvan varnasramadyabhimano dharmena
niyamamano devadikarmakartavyataya pasuvatparatantra ityuktam / kani
punastani karmani yatkartavyataya pasuvatparatantro bhavati? ke va te
devadayo yesam karmabhih pasuvadupakaroti? iti tadubhayam
prapañcayati-

start brhup 1,4.16

atho ayam va atma sarvesam bhutanam lokah | sa yaj juhota yad
yajate tena devanam lokah | atha yad anubruvate tena rsinam | atha
yat pitrbhyo niprati yat prajam icchate tena pitrnam | atha yan
manusyan vasayate yad ebhyo 'sanam dadati tena manusyanam | atha
yat pasubhyas trnodakam vindati tena pasunam | yad asya grhesu

svapada vayamsy a pipilikabhya upajivanti tena tesam lokah |
yatha ha vai svaya lokayaristim icchet | evam haivamvide sarvada
sarvani bhutany aristim icchanti | tad va etad viditam
mimamsitam || brhup_1,4.16 ||

brhupbh_1,4.16 atho ityayam vakyopanyasarthah / ayam yah prakrto
grhi karmadhikrto 'vidvañcharirendriyasanghatadivisistah
pinda atmetyucyate;sarvesam varnasramadivihitaih
karmabhirupakaritvat / kaih punah karmavisesairupakurvan kesam
bhutavisesanam lokah? ityucyate - sa grhi yajjuhote yadyajate,
yago devatamuddisya svatvaparitragah, sa eva paritragah, sa eva
asecanadhiko homah tena homayagalaksanena
karmanavasyakartavyatvena devanam pasuvatparatantratvena pratibaddha
iti lokah / atha yadanubrute svadhyayamadhite 'harahastena
rsinam lokah /
atha yatpitrbhyo niprñati prayacchati pindodakadi, yacca
prajamicchati prajarthamudyamam karoti - iccha
cotpattyupalaksanartha - prajam cotpadayatityarthah, tena
karmanavasyakartavyatvena pitrnam bhogyatvena paratantro lokah /
atha yanmanusyanvasayate grhe, yacca tebhyo vasadbhyo 'vasadbhyo va
arthibhyo 'sanam dadati, tena manusyanam;atha
yatpasubhyastrnodakam vindati lambhayati, tena pasunam;yadasya
grhesu svapada vayamsi ca pipilikabhih saha
kanabalibhandaksalanadyupajivanti, tena tesam lokah /
yasmadayametani karmani kurvannupakaroti devadibhyah, tasmadyatha ha
vai loke svapyo lokaya svasmai dehayaristamavinasam
svatvabhavapracyutimicchet
svatvabhavapracyutibhayatposanaraksanadibhih sarvatah
paripalayet, evam haivamvide'sarvabhutabhogyo 'hamanena prakarena
maya avasyamrñivatpratikartavyam'ityevamatmanam parikalpitavate
sarvani bhutani devadini yathoktani aristimavinasamicchanti
svatvapracyutyai sarvatah samraksanti kutumbina iva pasun
-"tasmadesam tanna priyam"ityuktam /
tadva etattadetadyathoktanam karmanam rñavadavasyakartavyatvam
pañcamahayajñaprakarane viditam kartavyataya mimamsitam
vicaritam cavadanaprakarane //16//

brahma

vidvamscettasmatpasubhavatkartavyatabandhanarupapratimucyate,
kenayam karitah karmavandhanadhikare 'vasa iva pravartate, na
punastadvimoksnopaye vidyadhikara iti nanuktam deva raksantiti /
badham, karmadhikarasvagocararudhaneva te 'pi raksanti,
anyathakrtabhyagamakrtanasaprasangat / na tu samanyam
purusamatram visistadhikaranarudham;tasmadbhavitavyam tena,
yena prerito 'vasa eva bahirmukho bhavati svasmallokat / nanvavidyasa,
avidyavanihi bahirmukhibhuteh pravartate / sapi naiva
pravartika;vastusvarupavarnatmika hi sa;pravartakabijatvam tu
pratipadyate 'ndhatvamiva gartadipatanapravrttihetuh / evam

tarhyucyatam kim tad yatpravrttiheturiti? tadihabhidhiyate -
esana kamah sah ,svabhavikyamavidyayam vartamana balah
paracah kamananuyanti'iti kathakasrutau, smrtau ca -"kama esa
krodha esah"(gita 3 / 37) ityadi, manave ca sarva pravrttih
kamahetukyeveti / sa esor'thah savistarrah pradarsyata iha a
adhyayaparisamapteh -

start brhup 1,4.17

atmaivedam agra asid eka eva | so 'kamayata jaya me syad atha prajayeya
| atha vittam me syad atha karma kurviyeti | etavan vai kamah |
necchams canato bhuyo vindet | tasmad apy etarhy ekaki kamayate --
jaya me syad atha prajayeyatha vittam me syad atha karma kurviyeti |
sa yavad apy etesam ekaikam na prapnoty akrtsna eva tavan manyate |
tasyo krtsnata | mana evasyatma | vag jaya | pranah praja |
caksur manusam vittam | caksusa hi tad vindate | srotram daivam
| srotrena hi tac chrnoti | atmaivasya karma | atmana hi karma
karoti | sa esa pankto yajñah | panktah pasuh | panktah
purusah | panktam idam sarvam yad idam kiñca | tad idam sarvam
apnoti ya evam veda || brhup_1,4.17 ||

brhupbh_1,4.17 atmaivedamagra asit / atmaiva svabhaviko
'vidvankaryakaranasanghatalaksano varni, agre
pragdarasambandhat,atmetyabhidhiyate;tasmadatmanah prthagbhutam
kamyamanam jayadibhedarupam nasit;sa evaika asit -
jayadyesanabijabhuta vidyavaneka evasit / svabhavikya
svatmani kartradikarakriyaphalatmakatadhyaropalaksanaya
avidyavasanaya vasitah so 'kamayata kamitavan / katham? jaya
karmadhikarahetubhuta me mama kartuh syat;taya vinahamanadhikrta eva
karmani;atah karmadhikarasampattaye bhavajjaya;athaham prajayeya
prajarupenahamevotpadyeya / atha vittam me syatkarmasadhanam
gavadilaksanam athahamabhyudayanihsreyasasadhanam karma
kurviya;yenahamanrni bhutva devadinam lokan prapnuyam,
tatkarma kurviya;kamyani ca putravittasvargadisadhanani / etavanvai
kama etavadvisayaparicchinna ityarthah / etavaneva hi kamayitavyo
visayo yaduta jayaputravittakarmani
sadhanalaksanaisana;lokasca trayo manusyalokah pitrloko
devaloka iti phalabhutah sadhanaisana, tasmatsa ekaivaisana
ya lokaisana / saikaiva satyesana sadhanapekseti dvidha;ato
'vadharyisyati"ubhe hyete esane eva"3 / 5 / 1) iti /
phalarthatvatsarvambhasya lokaisanarthaprapta uktaiveti /
etavanva etavaneva kama ityavadhriyate / bhojane 'bhihite trptirna hi
prthagabhidheya, tadarthatvadbhojanasya / te ete esane
sadhyaasadhanalaksane kamah, yena prayukto 'vidvanavasa eva
kosakaravadatmanam vestayati - karmamarga evatmanam
pranidadhadbahirmukhibhuto na svam lokam pratijanati / tatha ca
taittiriyaake -"agnimugdho haiva dhumatantah svam lokam na
pratijanati"iti / katham punaretavattvamavadharyate kamanam?

anantatvat / ananta hi kamah, ityetadasankya hetumaha - yasmad na
 icchan ca na icchannapi, ato 'smatphalasadhanalaksanad bhuyo
 'dhikaram na vindenna labheta / na hi loke phalasadhanavyatiriktam
 drstamadrstam va labdhavyamasti / labdhavyavisayo hi kamah,
 tasya caitadvyatirekenabhavat yuktam vaktum'etavanvai kamah'iti /
 etaduktam bhavati - drstathamadrstatha va
 sadhyasadhanalaksanam
 avidyavatpurusadhikaravisayamesanadvayam kamah, ato
 'smadvidusa vyutthataavyamiti / yasmadevamavidvanatma kamo purvam
 kamayamasa, tatha purvataro 'pi, esa lokasthitih
 prajapatescaivamesa sargam asit / so 'bibhedavidyaya, tatah
 kamaprayukta ekakyaramamano 'styupaghataya striyamaicchat, tam
 samabhavat tatah sargo 'yamasiditi hyuktam / tasmattatsrstau
 etarhyetasminnapi kala ekaki sanpragdarakriyatah kamayate - jaya me
 syat, atha prajayeya atha vittam me syat, atha karma kurviya -
 ityuktartham vakyam / sa evam kamayamanah sampadayamsca
 jayadinyavatsa etesam yathoktanam jayadinamekaikamapi na
 prapnoti, akrtsno 'sampo'hamityevam tavadatmanam manyate /
 parisesyatsamastanevaitansampadayati yada, tada tasya krtsnata /
 yada tu na saknoti krtsnatam sampadayitum tada asya
 krtsnatvasampadanayaha - tasyo tasyakrtsnatvabhimaninah krtsnata
 iyam evam bhavati katham? ayam karyakaranasanghatah
 pravibhajyate;tatra mano 'nuvrtti hi itaratsarvam karyakaranajñatamiti
 manah pradhanatvajatmevatma / yatha jayadinam
 kutumbapatiratmeva tadanukaritvañjayadi catustyasya;evamihapi mana
 atma parikalpate krtsnatayai / tatha vagjaya, mano
 'nuvrttitvasamanyadvacah / vagiti sabdascodanadilaksanah,
 manasa srotradvarena grhyate 'vadharyate prasrjyate ca, iti manaso
 jayeva vak / tabhyam ca vanmanasabhyam
 jayapatisthanivyabhyam prasuyate pranah karmartham, iti
 pranah prajeva / tatra pranacestadilaksanam karma
 caksurmanusam vittam / tad dvididham vittam manusamitaracca;ato
 visinastitaravittanivrttyartha manusamiti / gavadi hi
 manusyasambandhi vittam caksurgrahyam
 karmasadhanam;tasmattatsthanyam, tena sambandhaccaksurgrahyam
 vittam;caksusa hi yasmattanmanusam vittam vindate
 gavadyupalabhata ityarthah / kim punaritaradvittam? srotram daivam
 devavisayatvadvijñanasya / vijñanam daivam vittam;tadiha srotrameva
 sampattivisyam / kasmad? srotrena hi yasmattaddaivam vittam
 vijñanam srnoti;atah srotrameva taditi / kim
 punaretairatmadivittantairiha nirvartya karma? ityucyate - atmaiva -
 atmeti sariramucyate / katham punaratma karmasthanayah? asya
 karmahetutvat / katham karmahetutvam? atmana hi sarirena yatah karma
 karoti / tasyakrtsnatvabhimanina evam krtsnata sampanna - yatha
 bahya jayadilaksana evam / tasmatsa esa panktah
 pañcabhirmirvrttah pankto yajño darsanamatranirvrtto 'karmino
 'pi /

katham punarasya pañcatvasampattimatrena yajñatvam? ucyate -
yasmadbahyo 'pi yajñah pasupurusasadhyah, sa ca pasuh
purusasca pankta eva yathoktamanaadipañcatvayogat /
tadaha - panktah pasugarvadih, panktah purusah pasutve
'pyadhikrtatvenasya visesah purusasyeti prthakpurusagrahanam /
kim bahuna? panktamidam sarvam karmasadhanam phalam ca,
yadidam kiñca yatkiñcididam sarvam /
evam panktam yajñamatmanam yah sampadayat sa tadidam sarvam
jagadatmatvenapnoti ya evam veda //17//

iti prathamadhyaye caturtham srstyadisarvatmatabrahmanam //4//
yatsaptannani medhaya / avidya prastuta, tatravidvananyam
devatamupaste'anyo 'savanyo 'hamasmi'iti / sa varnasramabhimanah
karmakartavyataya niyato juhotyadikarmabhih kamaprayukto
devadinamupakurvansarvesam bhutanam loka ityuktam / yatha ca
svakarmabhirekaikena sarvairbhutairasau loko bhojyatvena srstah,
evamasavapi juhotyadipanktakarmabhih sarvani bhutani sarvam ca
jagadatmabhojyatvenasrjat / evamekaikah svakarmavidyanurupyena
sarvasya jagato bhokta bhojyam ca, sarvasya sarvah karta karyam
cetyarthah / etadeva ca vidyaprakarane madhuvidyayam vaksyamah
-'sarvam sarvasya karyam madhu'ityatmaikatvavijñanartham / yadasau
juhotityadina panktena kamyena karmana atmabhojyatvena
jagadasrjata vijñanena ca, tajjagatsarvam saptadha pravibhajyamanam
karyakaranatvena saptannanyucyante, bhojyatvat;tenasau pita
tesamannanam / etesamannanam saviniyoganam sutrabhutam
sanksepatah prakasakatvadime mantrah /

start brhup 1,5.1

yat saptannani medhaya tapasajanayat pita | ekam asya sadharanam dve
devan abhajat | triny atmane 'kuruta pasubhya ekam prayacchat |
tasmin sarvam pratisthitam yacca praniti yacca na | kasmad tani na
ksiyante adyamanani sarvada | yo vai tam aksitim veda so 'nnam atti
pratikenā | sa devan apigacchati sa urjam upajivati | iti slokah ||
brhup_1,5.1 ||

brhupbh_1,5.1 yatsaptannani, yad ajanayaditi kriyavisesanam;medhaya
prajñaya vijñanena tapasa ca karmana;jñanakarmani eva hi
medhatapah sabdavacye, tayoh prakrtatvat;netare medhatapasi,
aprakaranat;panktam hi karma jayadisadhanam; 'ya evam veda'iti
canantameva jñanam prakrtam;tasmanna
prasiddhayormedhatapasorasanka karya;ato yani saptannani
jñanakarmabhyam janitavanpita tani prakasayisyama iti
vakyasesah //1//

tatra mantranamarthastirohitatvattprayena durvijñeyo bhavatiti
tadarthavyakhyanaya brahmanam pravartate -

start brhup 1,5.2

yat saptannani medhaya tapasajanayat piteti | medhaya hi tapasajanayat
 pitaikam asya sadharanam iti | idam evasya tat sadharanam annam yad
 idam adyate | sa ya etad upaste na sa papmano vyavartate | misram hy etat
 | dve devan abhajayad iti | hutam ca prahutam ca | tasmad devebhyo
 juhvati ca pra ca juhvati | atho ahur darsapurnamasav iti | tasman
 nestiyajukah syat | pasubhya ekam prayacchad iti | tat payah |
 payo hy evagre manusyas ca pasavas copajivanti | tasmad kumaram
 jatam ghrtam vaivagre pratilehayanti stanam vanudhapayanti | atha
 vatsam jatam ahus trnad iti | tasmin sarvam pratisthitam yacca
 praniti yacca neti | payasi hidam sarvam pratisthitam yacca
 praniti yacca na | tad yad idam ahuh samvatsaram payasa juhvad apa
 punarmrtyum jayatiti | na tatha vidyat | yad ahar eva juhvati tad ahah
 punarmrtyum apajayaty evam vidvan | sarvam hi devebhyo 'nnadyam
 prayacchati | kasmad tani na ksiyante adyamanani sarvadeti | puruso
 va aksitih | sa hidam annam punah punar janayate | yo vaitam
 aksitim vedeti | puruso va aksitih | sa hidam annam dhiyadhiya
 janayate karmabhih | yad dhaitan na kuryat ksiyeta ha | so 'nnam atti
 pratikeneti | mukham pratikam mukhenety etat | sa devan apigacchati sa
 urjam upajivatiti prasamsa || brhup_1,5.2 ||

brhupbh_1,5.2 tatra'yatsaptannani medhaya tapasajanayatpita'ityasya
 kor'tha ucyate? ithi hi sabdenaiva vyacaste prasiddharthavadyotakena /
 prasiddho hyasya mantrasyartha ityarthah / yadajanayaditi
 canuvadasvarupena mantrena prasiddharthataiva prakasita / ato
 brahmanamavisankyaivaha -'medhaya hi tapasajanayatpita'iti? nanu
 katham prasiddhatasyarthasya? ityucyate - jayadikarmantanam
 lokaphalasadhananam pitrtvam tavat pratyaksameva, abhihitam
 ca'jaya me syat'ityadina / tatra ca daivam vittam vidya karma
 putrasca phalabhutanam lokanam sadhanam srastrtvam
 pratityabhihitam, vaksyamanam ca prasiddhameva;tasmadyuktam vaktum
 medhayetyadi / esana hi phalavisaya prasiddhaiva ca loke / esana
 ca jayadityuktam'etavanvai kamah'ityanena / brahmavidyavisaye ca
 sarvaikatvatkamanupapatteh / etenasastriyaprajñatapobhyam
 svabhavikabhyam jagatsrastrtvamuktameva bhavati;sthavarantasya
 canistaphalasya karmavijñananimitatvat / vivaksitastu sastriya
 eva sadhyasadhanabhavo brahmavidyavidhitsaya tadvairagyasya
 vivaksitatvat / sarvo hyam vyaktavyaktalaksanah samsaro 'suddho
 'nityah sadhyasadhanarupo dukkho 'vidyavisaya ityetasmadviraktasya
 brahmavidya arabdhavyeti / tatrannanam vibhagena viniyoga
 ucyate-'ekamasya sadharanma'iti mantrapadam, tasya vyakhyanam'idamevasya
 tasmadharanamannam'ityuttam / asya bhottkrasamudayasya, kim tat?
 yadidamadyate bhujyate sarvaih pranibhirahanyahani, tasmadharanam
 sarvabhoktrarthamakalpayatpita srstvannam / sa ya etadsadharanam
 sarvapranabhrtsthitikaram bhujyamanamannamupaste tatparo
 bhavatityarthah-- upasanam hi nama tatparya drstam
 loke'gurumupaste'
 'rÄ•jÄ•namupÄ•ste'ityÄ•dau--tasmÄ•ccharÄ•rasthityarthannopabhogapradhÄ•nonÄ•dä¹

starthakarmapradhana ityarthah;sa evam bhuto na papmano
'dharmadvayavartate--na vimucyata ityeta / tatha ca
mantravarnah---"moghamannamvindate"ityadih / smrtirapi-"natmartha
pacayedannam" "apradayaibhyo yo bhunkte stena eva sah" "annade
bhrunaha marsti" ityadih / kasmatpunah papmano na vyavartate?
misram hyetasmarsesam hi svam tadpravibhaktam
yatpranibhirbhujyate / sarvabhoyatpadeva yo mukhe praksipyamano 'pi
grasah parasya pidakaro drsyate,'mamedam syat'iti hi sarvesam
tatrata prativadva / tasmanna paramapidaytva grasitumapi sakyate /
"duskrtam hi manusyanam"ityadismaranacca / grhina
vaisvadevakhyamannam yadahanyahani nirupyata iti kecit, tatra,
sarvabhottakrsadharanatvam vaisvadevakhyasyannasya na
sarvapranaabhrdbhujyamanannavatpratyaksam, napi'yadidamadyate'iti
tadvisayam vacanamanukulam /
sarvapranaabhrdbhupajyamanamnannantahpatitvacca
vaisvadevakhyasya yuttakam svacandaladyadhasyannasya grahanam,
vaisvadevavyatirekenapi svacandaladyadhasvadarsanat, tatra
yutkam,'yadidamadyate'iti vacanam / yadi hi tanna grhyeta,
sadharnasabdena pitrasrstatvaviniyuttkatve tasya prasajyeyatam
/ isyate hi tatsrstavam tadviniyuttkatvam ya sarvasyannajatasya /
na ca vaisvadevakhyam sastroktam karma kurvatah papmano
'vinivrttiriyukta, na ca tasya pratishedho 'sti, na ca
matsyabandhanadikarmavatsvabhavajugupsitametat, sistanirvartyatvat,
akarane ca pratyavayasravanat / itaratra ca
pratyavayopapatte"ahamannamannamadantama3nmi"(tai.u.3 / 10 / 6) iti
mantravarnat / dve devanabhajayat iti mantrapadam, ye dve anne
srstva devanabhajayat / ke te dve? ityucyate - hutam ca prahutam
ca / hutamityagnau havanam, prahutam hutva baliharanam / yasmad dve ete
anne hutaprahute devanabhajayatpita / tasmadetarhyapi grhinah kale
dvebhyo(?) juhvati devebhya idamannamasmabhirdiyamanamiti manvana
juhvati, prajuhvati ca hutva baliharanam ca kurvata ityarthah / atho
apyanya ahurdve anne pitra devebhyah pratte na hutaprahute, kim tarhi?
darsapurnamasaviti / dvtivasravanavisesadatyantaprasiddhatvacca
hutaprahute iti prathamah paksah / yadyapi dvtivam hutaprahutayoh
sambhavati, tathapi srautayoreva tu darsapurnamasayordevannatvam
prasiddhataram, mantra prakasitatvat / gunapradhanapraptau ca pradhane
prathamata avagatih, darsapurnamasayosca pradhanyam
hutaprahutateksaya / tasmattayoreva grahanam yuktam'dve
devanabhajayat'iti / yasmaddevatamete pitra praklpte
darsapurnamasakhye anne, tasmattayordevarthatvavighataya
nestiyajuka istiyajanasilah, istisabdena kila kamyā
istayah, satapathiyam prasiddhih,
tacchilyapratyayaprayogatkamyestiyajanapradhane na syadityarthah /
pasubhya ekam prayacchaditi - yatpasubhya ekam punastadannam? tatpayah
/ katham punaravagamyate pasavo 'syannasya svaminah? ityata aha - payo
hyagre prathamam yasmanmanusyasca pasavasca payah evopajivantiti /
ucitam hi'tapo tadannam'anyatha katham tadevagre niyamenopajiveyuh?

kathamagre tadevopajivanti? ityucyate - manusyasca pasavasca
yasmattenaivannena vartante 'dyatve 'pi, yatha pitra adau viniyogah
krtastatha / tasmatkumaram balam jatam ghrtam va
traivarnika jatakarmani jatarupasamyuktam pratilehayanti pascad
payayanti / yathasambhavamanyesam stanamevagre dhapayanti
manusyebhyo 'nyesam pasunam / atha vatsam
jatamahuh'kiyatpramano vatsah'? ityevam prsta- santo
'trnada iti / nadyapi trnamatti, ativa balah, payasaivadyapi
vartata ityarthah / yaccagre jatakarmadau ghrtamupajivanti, yaccetare
paya eva, tatsarvathapi paya evopajivanti;ghrtasyapi
payovikaratvatpayastvameva kasmatpunah saptamam satpasvannam
caturthatvena vyakhyayate? karmasadhanatvat / karma hi
payahsadhanasrayam agnihotradi / tacca karma sadhanam
vittasadhyam vaksyamanasyannatrayasya sadhyasya, yatha
darsapurnamasau purvoktavanne / atah karmapaksatvat karmana saha
pindikrtyopadesah /
sadhanatvavisesadarthasambandhadanantaryamakaranamiti cavyakhyane
pratipattisaukaryacca / sukham hi nairantaryena vyakhyatu sakyante
'nnani vyakhyatani ca sukham pratiyante / tasminsarvam
pratisthitam yacca praniti yacca netyasya kor'thah? ityucyate -
tasmipasvanne payasi sarvamadhyatmadhibhutadhidaivalaksanam
krtsnam jagatpratisthitam yacca praniti pranavestavadyacca
na sthanaram sailadi / tatra hi sabdenaiva prasiddhavadyotakena
vyakhyatam / karanatvapapatteh / karanatvam
cagnihotradikarmasamavayitvam / agnihotradyahutiviparinamatmakam ca
jagatkrtsnamiti srutismrtivadaha sataso vyavasthitah / ato
yuktameva hi sabdena vyakhyanam / yattadbrahmanantaresvidamahuh -
samvatsaram payasa juhvadapa punarmrtyum jayatiti, samvatsarena
kila trini sastisatanyahutinam sapta ca satani
vimsatis ceti yajusmatiristaka abhisampadyamanah
samvatsarasya cahoratrani, samvatsaramagnim
prajapatimapnuvanti;evam krtva samvatsaram juhvadapajayati punah
mrtyum, itah pretya deveesu sambhutih punarna mriyata ityarthah /
ityevam brahmanavada ahuh, na tatha vidyanna tatha
drastavyam;yadahareva juhohi tadahah punarmrtyumapajayati, na
samvatsarabhyasamapeksate / evam vidvansan, yaduktam - payasi hidam
sarvam pratisthitam paya ahutiviparinamatmakatvatsarvasyeti,
tadekenaivahva jagadatmatvam pratipadyate;taducyate - apajayati
punarmrtyum punarmaranam, sakrnmrtvavidhāñcharirena viyujya
sarvatma bhavati na punarmaranaya paricchinnam sariram
grhnatityarthah / kah punarhetuh sarvatmaptya mrtyumapajayati?
ityucyate - sarvam samastam hi yasmaddevebhyah sarvebhyo
'nnadyamannameva tadadyam ca sayampratarahutipraksepene
prayacchati / tadyuktam sarvamahutimayamatmanam krtva
sarvadevannarupena sarvairdevairekatmabhavam gatva sarvadevamayo
bhutva punarna mriyata iti / athaitadapyuktam brahmanena -"brahma vai
svayambhu tapo 'tapyata tadaiksata na vai tapasyanantyamasti, hantaham

bhutesvatmanam juhavani bhutani catmaniti, tatsarvesu
 bhutesvatmanam hutva bhutani catmani sarvesam bhutanam
 sraisthyam svarajyagadhipatyam paryet"iti / kasmattani na
 ksiyante 'dyamanani sarvadeti / yada pitra annani srstva sapta
 prthakprthagbhoktrbhiradyaganani - tannimittatvattesam sthiteh
 - sarvada nairantaryena;krtaksayopapattesca yuktastesam ksayah
 / na ca tani ksiyamanani, jagato
 'vibrastarupenaivavasthanadarsanat / bhavitavyam
 caksayakaranena;tasmatkasmatpunastani na ksiyanta iti prasnah /
 tasyedam prativacanam -'puriso va aksitih' / yathasau
 purvamannanam srastasitpita medhaya jayadisambandhena ca
 panktakarmana bhokta ca, tatha yebhyo dattanyannani te 'pi
 tesamannanam bhoktaro 'pi santah pitara eva, medhaya tapasa ca yato
 janayanti tanyannani / tadetadabhidhiyate puruso vai yo 'nnamam
 bhokta so 'ksitiraksayahetuh / kathamasyaksititvam? ityucyate - sa hi
 yasmadidam bhujyamanam saptavidham karyakaranalaksanam
 kriyaphalatmakam punah punarbhuyo bhuyo janayata utpadayati dhiya
 dhiya tattatkalabhavinya taya taya prajñaya, karmabhisca
 vanmanahkayavestitaih yadyadi ha yadyetatsaptavidhamannamuktam
 ksanamatramapi na kuryatprajñaya karmabhisca, tato vicchidyeta
 bhujyamanatvatsatatyena ksiyeta ha / tasmadyathaivayam puruso
 bhokta annanam nairantaryena, yathaprajñe yathakarma ca karotyapi /
 tasmatpuruso 'ksitih satatyena kartrvat / tasmad
 bhujyamananyapyannani na ksiyanta ityarthah / atah
 prajñakriyalaksanaprabandharudhah sarvo lokah
 sadhyasadhanalaksanah kriyaphalatmakah
 samhatanekapranikarmavasanasantanavastabdhatvatksaniko
 'suddho 'saro nadisrotah pradipasantanakalpah
 kadalistambhavadasarah
 phenam•y•mar•cyambhaá,•svapn•disamastad•tmagatadá'á'£á'-•n•mavik•ryam•
 no nityah saravaniva laksyate / tadetadvairagyarthamucyate - dhiya
 dhiya janayate karmabhiryaddhaitanna kuryatksiyeta heti - viraktanam
 hyasmadbrahmavidya arabdhavya caturthapramukheneti / yo
 vaitamaksitim vedeti;vaksyamananyapi trinyannanyasminnavasare
 vyakhyatanyeveti krtva tesam
 yathatmyavijñanaphalamupasamhriyate - yo va etam aksitim
 aksayahetum yathoktam veda, puruso va aksitih sa hidamannam
 dhiya dhiya janayate karmabhiryaddhaitanna kuryatksiyate heti /
 so 'nnamatti pratikenetyasyartha ucyate - mukham mukhyatvam
 pradhanyamityetat /
 pradhanyevannanam pituh purusasyaksititvam yo veda so 'nnamatti
 nannam prati gunabhutah san /
 yathajño na tatha vidvanannanayatmabhutah, bhoktaiva bhavati, na
 bhojyatamapadyate /
 sa devanapi gacchati sa urjamupajivati, devanapi gacchati devatmabhavam
 pratipadyate, urjamamrtam copajivatiti yaduktam sa prasamsa,
 napurvartho 'nyo 'sti //2//

panktasya karmanah phalabhutani yani trinyannapyupaksiptani
tani karyatvadvistirnavisayatvacca purvabhryo 'nnebhryah
prthagutkrstani, tesam vyakhyanartha uttaro grantha a
brahmanaparisamapteh /

start brhup 1,5.3

triny atmane 'kuruteti: mano vacam pranam tany atmane 'kuruta |
anyatramana abhuvam nadarsam anyatramana abhuvam nasrausam iti
manasa hy eva pasyati manasa srnoti | kamah samkalpo vicikitsa
sraddhasraddha dhrtir adhrtir hrir dhir bhir ity etat sarvam mana
eva | tasmad api prsthata upasprsto manasa vijanati | yah
kasca sabdo vag eva sa | esa hy antam ayattaisa hi na | prano
'pano vyana udanah samano 'na ity etat sarvam prana eva | etanmayo
va ayam atma | vanmayo manomayah pranamayah || brhup_1,5.3 ||

brhupbh_1,5.3 trinyatmane 'kuruteti ko 'syartha ityucyate -
manovakprana etani trinyannani, tani mano vacam pranam
catmane atmarthamakuruta - krtavan srstva adau pita / tesam
samsaya ityata aha - asti tavanmanah
srotradibahyakaranavyatiriktam, yata evam prasiddham -
bahyakaranavisayatmasambandhe satyapyabhimukhibhutam visayam na
grhnati, 'kim drstavanasidam rupam'? ityukto vadati - 'anyatra
me gatam mana asitso 'hamanyatramana asam nadarsam' / tatha'idam
srutavanasi madiyah vacah'ityuktah'anyatramana abhuvam
nasrausam na srutavanasmi'iti / tasmad yasyasannidhau
rupadigrahanasamarthasyapi satascaksuradeh svasvavisayasambandhe
rupasabdadijñanam na bhavati, yasya ca bhava bhavati, tadanyadasti
mano namantahkaranam sarvakaranavisayayogi ityavagabhyate /
tasmatsarvo hi lokam manasa hyeva pasyati manasa srnoti,
tadvayagratve darsanadyabhavat / astitve sidve manasah
svaruparthamidamucyatekamah stricyatikarabhilasadih,
samkalpah pratyupasthitavipayavikalpanam suklaniladibhedena,
vicikitsa samsayajñanam, sradva adrstarthesu
karmasvastikyavudvidaivayadipu ca, asradva tadviparita vudvih,
dhrtirdharanam dehadyavasade uttambhan, adhrstadviparyayah,
hrirelajja, dhih prajña, bhirbhayma, ityetadevamadikam sarvam mana
eva;manaso 'ntahkaranasya rupanyetani / mano 'stitvam pratyanyacca
karanamucyate-tasmanmano namastayantah karanam, yasmaccaksuso
hyagocare prsthapto 'pyupasprsthah kenacid hastasyayam sparso
janerayamiti vivekena pratipadyate / yadi vivekarnmano nama nasti tarhi
tvanmatrena kuto vivekapratipattih syat? tanmanah / asti
tavanmanah, svarupam ca tasyapadhigatam / trinyannaniha
phalabhutani karmanam manovakpranakhvani
adhpatmamadhivutamadhidaivam ca vyacikhyasitani / tatra
adhyatmikanam vanmanah pranam mano vyakhyatam /
athedarnivagvattkavyetyarammah- yah kasca loke sabdo
dhavanistalvadivyangyah pranibhirvarnadilaksana itaro va

vaditramedhadinimittah sarvo dhvanirvageva sa / idam tavadvacah
svarupamuttkam? atha tasyah karyamucyate-esa vagghi
yasmadantamabhidheyavasnamabhidheyairnayamayattanugata / esa
punah svayam nabhidheyavatprakasya abhidheyaprakasikaiv
prakasatmakatvat pradipadivat / na hi pradipadiprakah
prakasantarena prakasyate, tadvadvakprakasikaiva svayam na
prakasyetyanavastham srutih pariharati - esa hi na prakasya /
prakasakatvameva vacah karyamityarthah / atha prana ucyate -
prano mukhanasikasañcarya hrdayavrttihpranayanatpranah
apanayanamutrapurisaderapanano 'dhovrttiranabhasthanah; vyanano
vyayamanakarma vyanah pranapanayoh
sandhirviryavat karmahetusca; udana
utkarsordhvagamanadiheturapadalamastakasthana urdhvavrttih,
samanah samam nayanad bhuktasya pitasya ca kosthasthano 'nnapakta,
ana ityesam vrttivisesanam samanyabhuta
samanyadehacestabhisambandhini vrttih, evam yathoktam
pranadivrttijatametatsarvam prana eva / prana ithi
vrttimanadhyatmiko 'na uktah / karma casya vrttibhedapradarsanenaiva
vyakhyatam /
vyakhyatanyadhyatmikani manovakpranakhanyannani /
etanmaya etadvikarah prajapatyairairvanmanah pranairarabdham
/

ko 'sau? atham karyakaranasanghata atma pinda
atmasvarupatvenabhimato 'vivekibhih /
avisesenaitanmaya ityuktasya visesena vanmayo manomayah
pranamaya iti sphutikaranam //3//

tesameva prajapatyanamannanamadhibhautiko vistaro 'bhidhiyate
start brhup 1,5.4

trayo loka eta eva | vag evayam loko mano 'ntarikalokah prano 'sau
lokah || brhup_1,5.4 ||

brhupbh_1,5.4 traya loka eta eva vagevayam loko mano 'ntarikalokah,
prano 'sau lokah //4//

tatha -

start brhup 1,5.5-7

trayo veda eta eva | vag evargvedo mano yajurvedah pranah samavedah
|| brhup_1,5.5 ||

deva pitaro manusya eta eva | vag eva deva manah pitarah, prano
manusyah || brhup_1,5.6 ||

pita mata prajaita eva | mana eva pita van mata pranah praja ||
brhup_1,5.7 ||

brhupbh_1,5.5-7 trayo veda ityadini vakyani rjvarthani //5-7//

start brhup 1,5.8

vijñatam vijijñasyam avijñatam eta eva | yat kiñca vijñatam vacas
tad rupam | vag ghi vijñata | vag enam tad bhutvavati || brhup_1,5.8
||

brhupbh_1,5.8 vijñatam vijijñasyamavijñatameta eva / tatra visesah
- yatkiñca vijñatam vispastam jñatam vacastadрупam / tatra
svayameva hetunaha - vagdhi vijñata prakasatmakatvat /
kathamavijñata bhaved yanyanapi vijñapayadi"vacaiva samradbandhuh
prajñayate"(4 / 1 / 2) iti hi vaksyati / vagvisesavida idam
phalamucyate - vagevainam yathoktavagvibhutividam tadvijñatam
bhutva avati palayati, vijñatarupenevasyannam bhojyatham
pratipadyata ityarthah //8//

tatha -

start brhup 1,5.9

yat kiñca vijijñasyam manasas tad rupam | mano hi vijijñasyam | mana
enam tad bhutvavati || brhup_1,5.9 ||

brhupbh_1,5.9 yatkiñca vijijñasyam, vispastam jñatumistam
vijijñasyam, tatsarvam manaso रुपam;mano hi yasmasyam /
purvamanmanovibhutividah phalam - mana enam tadvijijñasyam bhutva
avati vijijñasyasvarupenaivannatvamapadyate //9//

tatha -

start brhup 1,5.10

yat kiñcavijñatam pranasya tad रुपam | prano hy avijñatah |
prana enam tad bhutvavati || brhup_1,5.10 ||

brhupbh_1,5.10 yatkiñcavijñatam vijñanagocaram na ca sandihyamanam,
pranasya tadrupam prano hyavijñato 'niruktasruteh /
vijñatavijijñasyavijñatabhedena vanmanahpranavibhage sthite
trayo loka ityadayo vacanika eva /
sarvatra vijñatadirupadarsanadvacanadeva niyamah smartavyah /
prana enam tadbhutva avati - avijñatarupenaivasya prano 'nnam
bhavativityarthah /
sisyaputradibhih sandihyamanavijñatopakara apyacaryapitrada
drsyante;tatha manahpranayorapi
sandihyamanavijñatayorannatvopapattih //10//

vyakhyato vanmanahprananamadhibhautiko vistarah /
athayamadhidaivikarya arambhah -

start brhup 1,5.11

tasyai vacah prthivi sariram | jyotirupam ayam agnih | tad yavaty
eva vak tavati prthivi tavan ayam agnih || brhup_1,5.11 ||

brhupbh_1,5.11 tasyai tasyah vacah prajapaterannatvena prastutayah

prthivi sariram brahma adharah, jyotirupam prakasatmakam
karanam cadheyam prakasah, tadubhayam prthivyagni vageva
prajapateh /
tattatra yavatyeva yavatparimanaiva adhyatmadhibhutabhedabhinna sati
vaghbhavati, tatra sarvatra adharatvena prthivi vyavasthita, tavatyeva
bhavati karyabhuta;tavanayamagnih, adheyah karanarupo
jyotirupena prthivimanupravistastavaneva bhavati /
samanamuttaram //11//

start brhup 1,5.12

athaitasya manaso dyauh sariram | jyotirupam asav adityah | tad
yavad eva manas tavati dyaus tavan asav adityah | tau mithunam
samaitam | tatah prano 'jayata | sa indrah | sa eso 'sapatnah |
dvitiyo vai sapatnah | nasya sapatno bhavati ya evam veda || brhup_1,5.12
||

brhupbh_1,5.12 athaitasya prajapatyannoktasyaiva manaso dyaurdyulokah
sariram karyamadharah, jyotirupam karanamadheyo 'savadityah
/ tattatra yavatparimanameva adhyatmamadhibhutam va manastavati
tavadvistara tavatparimana manaso jyotirupasya karanasya
adharatvena vyavasthita dyauh, tavanasavadityo jyotirupam
karanamadheyam / tavavagnyadityau vanmanase adhidaivike
bhatapitarau, mithunam maithunyamitaretarasamsarga samaitam
samagacchetam / 'manasa adityena prabhutam pitra, vacagnina matra
prakasitam karma karisyami'iti, antara rodasyoh /
tatastayoreva sangamanatprano vayurajñayata parispendaya karmane /
yo jatah sa indrah paramesvarah, na kevalamindra evasapatno
'vidyamanah sapatno yasya;kah punah sapatnana nama? dvitiyo vai
pratipaksatvenopagatah sa dvitiyah sapatna ityucyate /
tena dvitiyatve 'pi sati vanmanase na sapatnatvam bhajete, pranam
prati gunabhavopagate eva hi te adhyatmamiva /
tatra prasangikasapatnavijñanaphalamidam - nasyavidusahsapatnah
pratipakso bhavati, ya evam yathoktam pranamasapatnam veda //12//

start brhup 1,5.13

athaitasya pranasyapah sariram | jyotirupam asau candrah | tad
yavan eva pranas tavatya apas tavan asau candrah | ta ete sarva eva
samah sarve 'nantah | sa yo haitan antavata upaste 'ntavantam sa
lokam jayati | atha yo haitan anantan upaste 'nantam sa lokam jayati
|| brhup_1,5.13 ||

brhupbh_1,5.13 athaitasya prakrtasya prajapatyannasya pranamasya, na
prajoktasyantarandistasya, apah sariram karyam
karanadharah, purvavajjayotirupamasau candrah / tatrayavaneva
prano yavatparimano 'dhyatmadibhedesu, tavadvyaptimatya apah
tavatparimanah, tavanasau candro 'badheyastavapsvanupravistah
karanabhuto 'dhyatmamadhibhutam ca tavadvyaptimaneva / tanyetani
pitra panktena karmana srstani trinyannani

vanmanahpranakhyanī / adhyatmamadhibhutam ca
jagatsamastametairvyaptam, naitebhyo 'nyadatikṛtam kiñcidasti
karyatmakam karanatmakam va / samastani tvetanī prajapatih / ta
ete vanmanahpranah sarve eva samastulya vyaptimanto
yavatpranigocaram sadhyatmadhibhutam vyapya vyavasthitah / ata
evananta yavatsamsarabhavinano hi te /
na hi karyakaranapratyakhyanena samsaro 'vagamyate /
karyakaranatmaka hi ta ityuktam /
sa yah kascid
haitanprajapateratmabhutanantavatahparicchinnanadhyatmarupena va
adhibhutarupena va adhibhutarupena vopaste, sa ca
tadupasananurupameva phalamantavantam lokam jayati, paricchinna eva
jayate naitesamatmabhuto bhavatiyarthah /
atha punaryo haitananantansarvatmakansarvapranyatmabhutan
aparicchinnanupaste so 'ntameva lokam jayati //13//

pita panktena karmana saptannani srstva
trinyannanyatmarthankarodityuktam / tanyetani /
panktakarmaphalabhutani vyakhyatani / tatra katham punah
panktatavagamyate, vittakarmanamorapi tatra sambhavat / tatra
prthivyagni mata, divadityau pita / yo 'pyamanayorantara pranah,
sa prajeti vyakhyatam / tatra vittakarmani sambhavayitavye ityarambhah
-

start brhup 1,5.14

sa esa samvatsarah prajapatih sodasakalah | tasya ratraya eva
pañcadasa kala | dhruvaivasya sodasi kala | sa ratribhir eva ca
puryate 'pa ca ksiyate | so 'mavasyam ratrim etaya sodasya
kalaya sarvam idam pranabhrd anupravisya tatah pratar jayate |
tasmad etam ratrim pranabhrtah pranam na vicchindiyad api
krkalasasyaitasya eva devataya apacityai || brhup_1,5.14 ||

brhupbh_1,5.14 'sa esah samvatsarah' -yo 'yam tryannatma
prajapatih prakrtah, sa esa samvatsaratmana visesato
nirdisyate / sodasakalah sodasa kala avayava asya so 'yam
sodasakalah samvatsarah samvatsaratmakalarupah / tasya ca
kalatmanah prajapateh ratraya evahoratrani, tithaya ityarthah,
pañcadasa kalah / dhruvaiva nityaiva vyavasthita asya prajapateh
sodasi sodasanam purani kala / sa ratribhireva tithibhih
kaloktabhirapuryate capaksiyate ca / pratipadadyabhirhi candramah
prajapatih suklapaksa apuryate kalabhirupaciyamanabhirvardhate
yavatsampurnamandalah purnamasyam /
tabhirevapaciyamanabhih kalabhirapaksiyate krsnapakse yavad
dhruvaika kala vyavasthita amavasyam / sa prajapatih kalatma
amavasyamamavasyayam ratrimratrau ya vyavasthita dhruva
kalokta etaya sodasya kalaya sarvamidam
pranabhrtpranijatananupravisya yadapah pibati yaccaupadhirasnati
tatsarvameva osadhyatmana sarvam vyapyamavasyam ratrimavasthaya

tato 'paredyuh pratarjñayate dvitiyaya kalaya samyuktah / evam
panktatmako 'sau prajapatih / divadityau manah pita;prthivyagno
vagñaya mata;tayosca pranah praja / candramasyastithayah kala
vittam, upacayapacayadharmitvadvittavat / tasam ca kalanam
kalavayavanam jagatparinamahetutvam karma / evamesa krtsnah
prajapatih"jaya me syadatha prajayeyatha vittam me syadatha karma
kurviya" (br.u.1 / 4 / 17) ityesananurupa eva panktasya
karmanah phalabhutah samvrttah /
karananuvidhayi hi karyamiti loke 'pi sthitih /
yasmadesa candra etam ratrim sarvapranijatamanupravisto
dhruvaya kalaya vartate, tasmaddhetoretamamavasyam ratrim
pranabhrtah praninah pranam na vicchindyatpraninam na
pramapayedityetat, api krkalasasya /
krkalaso hi papatma svabhavenaiva himsyate pranibhirdrsto
'pyamangala iti krtva /
badham pratisiddha, tathapi namavasyaya anyatra
pratiprasavartham vacanam himsayah krkalasavisaye va, kim
tarhi? etasyah somadevataya apacityai pujartham //14//

start brhup 1,5.15

yo vai sa samvatsarah prajapatih sodasakalo 'yam eva sa yo 'yam
evamvit purusah | tasya vittam eva pañcadasa kalah | atmaivasya
sodasi kala | sa vittenaiva ca puryate 'pa ca ksiyate | tad etan
nabhyam yad ayam atma | pradhir vittam | tasmad yady api sarvajyanim
jiyata atmana cej jivati pradhinagad ity evahuh || brhup_1,5.15 ||

brhupbh_1,5.15 yo vai paroksabhihitah samvatsarah prajapatih
sodasakalah sa naivatyantam parokso mantavyah, yasmadayameva sa
pratyaksa upalabhyate / ko 'savayam? yo yathektam tryannatmakam
prajapatimatmabhutam veti sa evamvitpurusah / kena samanyena
prajapatiriti taducyate - tasyaivamvidah purusasya gavadi vittameva
pañcadasa kala upacayapacayadharmitvat;tadvittasadhyam ca karma / tasya
krtsnatayai atmaiva pinda evasya vidusah sodasi kala
dhruvasthaniya / sa candravadvittenaivapuryate capaksiyate ca -
tadetaloke prasiddham / tadetannabhyam, nabhyai hitam nabhyam nabhim
va arhatiti /

kim tat? yadayam yo 'yamatma pindah /
pradhirvittam parivarasthaniyam bahyam cakrasyevaranemyadi /
tasmadyadyapi sarvajyanim sarvasvapaharanam jiyate hiyate glanim
prapnoti, atmana cakranabhisthaniyena cedyadi jivati pradhina bahyena
parivarenayamagatsino 'yam yatha cakramaranemivimuktamevamahuh
/
jivamsced aranemisthaniyena vittena punarupaciyata ityabhiprayah
//15//

evam panktena daivavittavidyasamyuktena karmana tryannatmakah
prajapatirbhavatiti vyakhyatam / anantaram ca jayadivittam
parivarasthaniyamityuktam / tatra putrakarmaparavidyanam

lokapraptisadhanatvammatram samanyenavagatam, na putradina
lokapraptiphalam prati visesasambandhaniyamah / so 'yam
putradinam sadhananam sadhyavisesasambandho vaktavya
ityuttarakandika praniyate -

start brhup 1,5.16

atha trayo vava loka manusyalokah pitrloko devaloka iti | so 'yam
manusyalokah putrenaiva jayyo nanyena karmana | karmana
pitrlokah | vidyaya devalokah | devaloko vai lokanam sresthah
| tasmad vidyam prasamsanti || brhup_1,5.16 ||

brhupbh_1,5.16 atheti vakyopanyarthah / trayah,
vavetyavadharanarthah / traya eva sastroktasadhanarha lokah, na
nyuna nadhika va / ke te? ityucyate - manusyalokah pitrloko deloka
iti / tesam so 'yam manusyalokah putrenaiva sadhanena jayyo
jetavyah sadhyah - yatha ca putrena jetavyastathottaratra
vaksyamah, - nanyena karmana, vidyaya veti vakyasesah /
karmana agnihotradilaksanena kevalena pitrloko jetavyo na putrena
napi vidyaya /
vidyaya devaloko na putrena napi karmana /
devaloko vai lokanam trayanam sresthah prasasyatamah /
tasmattatsadhanatvadvidyam prasamsanti //16//

evam sadhyalokatrayaphalabhedena viniyuktani putrakarmavidyakhyani
trini sadhanani / jaya tu putrakarmarthatvanna prthaksadhanamiti
prthannabhihita / vittam ca karmasadhanatvanna prthaksadhanam /
vidyakarmanorlokajayahetutvam svatmapratilabhenaiva bhavatiti
prasiddham / putrasya tvakriyatmakatvatkena prakarena lokajayahetutvamiti
na jñayate / atastadvaktavyamityathanantaramarabhyate -

start brhup 1,5.17

athatah samprattih | yada praisyan manyate 'tha putram aha -- tvam
brahma tvam yajñas tvam loka iti | sa putrah pratyahaham
brahmaham yajño 'ham loka iti | yad vai kiñcanuktam tasya sarvasya
brahmety ekata | ye vai ke ca yajñas tesam sarvesam yajña ity
ekata | ye vai ke ca lokas tesam sarvesam loka ity ekata | etavad
va idam sarvam | etan ma sarvam sann ayam ito bhunajad iti | tasmad
putram anusistam lokyam ahuh | tasmad enam anusasati | sa
yadaivamvid asmam lokat praity athaibhir eva pranaih saha putram
avisati | sa yady anena kiñcid aksnaya krtam bhavati tasmad enam
sarvasmat putro muñcati tasmad putro nama | sa putrenaivasmil loke
pratitisthati | athainam ete devah prana amrta avisanti ||
brhup_1,5.17 ||

brhupbh_1,5.17 sampratih sampradanam; samprattiriti vaksyamanasya
karmano namadheyam / putro hi svatmavyaparasmpradanam karotyana
prakarena pita, tena sampratishamjñakamidam karma / tatkasminkale
kartavyam? ityaha - sa pita yada yasmin kale praisyan marisyan

marisyamityaparistadidarsanena manyate, atha tada putramahuyaha -
tvam brahma tvam yajñastvam loka iti / sa evamuktah putrah
pratyaha;sa tu purvamevanusisto janati mayaitakartavyamiti, tenaha
- aham brahmaham yajño 'ham loka ithi / etadvakyatrayam /
etasyarthastirohita iti manvana srutirvyakhyanaya pravartate / yadvai
kiñca yatkiñcavasistamanuktamadhitamanadhitam ca, tasya
sarvasyaiva brahmetyetasminpade ekata ekatvam yo 'dhyayanavyaparo mama
kartavya asidetavantam kalam vedavisayah, sa ita urdhvam tvam
brahma tvatkartrko 'stvityarthah / tatha ye vai ke ca yajña
anustheyah santo maya anusthitascananusthitasca,
tesam sarvesam yajña ityetasminpade ekataikatvam, matkartrka
yajña ya asan, te ita urdhvam tvam yajñah - tvatkartrka
bhavantvityarthah / ye vai ke ca loka maya jetavyah santo jita
ajitasca, tesam sarvesam loka ityetasminpade ekata / ita
urdhvam mayadhyayanayajñalokajayakartavyakratustvayi samarpitah, aham
tu mukto 'smi kartavyatabandhanavisayatkratoh / sa ca sarvam tathaiva
pratipannavanputro 'nusistatvat / tatremam piturabhiprayam
manvana acasta srutih - etavadetatparimanam vai idam sarvam
yadgrhina kartavyam, yaduta veda adhyetavyah, yajña
yastavyah, lokasca jetavyah / etanma sarvam sannayam - sarvam
himam bharam madadhnam matto 'pacchidya atamani nidhaya, ito
'smallokanma mam abhunajatpalayisyatiti / ldarthe lan, chandasi
kalaniyamabhavat / yasmadevam sampannah putrah pitaram
asmallokatkartavyatabandhanato mocayisyati, tasmatputramanusistam
lokyam lokahitam piturahurbrahmanah / ata eva hyenam
putramanusasati, lokyo 'yam nah syaditi, pitarah / sa pita yada
yasminkale evamvitputrasamarpitakartavyatakratuh, asmallokatpaiti
mriyate, atha tadaibhireva prakrtairvanmanahpranaih putramavisati
putram vyapnoti / adhyatmaparicchedahetvapagamat
piturvanmanahpranahsvena adhidaivikena rupena
prthivyagnyadyatmana bhinnaghatapradipaprakasavatsarvamavisanti /
taih pranaih saha pitatyavisati,
vanmanahpranatmabhavitvatpituh / ahamasmyananta
vanmanahprana adhyatmadibhedavistara ityevam bhavito hi pita /
tasmattatprananuvrttitvam piturbhavatiti yuktamuktam - ebhireva
pranaih saha putramavisatit;sarvesam hyasavatma bhavati
putrasya ca / etaduktam bhavati - yasya piturevamanusistah putro
bhavati so 'sminneva loke vartate putrarupena, naiva mrto mantavya
ityarthah / tatha ca srutyantare -"so 'syayamitara atma punyebhyah
karmabhyah pratidhiyate"(ai.u.4 / 4) iti / athedanim putranirvacanamaha
- sa putro yadi kadacidanena pitra aksnya konacchidrato 'ntara
akrtam bhavati kartavyam, tasmat, kartavyatarupatpitra akrtat
sarvasmallokapraptipratibandharupatputro muñcati mocayati tatsarvam
svayamanutisthanpurayitva / tasmatpuranena trayate sa pitaram
yasmattasmatputro nama / idam tatputrasya putratvam yatpituschidram
purayitva trayate / sa pitaivamvidhena putrena mrto 'pi sannamrto
'sminneva loke pratitisthati, evamasau pita putrenemam

manusyalokam jayati / na tatha vidyakarmabhyam devalokapitrlokau
svrupalabhasattamatrena;na hi vidyakarmani
svrupalabhavyatirekena putravadvyaparantarapeksaya
lokajayahetutvam pratipadyete / atha krtasamprattikam pitaramenamete
vagadayah prana daiva hairanyagarbha amrta amaranadharmana
avisanti kathamiti vaksyati prthivyai cainamityadi / evam
putrakarmaparavidyanam manusyalokapitrlokadeva lokasadhyarthata
pradarsita srutya svayameva / atra kecidvavaduktah
srutyuktavisesaviniyogopasaharena ca /
tasmadrnasrutiravidvadisaya na paramatmaavidvisayeti siddham /
vaksyati ca -"karisyamo yesam no 'yamammayam lokah" (4 / 4 /
22) iti / kecittu pitrlokadevalokajayo 'pi pitrlokadevalokabhyam
vyavrttireva;tasmatputrakarmaparavidyabhih
samucityanusthitabhistribhya etebhyo lokebhyo vyavrttah
paramatmavijñanena moksamadhigacchatiti paramparaya moksarthanyeva
putradisadhananicchanti / tesamapi mukhapidhanayeyameva
srutiruttara krtasamprattikasya putrinah karminah
tryannatmavidyavidah, phalapradarsanaya pravrtta / na cedameva
phalam moksaphalamiti sakyam, vaktum, tryannasambandhat,
medhatapahkaryatvaccannanam,'punah punarjanayate'iti darsanat;
'yaddhaitanna kuryatksiyeta ha'iti ca ksayasravanat / sariram
jyotirupamiti ca karyakaranatvopapatteh / 'trayam va idam'iti ca
namarupakarmatmakatvenopasamharat / na cedameva sadhanatrayam
samhatam satkasyacinmoksartham kasyacit tryannatmaphalamityasmadeva
vakyadavagantu sakyam, putradisadhananam
tryannatmaphaladarsanenavopaksinatvad vakyasya /

start brhup 1,5.18 prthivyai cainam agnes ca daivi vag avisati | sa vai
daivi vag yaya yad yad eva vadati tat tad bhavati || brhup_1,5.18 ||

brhupbh_1,5.18 prthivyai prthivyah ca enam agnesca daivi
adhidaivatmika vagenam krtasamprattikamavisati /
sarvesam hi vaca upadanabhuta daivi vakprthivyagnilaksana,
sa hyadhyatmikasangadidosairniruddha /
vidusastaddosapagame avaranabhanga ivodakapradipaprakasavacca
vyapnoti /
tadetaducyat - prthivya agnescainam daivi vagavisatiti /
sa ca daivi vaganrtadidosarahita suddha, yaya vaca daivya
yadyadeva atmane parasmai va vadati tattada bhavati, amogha apratibaddha
asya vagbhavatityarthah //18//

tatha -

start brhup 1,5.19

divas cainam adityac ca daivam mana avisati | tad vai daivam mano
yenanandy eva bhavaty aho na socati || brhup_1,5.19 ||

brhupbh_1,5.19 divascainamadityacca daivam mana avisati - tacca daivam
manah;svabhavanirmalatvat;yena manasa asau anandyeva bhavati sukhyeva

bhavati;atho api na socati, sokadinimittasamyogati //19//

tatha -

start brhup 1,5.20

adbhyas cainam candramasas ca daivah prana avisati | sa vai daivah
prano yah samcarams casamcarams ca na vyathate 'tho na
risyati | sa esa evamvit sarvesam bhutanam atma bhavati |
yathaisa devataivam sah | yathaitam devatam sarvani bhutany
avanty evam haivamvidam sarvani bhutany avanti | yad u kiñcemah
prajah socanty amaiwasam tad bhavati | punyam evamum gacchati | na
ha vai devan papam gacchati || brhup_1,5.20 ||

brhupbh_1,5.20 adbhayascainam candramasasca daivah prana avisati /
sa vai daivah pranah kimllaksanah? ityucyate-yah sañcaran
pranibhedesva sañcaransamastivya stirupena--athava sañcarana
jangamesu asañcaransthavaresu, na vyathate na dukkhanimittena bhayena
yudyate / atham api na risiyati na vinasiyati na himsamapadyate /
sah--yo yathoktamevam vetti vyannatmadarsanam sah-sarvesam
bhutanam prano bhavati, sarvesam bhutanam mano bhavati,
sarvesam bhutanam vagbhavati-ityevam sarvabhutatmataya
sarvajño bhavatiyarthah;sarvakrcca / tathaipa purvasidva
hiranyagarbhadevata evameva nasya sarvajñatve sarvakrttave va
kkacitpratighatah / sa iti darstantikanirdesah / kiñca
yathaitamdiranyagarbhadevatamijyadibhih sarvani bhutanyavanti
palayanti pujyanti, evam ha evamvidam sarvani
bhutanyavanti-ijyadilaksanam pujam satatam prayapañjata
ityarthah / athedamasankayate-sarvapratinamatma bhavatiyuttkam,
tasya ca sarvapratinakaryakaranatmatve sarvapratinasukhadukkhaih
sambadhyeteti / tanna, aparicchinnabudvitvat paricchinnatmabudvinam
hyakrosadau dukkhasambandho drstah- anenahamakrsta iti /
asya tu sarvatmano ya akruyate yacakrosati
yatoratmatvabudvivesabhavanna tannimittam dukkhamupapadyate /
maranadukkhavacca nimittabhavat yatha hi kasmimscinmrte kasyacid
dukkhamutpadyate-mamasauptrobhrataceti,
putradinimittam;tannimittabhavetannamaranadarsino 'pi naiva
dukkhamupajayate, tathesvarasyapyaparicchinnatmano
mamatavatadidukkhanimittamidhyajñanadidopabhavannaiva
dukkhamupajayate /
tadetaducyate-yadu kiñcayati kiñca imah prajah socantyaiva sahaiva
prajabhicchokadinimittam dukkham samyuktam bhavatyasam
prajanam paricchinnabudvijanitatvat /
sarvatmanastu kena saha kim samyukta bhavedvivyukta va? amum tu
prajapatye pade vartamanam punyameva subhamevaphalamabhipretam
punyamiti-niratisayam hi tena punyam krtam;tena tatphalameva
gacchati /
na ha vai devanpapam gacchati, papaphalasyavasrabhavat papaphalam
dukkha na gacchatiyathah //20//

'ta ete sarva eva samah sarve 'nantah'ityavisesena
vanmanahprananamupasanamuktam, nanyatamagato vesesa uktah /
kimevameva pratipattavyam? kim va vicaryamane kascidviseso
vratamupasanam prati pratitapattum sakyate? ityucyate-

start brhup 1,5.21

athato vratamimamsa | prajapatir ha karmani sasrje | tani
srstany anyo 'nyenaspardhanta | vadisyamy evaham iti vag dadhre |
draksyamy aham iti caksuh | srosyamy aham iti srotram | evam
anyani karmani yathakarmam | tani mrtyuh sramo bhutvopayeme | tany
apnot | tany aptva mrtyur avarundha | tasmac chramyaty eva vak |
sramyati caksuh | sramyati srotram | athemam eva napnot yo 'yam
madhyamah pranah | tani jñatum dadhrire | ayam vai nah
srestho yah samcarams casamcarams ca na vyathate 'tho na
risyati | hantasyaiva sarve rupam bhavameti | ta etasyaiva sarve rupam
abhavan | tasmad eta etenakhyayante prana iti | tena ha vava tat kulam
acaksate yasmin kule bhavati ya evam veda | ya u haivamvida spardhate
'nususyati | anususya haivantato mriyata ity adhyatmam || brhup_1,5.21
||

brhupbh_1,5.21 athato 'nantaram vratamimamsa
upasanakarmavicaranyarthah / esam prananam kasya karma
vratatvena dharayitavyamiti mimamsa pravartate / tatra prajapatirha -
hasabdah kilarthe - prajapatih kila prajah srstva karmani
karanani vagadini - karmathani hi taniti karmanityucyante -
sasrje srstavanvagadini karananyarthah / tani punah
srstanyanyonyena itaretaramaspardhanta spardham samgharsam
cakruh / katham? vadisyamyeva svavyaparadvadanadanuparataivaham
syamiti vagvratam dadhre dhrtavati - yadyanyo 'pi matsamo 'sti
svavyaparadanuparantum saktah, so 'pi darsyatvatmano viryamiti /
tatha draksyamyahamiti caksuh, srosyamyahamiti srotram;evamanyani
karmani karanani yathakarma - yadyadyasya karma yathakarma / tani
karanani mrtyurmarakah sramah sramarupi bhutva upayeme
sañjagraha / katham? tani karanani svavyapare pravrttanyapnot,
sramarupenatmanam darsitavan / aptva ca tanyavarundha avarodham
krtavanmrtyuh - svakarmabhyah pracyavitavanityarthah /
tasmadadyatve 'pi vadane svakarmani pravrtta vak sramyatvena
sramarupina mrtyuna samyukta svakarmatah pracyavate / tatha
sramyati caksuh, sramyati srotram / athemameva mukhyam pranam
napnonna praptavanmrtyuh sramarupi, yo 'yam madhyamah
pranastam / tenadyatve 'pyasranta eva svakarmani pravartate /
tanitarani karanani tam jñatum dadhrire dhrtavanti manah /
ayam vai no 'smakam madhye sresthah prasasyatamo 'bhyadhikah,
yasmadyah sañcaramscasañcaramsca na vyathate 'tho na risyati -
hantedanimasyaiva pranasya sarve vayam rupamasama pranamatmatvena
pratipadyemahi - evam viniscitya te etasyaiva sarve
rupamabhavan;pranarupamevatmatvena pratipannah, pranavratameva

dadhre - asmadvratani na mrtyorvaranaya paryaptaniti /
yasmatpranena rupena rupavantitarani karanani calanatmana
svena ca prakasatmanah, na hi pranadanyatra
calanatmakatvopapattih;calanavyaparapurvakanyeve hi sarvada
svavyaparesu laksyante;tasmadete vagadaya etena pranabhidhanena
akhyayante 'bhidhiyante prana ityevam / ya evam pranatmatam
sarvakarananam veti pranasabdabhidheyatvam ca, tena ha vava
tenaiva vidusa tatkulamacaksate laukikah /
yasminkule sa vidvañjato bhavati tatkulam vidvañjato bhavati tatkulam
vidvannamnaiva prathitam bhavatyamusyadam kulamiti, yatha tapatya iti
/
ya evam yathoktam veda vagadinam pranarupatam
pranakhyatvam ca tasyaitatphalam /
kiñca yah kascidu haivamvida pranatmadarsina spardhate
tatpratipaksi san, so 'sminneva sarire 'nususyati sosamupagacchati /
anususya haiva sosam gatvaiva antato 'nte mriyate na sahasanupadruto
mriyate ityaivamuktamadhyatmam pranatmadarsanamityuktopasamharo
'dhidaivatapradarsanarthah //21//

start brhup 1,5.22

athadhidevatam: jvalisyamy evaham ity agnir dadhre | tapsyamy aham ity
adityah | bhasyamy aham iti candramah | evam anya devata
yathadevatam | sa yathaisam prananam madhyamah prana evam
etasam devatanam vayuh | mlocanti hy anya devata na vayuh |
saisanastamita devata yad vayuh || brhup_1,5.22 ||

brhupbh_1,5.22 athanantaram adhidaivatam devatavisayam darsanamucyate
/ kasya devatavisesasya vratadharanam sreya? iti mimasyate /
adhyatmavatsarvam / jvalisyamyevahamityagnirdadhre /
tapsyamyahamityadityah;bhasyamyahamiti candramah;evamanya devata
yathadaivatam /
so 'dhyatmam vagadinamesam prano mrtyuna anaptah
svakarmano na pracyavitah svena pranavratenabhagnavrato
yatha;evametasamagnyadinam devatanam vayurapi /
mlocantyaastam yanti svakarmebhya uparamante - yathadhyatmam vagadayo
'nya devata agnyadyah, na vayurastam yati - yatha madhyamah
pranah, atah saisa anastamita devata yadvayuryo 'yam vayuh /
evamadhyatmamadhidaivam ca mimamsitva nirdharitam -
pranavayyvatmano vratamabhagnamiti //22//

start brhup 1,5.23

athaisa sloko bhavati -- yatas codeti suryo 'stam yatra ca gacchatiti |
pranad va esa udeti prane 'stam eti | tam devas cakrire dharmam
sa evadya sa u sva iti | yad va ete 'murhy adhriyanta tad evapy adya
kurvanti | tasmad ekam eva vratam caret pranyac caivapanyac ca | nen
ma papma mrtyur apnavad iti | yady u caret samapipayiset teno etasyai
devatayai sayujyam salokatam jayati || brhup_1,5.23 ||

brhupbh_1,5.23 athaitasyaivarthasya prakasaka esa sloko mantr bhavati /
yatasca yasmadvayorudetyudgacchati suryah, adhyatmam ca
caksuratmana pranad astam ca yatra vayau prane ca
gacchatyaparasmadhyasamaye svapasamaye ca purusasya, tam devastam
dharmam devascakrire dhrtavanto vagadayo 'gnyadayasca
pranavratam ca pura vicarya / sa evadyedanimsvo 'pi
bhavisyatyapi kale 'nuvartyate 'nuvartisyate ca devairityabhiprayah /
tatreman mantram samksepatovyacasta brahmanam - pranadva
esa surya udeti prane 'stameti / tam devascakrire dharmam sa
evadya sa u sva ityasya kor'thah? ityucyate - yadvai ete vratamamurhi
amusminkale vagadayo 'gnyadayasca pranavratam vayuvratam
cadhriyanta, tadevadyapi kurvantyanuvartate 'nuvartisyante ca / vratam
tairabhagnameva / yattu vagadivratamagnyadivratam ca tadbhagnameva,
tesamastamanakale svapakale ca vayau prane ca nimsuktidarsanat /
athaitadanyatroktam"yada vai purasah svapiti pranam tarhi vagapyeti
pranam manah pranam caksuhpranam srotram yada
prabudhyate pranadevadhi punarjayanta ityadhyatmamathadhidaivatam
yada va agniranugacchati vayum tarhyanudvati yadadityo 'stameti
vayum tarhi pravisati vayum candrama vayau disah pratisthita
vayorevadhi punarjayante"iti / yasmade etadeva vratam
vagadisvagnyadisucanugatam yadetadvayosca pranasya ca
parispandatmakatvam sarvedevairuvartyamanam vratam tasmadanyo 'pyokameva
vratam caret / kim tata? pranyatpranavyaparam
kuryadapanyadapananadhyaparam ca;na hi pranapanavyaparasya
pranapananalaksanasyoparamo 'sti /
tasmattadevaikam vratam careddhitvendriyantaravyaparam nenma mam
papma mrtyuh sramarupyapnuvadapnuyat /
necchabdah paribhaye -'yadyahasmad vratatpracyutah syam, grasta
evaham mrtyuna'ityevam trasto dharayetpranavratamityabhiprayah /
yadi kadacid u caretprarabheta pranavratam,
samapipayisetsamapayitumiccheth;yadi hyasmad vrataduparametpranah
paribhutat syaddevasca;tasmatsamapayedeva /
tena u tenanena vratena pranatmapratipattya sarvabhutesu - vagadayo
'gnyadayasca madatmaka eva, aham prana atma sarvaparispandakrt -
evam tenanena vratadharanena etasya eva pranadevatayah
sayujyam sayugbhavamekatmatvam salokatam samanalogatam va
ekasthanatvam - vijñanamandyopeksamet - jayati prapnotit //23//

iti brhadaranyakopanisadbhasye prathamadhyaye pañcamam
saptannabrahmanam //5//
yadetadavidyavisayatvena prastutam sadhyasadhanalaksanam
vyakrtam jagat pranatmapraptyantokarsavadapi phalam, ya caitasya
vyakaranatpragavastha avyakrtasabdavacya
vrksabijavatsarvametat /

start brhup 1,6.1

trayam va idam nama rupam karma | tesam namnam vag ity etad

esam uktham | ato hi sarvani namany uttisthanti | etad esam
sama | etad dhi sarvair namabhiih samam | etad esam brahma | etad dhi
sarvani namani bibharti || brhup_1,6.1 ||

brhupbh_1,6.1 trayam; kim tattrayam? ityucyate / nama rupam karma
cetyanatmaiva / natma yatsaksadaparoksadbrahma /
tasmadasmadvirajyetetyevamarthastrayam va ityadyarambhah na
hyasmadanatmano 'vyavrtticittasya atmanameva lokamaham
brahmasmityupasitum buddhih pravartate /
bahyapratyagatmapravrttyorvirodhat / tatha ca kathake - "parañci
khani vyatrnatsvayambhustasmatparanpasyati nantaratman /
kasciddhirah pratyagatmanamaiksadvrttacaksuramrtatvamicchan"
(ka.u.2 / 1 / 1) ityadi / katham punarasya vyaktavyakrtasya
kriyakarakaphalatmanah samsarasya namarupakarmatmakataiva? na
punaratmatvam? ityetatsambhavayitum sakyata iti; atrocyate - tesam
namnam yathopanyastanam vagiti sabdasamanyamucyate / "yah kasca
sabdo vageva sa"(1 / 5 / 3) ityuktatvadvadityetasya sabdasya yor'thah
sabdasya sabdasamanyamatram etadetesam namavisesanamuktham
karanamupadanam, saindhavalavanakananamiva saindhavacalah /
tadaha - ato hyasmannamasamanyatsarvani namani yajñadatto devadatta
ityevamadipravibhaganyuttisthantiyutpadyante pravibhajante,
lavanacaladiva lavanakanah; karyam ca karanenavyatiriktam /
tatha visesanam ca samanye 'ntarbhavat / katham
samanyavisesabhava iti etacchabda samanyamesam
namavisesanam sama / samatvatsama, samanyamityarthah, etaddhi
yasmatsarvairnamabhiratmavisesaih samam / kiñca
atmalabhavisesacca namavisesanam / yasya ca yasmadatmalabho
bhavati sa tenapravibhaktō drstah, yatha ghatadinam mrda /
katham namavisesanamatmalabho vaca ityucyate yata etadesam
vakchabdavacyam vastu brahma atma, tato hyatmalabho namnam,
sabdavyatiriktasvarupanupapatteh /
tatpratipadayati - yataschabdasamanyam hi
yasmacchabdavisesansarvani namani bibharti dharayati
svarupapradanena /
evam karyakaranatvopapatteh
samanyavisesopapattermapradanopapattasca namavisesanam
sabdamatrata siddha /
evamuttarayorapi sarvam yojyam yathoktam //1//

start brhup 1,6.2

atha rupanam caksur ity etad esam uktham | ato hi sarvani
rupany uttisthanti | etad esam sama | etad dhi sarvai rupaih
samam | etad esam brahma | etad dhi sarvani rupani bibharti ||
brhup_1,6.2 ||

brhupbh_1,6.2 athedanim rupanam sitasitaprabhrtinam
caksuriti caksurvisayasamanyam caksusabdabhidheyam
rupasamanyam prakasyamatramabhidhiyate /

ato hi sarvani rupanyittisthanti, etadesam sama, etaddhi
sarvai rupeh samam, etadesam brahma, etaddhi sarvani rupani
bibharti //2//

start brhup 1,6.3 atha karmanam atmety etad esam uktham | ato hi
sarvani karmany uttisthanti | etad esam sama | etad dhi
sarvaih karmabhih samam | etad esam brahma | etad dhi sarvani
karmani bibharti | tad etat trayam sad ekam ayam atma | atmo ekah
sann etat trayam | tad etad amrtam satyena channam | prano va amrtam
| namarupe satyam | tabhyam ayam pranas channah || brhup_1,6.3 ||

brhupbh_1,6.3 athedanim sarvakarmavisesanam
mananadarsanatmakanam calanatmakanam ca kriyasamanyamatre
'ntarbhava ucyate / katham? sarvesam karmavisesanamatma
sariram samanyamatma, atmanah karma atmetyucyate / 'atmana hi
sarirena karma karoti'ityuktam / sarire ca sarvam karmabhivyajyat /
atah tatsthyattacchabdham karmakarmasamanyamatram
sarvesamukthamityadi purvavat / tadetadyathoktam nama rupam karma
trayamitaretarasrayam, itaretarabhivyaktikaranam, itaretarapralayam
samhatam tridandavistambhavat sadekam / kenatmanaikatvam?
ityucyate - ayamatmayam pindah karyakaranatmasanghatah
tathannatraye vyakhyatah'etanmayo va
ayamatma'ityadina;etavaddhidam sarvam vyakrtamavyakrtam ca
yaduta nama rupam karmeti, atma u eko 'yam karyakaranasanghatah
sannadhyatmadhibhutadhidaivabhavena vyavasthitametadeva trayam nama
rupam karmeti / tadetadvaksyamanam / amrtam
satyenacchannamityetasya vakyasyarthamaha - prano va amrtam
karanatmako 'ntarupastambhaka atmabhuto 'bhuto 'vinasi;namarupe
satyam karyatmake sariravasthe;kriyatmakastu
pranastayorupastambhako bahy bahy abhyam
sariratmakabhyamupajanapayadharmibhyam martyabhyam channo
'prakasikrtah / etadevasamsarasatatvamavidyavisayam pradarsitam
/ ata urdhvam vidyavisaya atmadhigantavya ithi caturtham arabhyate
//3 // //

iti prathamadhyaye sasthanukthabrahmanam //6//

adhyaya 2

atmetyevopasita tadanvesane ca sarvamanvistam syattadeva
ca'tmatattvam sarvasmatpreyastvadanvestavyam / atmanamevavedaham
brahmasmityatmatattvamekam vidyavisayah / yastu
bhedadrstivisyayah so 'nyo 'savanyo 'hamasmiti na sa
vedetyavidyavisayah / "ekadhaivanudrastavyam" "mrtyoh sa
mrtyumapnoti ya iha naneva pasyati"ityevamadibhih pravibhatkau
vidyavisayau sarvopanisatsu / tatra cavidyavisayah sarva eva
sadhyaadhadanadibhedavisesaviniyogena vyakhyatah-a
trtiyadhyayaparismapte / sa ca vyakhyato 'vidyavisayah sarva
eva dviprakarah- antah prana upastambhako grhasyeva

stambhadilaksanah prakasako 'mrtah / bahyasca karyalaksano
'prakasaka upajanapayadharmakastrnakusamrttikasamo grhasyeva
satyasabdavacyo martyah tenamrtasabdavacyah pranaschanna iti
copasamhratam / sa eva ca prano bahyadhamedesvanekadha
vistrtah; prana eko deva ityucyate / tasyaiva bahyah pinda ekah
sadharanah---virad vaisvanara atma purusavidhah prajapatih
ko hiranyagarbha ityadibhih pindapradhanaih sabdairakhyayate
suryadipravibhaktakaranah /

ekam canekam ca brahma etavadeva, natah paramasti pratyekam ca
sarirabhedesu parisamaptam cetanavatkart bhoktr
cetyavidyavisayameva atmatvenopagato gargyo brahmano vakta
upasthapyate ; tadviparitatmadrgajatasatruh srota; evam hi yatah
purvapaksasiddhantakhyayikarupena samarpyamanor'thah
srotuscittasya vasameti; viparyaye hi tarkasastravat
kevalarthanugamavakyaih samarpyamano durvijñeyah
syadatyantasukmatvadvastunah / tatha ca kathake-"sravanayapi
bahubhiryo na labhyah"ityadivakyaih su samskrtadevabuddhigamyatvam
samanyamatrabuddhyagamyatvam ca saprapañcam darsitam /
"acaryavanpuruso veda""acaryaddhaiva vidya"iti cacchandogye /
"upadeksyanti te jñanam jñaninastattvadarsinah"iti ca gitasu /
ihapi ca sakalyayajñavalkyasamvadena atigahvaratvam mahata
samrambhena brahmano vaksyati-tasmascilasta eva
akhyayikarupena purvapaksasiddhantarupamapadya
vasyusamarpanartha arambhah /

acaravidhyupadesarthasca--evamacaravatorvattkrsrokorakhyayikanuga
ter'tho 'vagamyate / kevalatarkabudvinisedhartha cakhyayika--"naisa
tarkena matirapaneya""na tarkasastradagdhaya"iti srutismrtibhyam /
sradva ca brahmavijñane paramam sadhanamityakhyayikarthah / tatha
hi gargyajatasatravorativa sradvalutaddrsyate
akhyayikayam;"sradvamllabhate jñanam"iti ca smrtih /

start brhup 2,1.1

drptabalakir hanucano gargya asa | sa hovacajatasatrum
kasyam -- brahma te bravaniti | sa hovacajatasatruh -- sahasram
etasyam vaci dadmah, janako janaka iti vai jana dhavantiti ||
brhup_2,1.1 ||

brhupbh_2,1.1 tatra purvapaksavadi avidyavisayabrahmavid
drptabalakih drpate garvito 'sabhyagbrahmavittavadev balakaya
apatyam balakirdrptascasau balakisceti drptabalarkih, hasabda
etihyartha akhyayikayam, anucanah anuvacasamartho
vattkavaggami;gargyo gonnatah, asa babhuva kvacitkalavisesse /

sa hovacajatasatrumajatasatrunamanam kasyam
kasirajamabhigamya-brahma te bravaniti brahma te tubhyam bravani
kathayani / sa evamukto 'jatasatruruvaca-sahasram gavam dadbha
etasyam vaci- yam mam pratyavoco brahma te bravaniti,

tavanmatrameva gosahasrapradane nimittamityabhiprayah /

saksadbrahmakathanameva nimittam kasmannapeksyate sahasradane?
brahma te bravanitiyameva tu vag nimittamapeksyate? ityucyate;yatah
srutireva rajño 'bhiprayamaha-janako data janakah sroteti
caitasminvakyadvaye padadvayamabhyasyate janako janaka iti /
vaisabdah prasiddhavadyotanarthah;janako ditsurjanakah
susrusuriti brahma susrusavo vivaksavah pa3tijighrksavasca
janadhavantyabhigacchanti /
tasmattatsarvam mayyapi sambhavitavanasiti //1//

evam rajanam susrusumabhimukhibhutam-

start brhup 2,1.2

sa hovaca gargyah -- ya evasav aditye purusa etam evaham
brahmopasa iti | sa hovacajatasatrur -- ma maitasminsamvadisthah
| atisthah sarvesam bhutanam murdha rajeti va aham etam
upasa iti | sa ya etam evam upaste 'tisthah sarvesam
bhutanam murdha raja bhavati || brhup_2,1.2 ||

brhupbh_2,1.2

sa hovaca gargyah-ya eva asau aditye caksusi caiko 'bhimani
caksurdvareneha hrđi pravistah 'aham bhokta karta
ca'ityavasthitah, etamevaham brahma pasyami,
asminkaryakaranasanghate upase / tasmattamaham purusam brahma
tubhyam bravibhyupahsveti /

sa evamuktah pratyuvaca ajatasatrur 'ma ma'iti hastena
vinivarayan-etasminbrahmani vijñeye ma samvadisthah;ma
metyabadhanartham dvirvacanam / evam samane vijñanavisaye
avayorasmanavijñanavata iva darsayata badhitah syama, ato ma
samvadisthah-ma samvadam karsirasminbrahmani /
anyaccejjanasi, tadbrahma vaktumarhasi, na tu yanmaya jñayata eva /

atha cenmanyase-janise tvam brahmamatram na tu
tadvisesanopasanaphalaniti-tanna mantavyam, yatah sarvametadaham
jane yadbravisi /

katham? atisthah-atitya bhutani tisthatityatisthah /
sarvesam ca bhutanam murdha siro rajeti vai-raja
diptigumopetatvat, etairvisesanairvisistametadbrahma
asminkaryakaranasanghate kartr bhoktr cetyahametamupasa iti /
phalamapyevam visistopasakasya-sa ya etamevamupaste 'tisthah
sarvesam bhutanam murdha raja bhavati /
yathagunopasanameva hi phalam;"tam yatha yathopasate tadeva bhavati"iti
sruteh //2//

samvadenadityabrahmani pratyakhyate 'jatasatruna candramasi
brahmantaram pratipede gargyah /

start brhup 2,1.3

sa hovaca gargyah -- ya evasau candre purusa etam evaham brahmopasa
iti | sa hovacajatasatruh -- ma maitasminsamvadisthah | brhan
pandaravasah somo rajeti va aham etam upasa iti | sa ya etam evam
upaste 'har-ahar sutah prasuto bhavati | nasyannam ksiyate ||
brhup_2,1.3 ||

brhupbh_2,1.3

ya evasau candre manasi caikah puruso bhokta karta ceti
purvavadvisesanam /
brhan mahan pandaram suklam vaso yasya so 'yam
pandaravasah, apsarirattvaccandrabhimaninah pranasya, somo
raja candrah, yascannabhuto 'bhisuyate latatmako yajñe,
tamekikrtyaitamevaham brahmopase /
yathoktagunam ya upaste tasyaharahah sutah somo 'bhisuto bhavati
yajñe, prasutah prakrstam sutaram suto bhavati vikare,
ubhayavidhayajñanusthanasamarthyam bhavativityarthah /
annam casya na ksiyate 'nmatmakopasakasya //3//

start brhup 2,1.4

sa hovaca gargyah -- ya evasau vidyuti purusa etam evaham brahmopasa
iti | sa hovacajatasatruh -- ma maitasmin samvadisthah |
tejasviti va aham etam upasa iti | sa ya etam evam upaste tejasvi ha
bhavati | tejasvini hasya praja bhavati || brhup_2,1.4 ||

brhupbh_2,1.4

tatha vidyuti tvaci hrdaye caika devata /
tejasviti visesanam, tasyastatphalam-tejasvi ha bhavati tejasvini
hasya praja bhavati /
vidyutam bahutvasyangikaranadatmani prajayam ca phalabahulyam
//4//

start brhup 2,1.5

sa hovaca gargyah -- ya evayam akase purusa etam evaham
brahmopasa iti | sa hovacajatasatruh -- ma maitasmin
samvadisthah | purnam apravartiti va aham etam upasa iti | sa ya
etam evam upaste puryate prajaya pasubhir nasyasmal lokat prajodvartate
|| brhup_2,1.5 ||

brhupbh_2,1.5

tatha akase hrdayakase hrdaye caika devata / purnamapravarti
ceti visesanadvayam / purnatvavisesanaphalamidam-puryate prajaya
pasubhir;apravartivisesanaphalam-nasyasmalokatprajodvartata iti,
prajasantanavicchittih //5//

start brhup 2,1.6

sa hovaca gargyah -- ya evayam vayau purusa etam evaham
brahmopasa iti | sa hovacajatasatruh -- ma

maitasminsamvadisthah | indro vaikuntho 'parajita seneti va
aham etam upasa iti | sa ya etam evam upaste jisnur haparajisnur
bhavaty anyatastyajayi || brhup_2,1.6 ||

brhupbh_2,1.6

tatha vayau prane hrdis caika devata /
tasya visesanam-indrah paramesvarah, vaikuntho 'prasahyah, na
parairjitapurva parajita sena-marutam ganatvaprasiddheh /
upasanaphalamapi-jisnurha jayanasilo 'parajisnurna ca
parairjitasvabhavo bhavati, anyatastyajayi anyatastyanam sapatnam
jayanasilo bhavati //6//

start brhup 2,1.7

sa hovaca gargyah -- ya evayam agnau purusa etam evaham brahmopasa
iti | sa hovacajatasatruh -- ma maitasminsamvadisthah |
visasahir iti va aham etam upasa iti | sa ya etam evam upaste
visasahir ha bhavati | visasahir hasya praja bhavati || brhup_2,1.7 ||

brhupbh_2,1.7

agnau vacihrdi caika devata /
tasya visesanam-visasahirmarsayita paresam /
agnibahulyat phalabahulyam purvavat //7//

start brhup 2,1.8

sa hovaca gargyah -- ya evayam apsu purusa etam evaham brahmopasa
iti | sa hovacajatasatruh -- ma maitasminsamvadisthah |
pratirupa iti va aham etam upasa iti | sa ya etam evam upaste pratirupam
haivainam upagacchati napratirupam | atho pratirupo 'smaj jayate ||
brhup_2,1.8 ||

brhupbh_2,1.8

apsu retasi hrdis caika devata /
tasya visesanam-pratirupo 'nurupah srutismrtyapratikula
ityarthah /
phalam-pratirupam srutismrtisananurupameva enamupagacchati
prapnoti, na viparitam, anyacca-asmattathavidha evopajayate //8//

start brhup 2,1.9

sa hovaca gargyah -- ya evayam adarse purusa etam evaham
brahmopasa iti | sa hovacajatasatruh -- ma maitasmin
samvadisthah | rocisnur iti va aham etam upasa iti | sa ya etam
evam upaste rocisnur ha bhavati | rocisnur hasya praja bhavati |
atho yaih samnigacchati | sarvams tan atirocate || brhup_2,1.9 ||

brhupbh_2,1.9

adarse prasadasvabhavo canyatra khadgatau harde ca
sattvasuddhisvabhavo caika devata, tasya

visesanam-rocisnurdiptisvabhavah, phalam ca tadeva /
rocanadharabahulyatphalabahulyam //9//

start brhup 2,1.10

sa hovaca gargyah -- ya evayam yantam pascac chabbo 'nudety etam
evaham brahmopasa iti | sa hovacajatasatruh -- ma maitasmin
samvadisthah | asur iti va aham etam upasa iti | sa ya etam evam
upaste sarvam haivasmiml loka ayur eti | nainam pura kalat prano
jahati || brhup_2,1.10 ||

brhupbh_2,1.10

yantam gacchantam ya evayam sabdah pascatrsthato
'nidetyadhyatmam ca jivanahetuh pranah, tamedikrtyaha;asuh
prano jivanaheturiti gunastasya;phalam-sarvamayurasmimlloka
etiti-yathopattam karmana ayuh;karmaphalaparicchinnakalatpura
purvam rogadoibhih pidyamanamapyenam prano na jahati //10//
start brhup 2,1.11

sa hovaca gargyah -- ya evayam diksu purusa etam evaham
brahmopasa iti | sa hovacajatasatruh -- ma maitasmin
samvadisthah | dvitiyo 'napaga iti va aham etam upasa iti | sa ya
etam evam upaste dvitiyavan ha bhavati | nasmad ganas chidyate ||
brhup_2,1.11 ||

brhupbh_2,1.11

diksu karnayorhrdi caika devata asvinau devavaviyuktasvabhavau /
gunastasya dvitiyavattvamanapagatvamaviyuktata canyonyam
disamasvinoscaivandharmitvat /
tadeva ca phalamupasakasya-ganavicchedo dvitiyavattvam ca //11//
start brhup 2,1.12

sa hovaca gargyah -- ya evayam chayamayah purusa etam evaham
brahmopasa iti | sa hovacajatasatruh -- ma
maitasminsamvadisthah | mrtyur iti va aham etam upasa iti | sa ya
etam evam upaste sarvam haivasmiml loka ayur eti | nainam pura
kalan mrtyur agacchati || brhup_2,1.12 ||

brhupbh_2,1.12

chayayam bahye tamasyadhyatmam ca avaranatmake 'jñane hrđi
caika devata /
tasya visesanam mrtyuh /
phalam sarvam purvat, mrtyoranagamanena rogadoipidabhavo
visesah //12//

start brhup 2,1.13

sa hovaca gargyah -- ya evayam atmani purusa etam evaham brahmopasa
iti | sa hovacajatasatruh -- ma maitasmin samvadisthah |
atmanviti va aham etam upasa iti | sa ya etam evam upasta atmanvi ha

bhavati | atmanvini hasya praja bhavati | sa ha tusnim asa
gargyah || brhup_2,1.13 ||

brhupbh_2,1.13

atmani prajapatau buddhau ca hrđi caika devata /
tasya atmanvi-atmavaniti visesanam /
phalam-atmanvi ha bhavatyatmavanbhavati, atmanvini hasya praja bhavati
/
buddhibahulvatprajayam sampadanamiti visesah /
svayam pariññatavnaivam kramena pratyakhya tesu brahmasu sa
gargyah ksinabrahmavijñano
'pratibhasamanottarastusnimavakchira asa //13//

start brhup 2,1.14

tam tathabhutamalaksya gargyam-

sa hovacajatasatruh -- etavan nu3 iti | etavad dhiti | naitavata
viditam bhavatiti | sa hovaca gargyah -- upa tvayaniti ||
brhup_2,1.14 ||

brhupbh_2,1.14

sa hovacajatasatruh-etavannu3iti / kimetavadbrahma nirjñatam,
ahosvidadhikamapyastiti? itara ahaitavaddhiti / naitavata viditena
brahma viditam bhavatiyahajatasatruh, kimartham garvito 'si brahma
te bravaniti /

kimetavadviditam viditameva na bhavati? ityucyate-na,
phalavadvijñā3nasravanat / na carthavadatvameva vakyanamavagantum
sakyam apurvavidhanaparani hi vakyani pratyupasanopadesam
laksyante-"atisthah sarvesam bhutanam"ityadini /
tadanurupani ca phalani sarvatra srutyante vibhaktani / arthavadatve
etadasamañjasam /

katham tarhi naitavata viditam bhavatiti? naisa dosah,
adhikrtapeksatvat / brahmopadesartham hi susrusave
'jatasatrave 'mukhyabrahmavidgargyah pravrttah, sa yukta eva
mukhyabrahmavidajatasatrunamukhya brahmavidgargyo vaktum- yanmukhyam
brahma vaktum pravrttastvam tanna janisa iti /
yadyamukhyabrahmavijñanamapi pratyakhyayeta, tadaitavateti na bruyat, na
kiñcijñatam tvayetyevam bruyat, na kiñcijñatam tvayetyevam
bruyat / tasmadbhavantyetavantyavidyavisaye brahmani /
etavadvijñanadvaratvacca parabrahmavijñanasya, yuktameva
vaktum-naitavataviditambhavatiti /
avidyavisaye vijñeyatvam namarupakarmatmakatvam caisam
trtiye 'dhyaye pradarsitam /
tasmata'naitavata viditam bhavati"iti bruvata adhikam bhrahma
jñatavyamastiti darsitam bhavati /
taccanupasannaya na vaktavyam ityacaravidhijño gargyah svayamevaha-upa

tva yaniti-upagacchaniti tvam, yathanyah sisyo gurum //14//

start brhup 2,1.15

sa hovacajatasatruh -- pratilomam caitad yad brahmanah ksatriyam
upeyad brahma me vaksyatiti | vy eva tva jñapayisyamiti | tam
panav adayottasthau | tau ha purusam suptam ajagmatuh | tam etair
namabhir amantrayam cakre brhan pandaravasah soma rajann iti | sa
nottasthau | tam paninapesam bodhayam cakara | sa hottasthau ||
brhup_2,1.15 ||

brhupbh_2,1.15

sa hovacajatasatruh pratilomam viparitam caitat / kim tat?
yadbrahmana uttamavarna acaryatve 'dhikrtah san
ksatriyamanacaryasvabhavamupeyat-upagacchechchisyavrtya brahma me
vaksyatiti / etadacaravidhisasresu
nisiddham;tasmattisthatvamacarya eva san / vijñapayisyamyeva
tvamaham yasminvidite brahma viditam bhavati yattanmukhyam brahma vedyam
/

tam gargyam salajjamalaksya visrambhajananya panau hasta adaya
grhitvottasthavutthitavan / tau ha gargyajatasatru purusam
suptam rajagrhapradese kvacidajagmaturagatau / tam ca purusam
suptam papyta etairnamabhih"brhan pandaravasah soma
rajan"ityetairamantrayañcakre / evamamantryamano 'pi sa supto
nottasthau, tamapratibudhyamanam panina apesamapisyapisya
bodhayañcakara pratibodhitavan; tena sa hottasthau / tasmadyo
gargyenabhipretah nasavasmiñcharire karta bhokta brahmeti /
katham punaridamavagamyate
suptapurugasamanatatsambodhananutthanairgargyabhimatasya brahmano
'brahmatvam jñapitamiti?

jagaritakale yo gargyabhipretah purusah karta bhokta brahma
samnihitah karanesu yatha, tathajatasatrvabhipreto 'pi tatsvami
bhrtyesviva raja samnihita eva / kim tu
bhrtyasvaminorgargyajatasatrvabhipretayoryadvivekavadharana
karanam tatsankirnatvadanavadharitavisesam /
yaddrastutvameva bhokturna drsyatvam, yaccabhokturdrsyatvameva na tu
drastrtvam, taccobhayamiha sankirnatvadvivicya
darsayitumasakyamiti suptapurugasamanam /

nanu supte 'pi puruse visistairnamabhiramantrito bhoktaiva
pratipatsyate nabhokteti naiva nirnayah syaditi /

na, nirdharitavisesatvadgargyabhipretasyah yo hi satyenacchannah
prana atmamrto vagadisvanastamito nimlocatsu, yasyapah
sariram pandaravasah, yascasapatnatvad brhan, yasca somo
raja sodasakalah, sa svavyapararudho yathanirjñata
evanastamitasvabhava aste / nacanyasya kasyacidvyaparastasminkale
gargyenabhipreyate tadvirodhinah / tasmatsvanamabhiramantritena

pratiboddhavyam, na ca pratyabudhyata /
tasmatarisesyadgargyabhipretasyabhoktrtvam brahmanah /

bhoktrsvabhavasced bhujjitaiva svam visayam praptam / na hi
dagdhrsvabhavah prakasayitrsabhavah sanvahnistrnolapadi
dahyam svavisayam praptam na dahati, prakasyam va na
prakasayati / na ceddahati prakasayati va praptam svam visayam,
nasau vahnirdagdha prakasayita veti nisciyate / tathasau
praptasabdadivisayopalabdhrsvabhavasced gargyabhipretah prano
brhan pandaravasa ityevamadisabdham svam visayamupalabheta,
yatha praptam trnolapadi vahnirdahetprakasayecca avyabhicarena
tadvat / tasmatpraptanam sabdadinamapratibodhadabhoktrsvabhava
iti nisciyate / na hi yasya yah svabhavo niscitah, sa tam
vyabhicarati kadacidapi / atah siddham pranasyabhoktrtvam /

sambodhanarthanamavisesena sambandhagrahanadapratibodha iti cet?
syadetat-yatha bahusvasinesu svanamavisesena
sambandhagrahananamamayam sambodhayatiti, srnvannapi
sambodhyamano visesato na pratipadyate, tathemani brhannityevamadini
mama namanityagrhitasambandhatvatprano na grhnati
sambodhanartham sabdam, na tvavijñatrtvadeveti cet?

na;devatabhyupagame 'ghrahananupapatteh / yasya hi candradyabhimanini
devata adhyatmam prano bhokta abhyupagamyate, tasya tatha
samvyavaharaya visesanamna sambandho 'vasyam grahitavyah,
anyatha ahvanadivisaye samvyavaharo 'nupapannam syat /

vyatiriktapakse 'pyapratipattera yuktamiti cet? yasya ca pranavyatirikto
bhokta, tasyapi brhannityadinamabhih sambodhane brhattvadinamnam
tada tadvisayatvatpratipattiryukta / na ca kadacidapi
brhattvadisabdaih sambodhitah

pratipadyamano drsyate / tasmadakaranamabhoktrtve
sambodhanapratipattiriti cet?

na;tadvatastavanmatrabhimananupapatteh / yasya pranavyatirikto
bhokta sa pranadevatamatre 'bhimano yatha haste /
tasmatprananamasambodhane krtsnabhimanino yuktaivapratipattih;na tu
pranasyasadharananamasamyoge, devatatmatvanabhimanaccatmanah
/

svanamaprayoge 'pyapratipattidarsanadayuktamiti cet? susuptasya
yallaukikam devadattadi nama tenapi sambodhyamanah kadacinna
pratipadyate susuptah / tatha bhoktapi sanprano na pratipadyata iti
cet?

na, atmapranayoh suptasuptatvavisesopapatteh /
susuptatvatpranagrastatayoparatakana atma svam nama
prayujyamanamapi na pratipadyate / na tu tadasuptasya pranasya bhoktrtva
uparatakanatvam sambodhanagrahanam va yuktam /

aprasiddhanamabhih sambodhanamayuktamiti cet- santi hi pranavisayani
prasiddhani pranadinamani;tanyapohya

aprasiddhairbhrtvadinamabhih sambodhanamayuktam, laukikanyayapohat /
tasmadbhoktureva satah pranasyapratipattiriti cet? na,
devatapatryakhyanarthatvat / kevalasambodhanamatrapratipattyaiva
asuptasyadhyatmikasya pranasyabhokatrve siddhe
yaccandradevatavisayairnamabhih sambodhanam, taccandradevata prano
'smiñcharire bhokteti gargyasya visesapratipattinirakaranartham / na
hi tallaukikanamna sambodhanesakyam kartum /
pranagrastatvatkaranantaranam
pravrttyanupapatterbhoktrtvasankanupapattih /
devatantarabhavacca /

nanvatistha ityadyatmanvityantena granthena gunavaddevatabhedasya
darsitvaditi cet?

na, tasya prana evaikatvabhyupagamatsarvasrutisvaranabhinidarsanena /
"satyenacchannam prano va amrtam"iti ca
pranabahyasyanyasyanabhyupagamadbhoktuh"esa u hyeva sarve devah"
"katama eko deva iti pranah"iti ca sarvadevanam prana
evaikatvopapadanacca / tatha karanabhedesvanasanka,
dehabhedesviva smrtijñanecchadipratisandhananupapatteh;na
hyanyadrstamanyah smarati janaticchati pratisandadhata va /
tasmanna karanabhedavisaya bhoktrtvasanka vijñanamatravisaya
va kadacidapyupapadyate /

nanu sanghata evastu bhokta, kim vyatiriktakalpanayeti? na;apesane
visesadarsanat / yadi hi pranasarirasanghatamatro bhokta
syatsanghatamatravisesatsada apistasyanapistasya ca
pratibodhe viseso na syat / sanghatavyatirikte tu punarbhoktari
sanghatasambandhavisesanekatvat
pesanapesanakrtavedanayah
sukhaduhkhamohamadhyamadhamottamakarmaphalabhedopapattesca viseso
yuktah / na tu sanghatamatre sambandhakarmaphalabhedanupapatterviseso
yuktah /

tatha sabdadipatumandyadikrtasca / asti cayam
visesah-yasmatsparsamatrenapratibudhyamanam purusam suptam
panina apesamapisyapisya bodhayañcakarajatasatruh /
tasmadya apesanena pratibubudhe jvalanniva sphuranniva kutascidagata
iva pindam ca purvaviparitam
bodhacestakaravisesadimattvenapadayan, so 'nyo 'sti
gargyabhimatbrahmabhyo vyatirikta iti siddham /

samhatatvacca pararthyopapattih pranasya / grhasya
stambhadivaccharirasya antarupastambhakah pranah sariradibhih
samhata ityavocama / aranemivacca, nabhisthaniya etasminsarvamiti ca /
tasmad
grhadivatsvavayavasamudayajatiyavyatiriktarthamsamhanyataityevamaga

cchama /

stambhakudyatrnakasthadigrhavayavanam
svatmajanmopacayapacaya-vinasanama-krtikarya-dharma- nirapeksalabdha
- sattaditadvisaya-drastr-srotr-mantrvijñatrarthatvam
drstva manyamahe, tatsanghatasya ca - tatha pranadyava
yavanam tatsanghatasya ca svatma -janmopacaya -pacaya
-vinasanamakrti -karyadharmā
-nirapeksalabdhasattaditadvisayadrastrsrotrmantrvijñatrarthat
vam bhavitumarhatiti /

devatacetanavattve samatvadgunabhavanupagama iti cet-pranasya
visistairnamabhiramantranadarsanaccetanavattvamabhyupagatam /
cetanavattve ca parathyopagamah samatvadanupapanna iti cet?

na;nirupadhikasya kevalasya vijijñāpayisitvat /
kriyakarakaphalatmakata hyatmano namarupopadhijanita
avidyadhyaropita / tannimitto lokasya
kriyakarakaphalabhimanalaksanah samsarah / sa
nirupadhikatmasvarupavidyaya nivartayitavya iti
tatsvarupavijijñāpayisayopanisadarambhah"brahma te bravani"
"naitavata viditam bhavati"iti copakramya"etavadarekhalvamrtatvam"iti
copasamharat / na cato 'nyadantarale vivaksitamuktam vasti /
tasmadanavasarah samatvad gunabhavanupagama iti codyasya /

visesavato hi sopadhikasya samvyavaharartho gunagunibhavah, na
viparitasya /
nirupakhyo hi vijijñāpayisitaḥ sarvasyamupanisadi /
"sa esa neti neti"ityupasamharat /
tasmadadityadibrahmabhya etebhyo 'vijñānamayebhyo vilaksano 'nyo 'sti
vijñānamaya ityetsiddham //15//

start brhup 2,1.16

sa hovacajatasatruh -- yatraisa etat supto 'bhud ya esa
vijñānamayah purusah kvaisa tadabhut kuta etad agad iti | tad u
ha na mene gargyah || brhup_2,1.16 ||

brhupbh_2,1.16

sa evamajatasatrurvyatiriktatmastitvam pratipadya gargyamuvacayatra
yasminkale esa vijñānamayah purusa etatsvapanam supto
'bhutprakpanipesapratibodhat; vijñānam vijñāyate 'nenetyantah
karanam buddhirucyate, tanmayastatprayo vijñānamayah / kim
punastatprayatvam? tasminnupalabhyatvam tena copalabhyatvamupalabdhrtvam
ca; katham punarmayato 'nekarthatve prayarthataivavagamyate? "sa va
ayamatma brahma vijñānamayo manomayah"ityevamadau prayartha eva
prayogadarsanat, paravijñānavikaratvasyaprasiddhatvat,"ya esa
vijñānamayah"iti ca prasiddhavadanuvadad
avayavopamarthayoscattrasambhavat parisesyatprayarthataiva /
tasmatsangalpavikalpadyatmakamantahkaranam tanmaya ityetat /

purusah puri sayanat /
kvaisa tadabhuditi prasnah
svabhavavijñāpayisaya-prakpratibodhatkriyakarakaphalaviparitasvabha
va atmeti karyabhavena didarsayisitam;na hi
prakpratibodhatkarmadikaryam sukhadi kiñcana grhyate;na hi
prakpratibodhatkarmadikaryam sukhadi kiñcana
grhyate;tasmadakarmaprayuktatvattathasvabhavyamevatmano
'vagamyate-yasminsvabhavye 'bhut, yatasca svabhavyatpracyutah
samsari svabhavavilaksana iti- etadvivaksaya prechati gargyam
pratibhanarahitam buddhivyutpadanaya /
kvaisa tadabhut? kuta etadagat? ityetadubhayam gargyenaiva
prastavyamasit, tathapi gargyena na prstamiti nodaste
ajatasatruh, bodhayitavya eveti pravartate /
jñāpayisyamyeveti pratijñatvat /
evamasau vyutpadyamano 'pi gargyo yatraisa atmabhutprakpratibodhad
yatascaitadagamanamagat tadubhayam na vyutpede vaktum va prastum
va gargyo ha na mene na jñatavan //16//

start brhup 2,1.17

sa hovacajatasatruh -- yatraisa etat supto 'bhud ya esa
vijñānamayah purusas tad esam prananam vijñānena vijñanam
adaya ya eso 'ntar hridaya akasas tasmiñ chete | tani yada
grhnati | atha haitat purusah svapiti nama | tad grhita eva
prano bhavati | grhita vag | grhitam caksur | grhitam
srotam | grhitam manah || brhup_2,1.17 ||

brhupbh_2,1.17

sa hovacajatasaturvivaksitarthasamarpanaya-yatraisa etatsupto
'bhudya esa vijñānamayah purusah etatsupto 'bhudya esa
vijñānamayah purusah kvaisa tadabhut? kuta etadagat? iti
yadaprechama, tacchrnucyamanam-yatraisa etat supto
'bhuttattadatasminkale esam vagadinam prananam
vijñānenantahkaranagatabhiviyaktivisesavijñānena
upadhisvabhavajanitena adaya vijñānam vagadinam
svasvavisayagatasamarthyam grhitva, ya eso 'ntarmadhye hridaye
hridayasyakasa, ya akasasabdēna para eva sva atmocyate, tasminsve
atmanyakase sete svabhavike 'samsarike /

na kevala akasa eva, srutyantarasamarthyat-"sata somya tada sampanno
bhavati"iti / lingopadhisambandhakrtam visesatmasvarupamutsrjya
avisese svabhavike atmanyeva kevale vartata ityabhiprayah

yada sarirendriyadhyaksatamutsrjati, tadasau svatmani vartata iti
kathamavagamyate? namaprasiddhya / kasau namaprasiddhih? ityaha-tani
vagadervijñānani yada yasminkale grhnatyadatte atha tada
haitatpurusah svapiti

nama-etannamasya purusasya tada prasiddham bhavati / gaunamevasya

nama bhavati / svamevatmanamapityapigacchatiti svapityucyate /

satyam svapititinamaprasiddhya atmanah samsaradharmavilaksanam
rupamavagamyate, na tvatra yuktirastityasankyaha-tatttra svapakale
grhita eva prano bhavati /

prana iti ghranendriyam, vagadiprakaranat;vagadisambandhe hi sati
sadupadhitvadasya samsaradharmitvam laksyate /

vagadayascopasamhrta eva tada tena /

katham? grhita vaggrhitam caksurgrhitam srotram

grhitam manah /

tasmadupasamhrtesu vagadisu

kriyakarakaphalatmatabhavatsvatmastha evatmabhavatityavagamyate

//17//

nanu darsanalaksanayam svapnavasthayam karyakaranaviyoge 'pi
samsaradharmitvamasya drsyate / yatha ca jagarite sukhi dukkhi
bandhuviyuktah socati muhyate ta;tasmacchokamohadharmavanevayam / nasya
sokamohadayah sukhaduhkhadayasca
karyakaranasamyogajanitabhrantyadhyaropita iti /

na mrsatvat /

start brhup 2,1.18

sa yatraitat svapnyaya carati te hasya lokah | tad uteva maharajo
bhavaty uteva mahabrahmanah | utevoccavacam nigacchati | sa yatha
maharajo janapadan grhitva sve janapade yathakamam parivartetaivam
evaisa etat pranah grhitva sve sarire yathakamam parivartate ||
brhup_2,1.18 ||

brhupbh_2,1.18

sa prakrta atma yatra yasminkale darsanalaksanaya svapnyaya
svapnavrttya carati vartate tada te hasya lokah karmaphalani / ke te?
tattatrotapi maharaja iva bhavati / so 'yam maharajatvamivasya lokah,
na maharajatvameva jagarita iva / tatha mahabrahmana iva,
utapyuccavacamuccam ca devatvadyavacam ca tiryaktvadi,
uccamivavacamiva ca nigacchati / mrsaiva maharajatvadayo 'sya lokah,
ivasabdaprayogadvabharadarsanacca / tasmanna
bandhuviyogadjanitasokamohadibhih svapne sambadhyata eva /

nanu ca yatha jagarite jagratkalavyabharino lokah, evam svapne
'pi te 'sya maharajatvadayo lokah svapnakalabhavinah
svapnakalavyabharina atmabhuta eva, na tvavidyadhyaropita iti /

nanu ca jagratkaryakaranatmatvam devatatmatvam

cavidyadhyaropitam na paramarthata iti

vyatiriktavijñanamayatmapradarsanena pradarsitam / tat katham

drstantatvena svapnalokasya mrta ivojjivisyanpradurbhavisyati?

satyam, vijñanamaye vyatirikte karyakaranadevatatmatvapradarsanam

avidyadhyaropitam-suktikayamiva rajatatvadarsanam-ityetatsiddhyati

vyatiriktatmastitvapradasananyayenaiva, na tu tadvisuddhiparatayaiva
nyaya uktah;ityasannapi drstanto
jagratkaryakaranadevatatmatvadarsanalaksanah punarudbhavyate /
sarvo hi nyayah kiñcidvisesamapeksumano 'punaruktibhavati /

na tavatsvapne 'nubhutamaharajatvadayo loka atmabhutah;atmano
'nyasya jagratpratitivimbabhutasya lokasya darsanat / maharaja eva
tavadvyastasuptasu prakrtisu paryanke sayanah
svapnanpasyannupasamhrtakaranah punarupagataprakrtim
mabarajamivatmanam jagarita iva pasyati yatragatam bhujñanamiva
ca bhogan / na ca tasya mabarajasya paryanke sayanad dvitiyo 'nyah
prakrtyupeto visaye paryatannahani loke prasiddho 'sti, yamasau suptah
pasyati / na copasamhrtakaranasya rupadimato darsanamupapadyate / na
ca dehe dehantarasya tattulyasya sambhavo 'sti, dehasthasyaiva hi
svapnadarsanam /

nanu paryanke sayanah pathi pravrttamatanam pasyati-na bahih
svapnanpasyatityetadaha-sa maharajo janapadañjanapade
bhavanrajopakaranabhutanbhrtyananyamsca grhitvopadaya sva
atmiya eva jayadinoparjite janapade yathakamam yo yah kamo 'sya
yathakamamicchato yatha parivartetetyarthah;evamevaisa
vijñanamayah, etaditi kriyavisesanam,

pranangrhitva jagaritasthanebhya upasamhrtya sve sarire sva eva
dehe na bahih yathakamam parivartate;kamakarmabhyamudbhasitah
purvanubhutavastusadsirvasana anubhavatityarthah /
tasmatsvapne mrsadhyaropita evatmabhutatvena loka avidyamana eva
santah, tatha jagarite 'pi, iti pratyetyam /
tasmadvisuddho 'kriyakarakaphalatmako vijñanamaya ityetatsiddham /
yasmad drsyante drasturvisayabhutah kriyakarakaphalatakah
karyakaranalaksana lokah, tatha svapne 'pi, tasmadanyo 'sau
drsyebhyah svapnajagaritalokebhyo drasta vijñanamayo visuddhah
//18//

start brhup 2,1.19

darsanavrttau svapne vasanaraserdrsyatvadataddharmateti
visuddhatavagata atmanah / tatra yathakamam parivartata iti
kamavasatparivartanamuktam / drasturdrsyasambandhascasya
svabhavika ityasuddhata sankyate;atastadvisuddhyarthamaha-

atha yada susupto bhavati | yada na kasya cana veda | hita nama nadyo
dvasaptatih sahasrani hrdayat puritatam abhipratisthante |
tabhiih pratyavasrpya puritati sete | sa yatha kumaro add. va
maharajo va mahabrahmano vatighnim anandasya gatva sayita | evam
evaisa etac chete || brhup_2,1.19 ||

brhupbh_2,1.19

atha yada susupto bhavati-yada svapnyaya carati, tadapyayam visuddha
eva / atha punaryada hitva darsanavrttim svapnam yada yasminkale

susuptah susthu suptah samprasadam svabhavyena prasidati /
kada susupto bhavati? yada yasminkale na kasyana na kiñcanetyarthah,
veda vijanati;kasyacana va sabdadeh sambandhi vastvantaram kiñcana na
vedetyadhyaharyam;purvam tu nyayyam, supte tu
visesavijñanabhavasya vivaksitatvat /

evam tavadvisesavijñanabhave susupto bhavatiyuktam / kena punah
kramena susupto bhavati? ityucyate-hita nama hita ityevamnamnyo
nadyah sira dehasyannarasaviparinamabhutah, tasca
dvasaptatih sahasrani, dve sahasre adhike saptatisca sahasrani ta
dvasaptatih sahasrani, hrdayat-hrdayam nama
mamsapindah-tasmanmamsapindatpundarikakarata,
puritatam hrdayaparivestanamacaksate,

tadupalaksitam sariramiha puritatamabhipratisthanta iti sariram
krtsnam vyapnuvatyo 'svatthaparnarajaya iva bahirmukhyah pravrtta
ityarthah /

tatra buddherantahkaranasya hrdayam sthanam,
tatrasthabuddhitantrani cetarani bahyani karanani / tena buddhih
karmavasacchrotradini
tabhirmadibhirmatsyajalavatkarnasaskulyadisthanebhyah
prasarayati, prasaryacadhitisthati jagaritakale / tam vijñanamayo
'bhivyaktasvatmacaitanyavabhasataya vyapnoti / sankocanakale ca tasya
anusankucita;so 'sya vijñanamayasya svapah;jagradvikasanubhavo
bhogah;buddhyupadhisvabhavanuvidhayi hi sah, candradipratibimba iva
jaladyanuvidhayi / tasmattasya
buddherjagradvisayastabhirmadibhih pratyavasarpnamanu
pratyavasrpya puritati sarire sete tisthati, taptamiva
lohapindamavisesena samvyapyagnivacchariram samvyapya
vartata ityarthah /

svabhavika eva svatmani vartamano 'pi
karmanugatabuddhyanuvrttitvatpuritati seta ityucyate / na hi
susiptikale sarirasambandho 'sti / "tirno hi tada
sarvañchokanhrdayasya"iti hi vaksyati /

sarvasamsaraduhkhaviyukta iyamavasthetyatra drstantah-sa yatha
kumaro va atyantabalo va, maharajo
vatyantavasyaprakrtiryathoktakrt, mahabrahmano va
atyantaparipakvavidyavinayasampannah, atighnim-atisayena duhkham
hantityatighni anandasyavastha sukhavastha tam prapya gatva,
sayitavatistheta /

esam ca kumaradinam svabhavasthanam sukam niratisyam
prasiddham loke, vikriyamananam hi tesam duhkham na
svabhavatah;tena tesam svabhavikyavastha
drstantatvenopadiyate prasiddhatvat / na tesam svapa
evabhipretah, svapasya darstantikatvena
vivaksitatvadvisesabhavacca / visese hi sati

drstantadarstantikabhedah syat;tasmanna tesam svapo
drstantah /

evameva yathayam drstantah, esa vijñanamaya etacchayanam
sete iti, etacchabdah kriyavisesanarthah /
evamayam svabhavike sve atmani sarvasamsaradharmatito vartate
svapakala iti //19//

start brhup 2,1.20

kvaisa tadabhudityasya prasnasya prativacanamuktam / anena ca
prasnanimayena vijñanamayasya svabhavato visuddhirasamsaritam
coktam / kuta etadagat? ityasya prasnasyapakaranartha arambhah /

nanu yasmingrame nagare va yo bhavati so 'nyatra gacchamstata eva
gramannagaradva gacchati nanyatah / tatha sati kvaisa
tadabhudityetavanevastu prasnah / yatrabhuttata evaganamam
prasiddham syannanyata iti kuta etadagaditi prasno nirarthaka eva /

kim srutirupalabhyate bhavata? na / kim tarhi? dvitiyasya
prasnasyarthantaram srotumicchamyata anarthakyam codayami /

evam tarhi kuta ityapadanarthata na grhyate;apadanarthatve hi
punaruktata, nanyarthatve / astu tarhi nimittarthah prasnah-kuta
etadagat-kinnimittamihagamanam? iti /

na nimittarthatapi, prativacanavairupyat / atmanasca sarvasya jagato
'gnivishphulingadivadutpattih prativacane srutyate / na hi
visphulinganam vidravane 'gnirnimittamapadanameva tu sah / tatha
paramatma vijñanamayasyatmano 'padanatvena
srutyate"asmadatmanah"ityetasminvakye / tasmatprativacanavailomyatkuta
iti prasnasya nimittarthata na sakyate varnayitum /

nanvapanapakse 'pi punaruktatadosah sthita eva /

naisa dosah, prasnabhyam atmani kriyakarakaphalatmatapohasya
vivaksitatvat / iha hi vidyavidyavisayavupanyastau /
"atmetyevopasita" "atmanamevavet" "atmanameva lokamupasita"iti
vidyavisayah / tatha avidyavisayasca panktam karma tatphalam
cannatrayam namarupakarmatmakamiti / tatravidyavisaye vaktavyam
sarvamuktam /

vidyavisayastvatma kevala upanyasto na nirnitah / tannirnayaya ca
'brahma te bravani'iti prakrantam 'jñāpayisyami'iti ca /
atastadbrahma vidyavisayabhutam jñāpayitavyam yathatmyatah /
tasya ca yathatmyam
kriyakarakaphalabhedasunyamatyantavisuddhamadvaitamityetadvivaksitam /
atastadanurupau prasnnavutthapyete srutya 'kvaisa tadabhut' 'kuta
etadagat'iti /

tatra yatra bhavati tadadhikaranam yadbhavati tadadhikartavyam,
yatascadhikaranadhikartavyayorbhedo drsto loke / tatha yata

agacchati tadapadanam ya agacchati sa karta tasmadanyo drstah /
tatha atma kvapyabhudanyasminnanyah kutascidagadanyasmadanyah
kenacidbhinnena sadhanantarenetyevam lokavatprapta buddhih / sa
prativacanena nivartayitavyeti / nayamatma anyo 'nyatrabhudanyo va

anyasmadagatah sadhanantaram va atmanyasti / kim tarhi?
svatmanyevabhut 'svam (atmanam) apito bhavati' 'sata somya tada
sampanno bhavati' 'prajñenatmana samparisvaktah' / 'para atmani
sampratisthate'ityadisrutibhyah / ata eva nanyo 'nyasmadagacchati /
tacchrutyaiva pradarsyate 'asmadatmanah'iti / atmavyatirekena
vastvantarabhavat /

nanvasti pranadyatmavyatiriktam vastvantaram / na, pranadestata eva
nispatteh / tatkatham? ityucyate, tatra drstantah-

sa yathornavabhis tantunocared yatha agneh ksudra visphulinga
vyuccaranty evam evasmad atmanah sarve pranah sarve lokah sarve
devah sarvani bhutani vyuccaranti | tasyopanisat satyasya satyam iti
| prana vai satyam tesam esa satyam || brhup_2,1.20 ||

brhupbh_2,1.20

sa yatha loka urnanabhih / urnanabhirlutakita eka eva
prasiddhah sansvatmapravibhaktena tantunocaredudgacchet / na casti
tasyodgamane svato 'tiriktam karakantaram / yatha
caikarupadekasmadagneh srudra alpa visphulingasrutayo 'gnyavayava
vyuccaranti vividham nana voccaranti / yathemau drstantau
karakabhedabhava 'pi pravrttim darsayatah, prakpravrttesca
svabhavata ekatvam, evamevasmadatmano vijñanamayasya
prakpratibodhadyatsvarupam tasmadityarthah / sarve prana
vagadayah, sarve loka bhuradayah, sarvani karmaphalani, sarve
devah pranalokadhithataro 'gnyadayah, sarvani bhutani
brahmadistambaparyantani pranijatani, sarva eta atmana
ityasminpatha upadhisamparkajanitaprabudhyamanavisesatmana
ityarthah, vyuccaranti /

yasmadatmanah sthavarajabhgamam jagadidamagnivisphulingavad
vyuccaratyanisam, yasminneva ca praliyate jalabudbudavat, yadatmakam ca
vartate sthitikale, tasyasyatmano brahmanah, upanisad;upa samipam
nigamayatityabhidhayakah sabda upanisadityucatyate,
sasrapramanyadetacchabdagato viseso 'vasiyata upanigamayitrtvam
nama /

kasavupanisadityaha-satyasya satyamiti / sa hi sarvatra
copanisadalaukikarthatvad durvijñeyartha, iti
tadarthamacaste-prana vai satyam tesamesa satyamiti / etasyaiva
vakyasya vyakhyanayottaram brahmanadvayam bhavisyati /

bhavatu tavadupanisadvyakhyanayottaram brahmanadvayam,
tasyopanisadityuktam, tatra na janimah kim praktasyatmano
vijñanamayasya panipesanotthitasya samsarinah sabdadibhuja

iyamupanisadahosvidasamsarinah kasyacit? kiñcatah? yadi
samsarinastada samsaryeva vijñeyah, tadvijñanadeva
sarvapraptih / sa eva brahmasabdavacyastadvidyaiva brahmavidyeti / atha
asamsarinah, tada tadvisaya vidya brahmavidya / tasmacca
brahmavijñanatsarvabhavapattih /

sarvametacchasrapramanyadbhavisyati /
kintvasminpakse"atmetyevopasita" "atmanamevedaham brahmasmi"iti
parabrahmaikatvapatipadikah srutayah kupyera,
samsarinascanyasyabhava upadesanarthakya / yata evam
panditanamapyetanmahamohasthanam anuktaprativacanaprasnavisayam; ato
yathasakti brahmavidyapatipadakavakyesu brahma vijñāsunam
buddhivyutpadanaya vicarayisyamah /

na tavadasamsari parah, panipesanapatibodhitacchabdadbhujō
'vasthantaravisistadutpattisruteh / na
prasasitanayadivarjitah paro vidyate, kasmā? yasmā 'brahma
jñāpayisyami' iti pratijñaya suptam purusam panipesam
bodhayitva tasyaiva svapnadvarena susuptyakhyamavasthantaramunniya
tasmadevatmanah susuptyavasthavisistad
agnivishphulingornanabhidrstantabhyamutpattim darsayati
srutih"evamevasmat"ityadina / na canyo jagadutpattikaranamantarale
sruto 'sti, vijñānamayasyaiva hi prakaranam / samanaprakarane ca
srutyantare kausitakinamadityadipurusanprastutya"sa hovaca yo vai
balaka etesam purusanam karta yasya vaitakarma sa vai
veditavyah"iti prabuddhasyaiva vijñānamayasya veditavyatam darsayati,
narthantarasya /

tatha ca"atmanastu kamaya sarvam priyam bhavati"ityuktva, ya evatma
priyah prasiddhastasyaiva
drastavyasrotavyamantavyanididhyasitavyatam darsayati / tatha ca
vidyopanyasakale"atmetyevopasita" "tadetatpreyah putratpreyo vittat"
"tadatmanamevedaham brahmasmi"ityevamadvakyanamanulomyam
syatparabhava / vaksyati ca -"atmanam cedvijaniyadayamasmiti
purusah"iti / sarvedantesu ca pratyagatmavedyataiva pradarsyate
'hamiti, na bahirvedyata sabdadvatpradarsyate 'sau brahmeti / tatha
kausitakinameva"na vacam vijñānāsita vaktaram vidyat"ityadina
vagadikaranairvyavrttasya kartureva veditavyatam darsayati /

avasthantaravisisto 'samsariti cet-athapi syadyo jagarite
sabdadbhugvijñānamayah, sa eva susuptakhyamavasthantaram gato
'samsari parah prasasita anyah syaditi cenna, adrstatvat /
na hyevandharmakah padartha drsto 'nyatra vainasikasiddhantat / na
hi loke gaustisthan gacchanva gaurbhavati,
sayanastvasvadijatyantaramiti / nyayacca-yaddharmako yah padardhah
pramanenavagato bhavati, sa desakalavasthantaresvapi taddharmaka eva
bhavati / sa cettaddharmakatvam vyabharati, sarvah pramanavyavaharo
lupyeta / tatha ca nyayavidah sankhyamimamsakadayo 'samsarino
'bhavam yuktisataih pratipadayanti /

samsarino 'pi jagadutpattisthitilayakriyakartrtvavijñānasyabhavad
ayuktamiti cet-yanmahata prapañcena sthapitam bhavata,
sabdadbhuksamsaryevavasthantaravisisto jagata iha karteti-tadasat;
yato jagadutpattisthitilayakriyakartrtvavijñānasaktisadhanabhavah
sarvalokapratyaksah samsarinah / sa kathamasmadadih samsari
manasapi cintayitumasakyam prthivyadivinyasavisistam
jagannirminuyat? ato 'yuktamiti cenna, sasrat; sasram
samsarinah"evamevasmadatmanah"iti jagadutpattyadi darsayati /
tasmatsarvam sraddheyamiti syadayamekah paksah /

"yah sarvajñāh sarvavit" "yo 'sanayapipase atyeti" "asango na hi
sajjate" "etasya va aksarasya prasasane" "yah sarvesu bhutesu
tisthannantaryamyamrtah" "sa yastanpurusanniruhatyakramat" "sa
va esa mahanaja atma"

"esa seturvidharanah" "sarvasya vasi sarvasyesanah" "ya
atmapahatapapma vijaro vimrtyuh" "tattejo 'srjata" "atma va
idameka evagra asit" "na lipyate lokaduhkhena
bahyah"ityadisrutisatebhyah / smrtesca"aham sarvasya prabhavo
mattah sarvam pravartate"iti paro 'styasamsari /
srutismrtinyayebhyasca / sa ca karanam jagatah /
nan"evamevasmadatmana"iti

samsarina evotpattim / darsayatityuktam / na / "ya eso 'ntarhrdaya
akasa"iti parasya prakrtatvadasmadatmana iti yuktah parasyaiva
paramarsah / "kvaisa tadabhudi"tyasya prasnasya
prativacanatvena'kasasabdavacyah para atmokto"ya eso 'ntarhrdaya
akasastasmiñcheta"iti / "sata somya tada sampanno bhavatyā"
"harahargacchantya etam brahmalokam na vidanti" "prajñena'tmana
samparisvaktah" "para atmani sampratisthate"ityadisrutibhya
akasasabdah para atmeti nisciyate / "daharo 'sminnantarakasa"iti
prastutya tasminneva'tmasabdaprayogacca / prakuta eva para atma /
tasmadyuktameva asmadatmana iti paramatmana eva srstiriti /
samsarinah srstisthitisamharajñānasamarthyabhavam
cavotama /

atra ca"atmetyevopasita" "atmanamevavedaham brahmasmi"ti brahmavidya
prastuta / brahmaprisayañca brahmavijñānamiti / "brahma te
bravani"ti"brahma jñāpayisyami"ti prarabdham /
tatreddanimasamsari brahma jagatah karanamasanayadyatitam
nityasuddhabuddhamuktasvabhavam tadviparitasca samsari tasmadaham
brahmasmiti na grhniyat / param hi devamisanam nikrstah
samsaryatmatvena smarankatham na dosabhaksyat / tasmannaham
brahmasmiti yuktam /

tasmatpuspodakañjalistutinamaskarabalyupaharasvadhyaadhyayanayogadibh
irar iradhayiseta / aradhanena viditva sarvesitr brahma bhavati / na
punarasamsari brahma samsaryatmatvena cintayedagnimiva
sitatvena'kasamiva murtimatvena / brahmatmatvapratipadakamapi

sasramarthavado bhavisyati /
sarvatarkasasralokanyayaiscaivamavirodhah syat / na,
mantrabrahmanavadebhyastasyaiva pravesa sravanat / "purascakra"iti
prakrtya"purah purusa avisadi"ti"rupam rupam pratirupo babhuva
tadasya rupam praticaksanaya" "sarvani rupani vicinitya dhoro
namani krtvabhivadyadaste"iti sarvasakhasu sahasraso
mantravadah srstikarturevasamsarinah sarirapravesam
darsayanti / tatha brahmanavadah / "tatsrstva
tadevanupravisat" "sa etameva simanam vidaryaitaya dvara
prapadyata" "seyam devatemastisatro devata anena
jivena'tmananupravisya" "esa sarvesu bhutesu gudhatma na
prakasate"ityadyah / sarvasrutisu ca
brahmanyatmasabdaprayogadatmasabdasya ca
pratyagatmabhidhayakatvat"esa sarvabhutantaratma"iti ca sruteh
paramatmavyatirekena samsarino 'bhavat"ekamevadvitiyam"
"brahmaivedam" "atmaivedam"ityadisrutibhyo yuktamevaham
brahmasmityavadharayitum /

yadaivam sthitah sasrarthastada paramatmanah samsaritam / tatha
ca sati sasrarnarthakyamasamsaritamve copadesanarthakyam spasto
dosah praptah / yadi tavatparamatma sarvabhutantaratma
sarvasarirasamparkajanitaduhkhyanubhavatiti spastam parasya
samsaritam praptam / tatha ca parasyasamsaritamvapatipadikah
srutayah kupyerasmrtayasca sarve ca nyayah / atha
kathancitpranisarirasambandhajairdukhairna sambadhyata iti sakyam
pratipadayitum paramatmanah
sadhypariharyabhavadupadesanarthakyadoso na sakyate nivarayitum /
atra kecitpariharamacaksate / paramatma na
saksadbhutesvanupravistah svena rupena / kim tarhi
vikarabhavamapanno vijñanatmatvam pratipede /

sa ca vijñanatma parasmadanyo 'nanyasca / yenanyastena
samsaritasambandhi yenananyastenaham brahmetyavadharanarah /
evam sarvamaviruddham bhavisyatiti /

tatra vijñanatmano vikarapakse eta
gatayah-prthividravyavadane-kadravyasamahasya savayavasya
paramatmana ekadesaviparinamo vijñanatma ghatadivat /
purvasamsthanavasthasya va parasyaikadeso vikriyate kesosaradivat,
sarva eva va parah parinametksiradivat /

tatra samanajatiyanekadravyasamuhasya kasciddravyaviseso
vijñanatmatvam pratipadyate yada, tada
samanajatiyatvadekatvamupacaritameva na tu paramarthatah / tatha ca
sati siddhantavirodhah /

atha nityayutasiddhavayavanugato 'vayavi para atma, tasya
tadavasthasyaikadeso vijñanatma samsari-tadapi
sarvavayavanugatavadavayavina evavayavagato doso guno veti,

vijñanatmanah samsaritvadosena para evatma sambadhyata iti,
iyamapyanista kalpana / ksiravatsarvaparina mapakse
sarvasrutismrtikopah, sa canistah / "niskalam niskriyam
santam" "divyo hyamurtah purusah sabahyabhyantaro hyajah"
"akasavatsarvagatasca nityah" "sa va esa mahanaja atmajaro 'maro
'mrtah" "na jayate mriyate va kadacit" "avyakto
'yam" ityadisrutismrtinyayaviruddha ete sarve paksah /

acalasya paramatmana ekadesapakse vijñanatmanah
karmaphalavaddesasamsarananupapattih, parasya va
samsaritvam-ityuktam / parasyaikadeso 'gnivisphulingavatsphutito
vijñanatma samsaratiti cet-tathapi parasyavayavasphutanena
ksatapraptih, tatsamsarane ca paramatmanah
pradesantaravayavavyuhe chidratapraptih, avranatvavakyavirodhasca /
atmavayavabhutasya vijñanatmanah samsarane
paramatmasunyapradesabhavadavayavantaranodanavyuhanabhyam
hrdayasuleneva paramatmano dukkhitvapraptih /

agnivisphulingadidrstantasruterna dosa iti cet? na,
sruterjñapakatvat; na sasram padarthananyatha kartum pravrttam /
kim tarhi? yathabhutanamajñatanam jñapane / kiñcatah?
srnu-ato yadbhavati, yathabhuta murtamurtadipadarthadharma loke
prasiddhah / taddrstantopadanena tadavirodhyeva vastvantaram
jñapayitum pravrttam sasram na laukikavastuvirodhajñapanaya
laukikavastuvirodhajñapanaya laukikameva drstantamupadatte /
upadiyamano 'pi drstanto 'narthakah
syaddarstantikasangateh / na hyagnih sita adityo na tapatiti
va drstantasatenapi pratipadayitum sakyam,
pramanantarenanyathadhigatatvadvastunah / na ca pramanam
pramanantarena virudhyate, pramanantaravisayameva hi
pramanantaram jñapayati / na ca
laukikapadapadarthasrayanavyatirekenagamena sakyamajñatam
vastvantaramavagamayitum / tasmatprasiddhanyayamanusarata na sanya
paramatmanah savayavamsamsitvakalpana paramarthatah
pratipadayitum /

"ksudra visphulingah" "mamaivamsah" iti ca sruyate smaryate ceti
cenna, ekatvapratyayarthaparvat / agnerhi visphulingo 'gnireva
ityekatvapratyayarhe drsto loke; tatha
cansom'sinaikatvapratyayarhah; tatraivam sati vijñanatmanah
paramatmavikaramsatvavacakah sabdah
paramatmavikaramsatvavacakah sabdah
paramatmaikatvapratyayadhitsavah /

upakramopasamharabhyam ca-sarvasu hyupanisatsu purvamekatvam
pratijñaya, drstantairhetubhisca paramatmano vikaramsadvitvam
jagatah pratipadya, punarekatvamupasamharati; tadyathehaiva tavat" idam
sarvam yadayamatma" iti pratijñaya,
utpattisthitilayahetudrstantairvikaravikaritvadyekatvapratyayahetunp

rati padya"anantaramabahyam" "ayamatma brahma"ityupasamharisyati /
tasmadupakramopasamharisyati / tasmadupakramopasamharabhyamayamartho
nisciyate paramatmaikatvapratyayadradhimna
utpattisthitilayapratipadakani vakyaniti /

anyatha vakyabhedaprasangacca-sarvopanisatsu hi vijñanatmanah
paramatmanaikatvapratyayo vidhiyata ityavipratipattih
sarvesamupanisadvadinam / tadvidhyekavakyayoge ca
sambhavatyutpattyadivakyanam na pramanamasti;phalantaram ca
kalpayitavyam syat;tasmadutpattyadisrutaya
atmaikatvapratipadanaparah /

atra ca sampradayavida akhyayikam sampracaksate-kascitkila rajapitro
jatamatra eva matapitrbyamapaviddho vyadhagrhe samvardhitah, so
'musya vamsyatamajananyadhajatipratyayo
vyadhajatikarmanyevanuvartate; na rajasmiti
rajajatikarmanyanuvartate / yada punah kascitparamakaruniko
rajaputrasya rajasripraptiyogyatam janannamusya putratam
bodhayati-"na tvam vyadho 'musya rajñah putrah,
kathañcidvyadhagrhamanupravistah"iti-sa evam bodhitastyaktva
vyadhajatipratyayakarmani pitrpaitamahimatmanah padavimanuvartate
rajahamasmiti / tatha kilayam
parasmadagnivisphulingadivattajjatreva vibhakta iha dehendriyadigahane
pravisto 'samsari san
dehendriyadisamsaradharmamanuvartate-"dehendriyasanghato 'smi krsah
sthulah sukhi dukkhi"iti paramatmatamajanannatmanah / na
tvametadatmakah parameva brahmasyasamsariti pratibodhita acaryena
hitvaisanatrayanuvrttim brahmaivasmiti pratipadyate / atra
rajaputrasya rajapratyayavadbhramapratyayo drdhibhavati-visphulingava
deva tvam parasmadbhramano bhrasta ityukte visphulingasya
pragagnerbhramsadagnyekatvadarsanat /

tasmadekatvapratyayadardhyaya
suvarnamaniloagnivisphulingadrstantah,
notpattyadibhedapratipadanaparah /

saindhavadhanavatprajñaptyekarasanairantaryavadharanat"ekadhaivanudras
tavyam"iti ca / yadi ca brahmanascitrapatavad
vrksasamudradivaccotpattyadyanekadharmavicitrata vijjigrahayisita,
ekarasam saindhavaghanavadanantaramabahyamiti
nopasamharisyat,"ekadhaivanudrastavyam"iti ca na prayoksyata-"ya iha
naneva pasyati"iti nindavacanam ca /
tasmadekarupaikatvapratyayadardhyayaiva
sarvedantesutpattisthitilayadikalpana, na tatpratyyakaranaya /

na ca niravayavyasya paramatmano 'samsarinah
samsaryekadesakalpananyayya, svato 'desatvatparamatmanah /
adesasya parasya ekadesasamsarivakalpanayam para eva samsariti
kalpitam bhavet / atha paropadhikrta ekadesah parasya,

ghatakarakadyakasavat;na tada tatra vivekinam paramatmaikadesah
prthaksamvyavaharabhagiti buddhirutpadyate /

avivekinam vivekinam copacarita buddhirdrsteti cet?
na;avivekinam mithyabuddhitvat, vivekinam ca
samvyavaharamatralambanarthatvat-yatha krsno raktascakasa iti
vivekinamapi kadacitkrsnata raktata ca akasasya
samvyavaharamatralambanarthatvam pratipadyata iti, na paramarthatah
krsno rakto va akaso bhavitumarhati / ato na
panditairbrahmasvarupapratipativisaye
brahmanom'samsyekadesaikedesivikaravikaritvakalpana karya,
sarvakalpanapanayanarthasaraparativatsarvopanisadam /

ato hitva sarvakalpanamakasasyeva nirvisesata
pratipattavya-"akasavatsarvagatasca nityah" "na lipyate lokaduhkhena
bahyah"ityadisrutisatebhyah; natmanam brahmavilaksanam
kalpayet-usnatmaka ivagnau sitaikadesam, prakasatmake va savitari
tamekadesam-sarvakalpanapanayanarthasaraparativatsarvopanisadam /
tasmannamarupopadhinimitta eva atmanyasamsaradharmini sarve
vyavaharah;"rupam rupam pratirupo babhuva" "sarvani rupani
vicitya dhiro namani
krtvabhivadyadaste"ityevamadimantravarnebhayah /

na svata atmanah samsaritam,
alaktadyupadhisamyogajantaraktasphatikadibuddhivadbhrantameva, na
paramarthatah / "dhyayativa lelayativa" "na vardhate karmana no
kaniyan" "na lipyate karmana papakena" "samam sarvesu bhutesu
tisthantam" "suni caiva svapake ca"ityadisrutismrtinyayebhyah
paramatmano 'samsaritaiva / ata ekadeso vikarah saktirva
vijñanatma anyo veti vikalpayitum niravayavatvabhyupagame visesato na
sakyate / amsadisrutismrtivadascaikatvarthah, na tu
bhedapratipadakah, vivaksitarthaikavakyayogat-ityavocama /

sarvopanisadam paramatmaikatvajñapanaparativatha kimartham
tatpratikulor'tho vijñanatmabhedah parikalpyata iti?
karmakandapramanyavirodhahariharayetyekeca karmapratipadakani hi
vakyani anakriyakarakaphalabhoktrkartrasrayani,
vijñanatmabhedabhava hyasamsarina eva paramatmana ekatve
kathamistaphalasu kriyasu pravartayeyuh? anistaphalabhyo va
kriyabhyo nivartayeyuh? kasya va baddhasya moksayopanisadarabhyeta?
api ca paramatmaikatvavadipakse katham paramatmaikatvopadesah?
katham va tadupadesagrahanaphalam? baddhasya hi
bandhanasayopadesastadabhava upanisacchasram nirvisayameva /

evam tarhi upanisadvadipaksasya karmakandavadipaksena
codyapariharayoh samanah panthah-yena bhedabhava karmakandam
niralambanamatmanam na labhte pramanyam prati tathopanisadapi /
evam tarhi yasya pramanye svarthavidhato nasti, tasyaiva
karmakandasyastu pramanyam;upanisadam tu

pramanyakalpanayam svarthavighato bhavediti ma bhutpramanyam /
na hi karmakandam pramanam sadapramanam bhavitumarhati;na hi
pradipah prakasyam prakasayati, na prakasayati ceti /
pratyaksadipramanavipratishedhacca-na kevalamupanisado
brahmaikatvam pratipadayantyah svarthavighatam
karmakandapramanyavighatam ca
kurvanti;pratyaksadiniscitabhedapratipattiyarthapramanaisca virudhyante
/ tasmadapramanyamevopanisadam;anyarthata vastu;na tveva
brahmaikatvapratipattiyarthata /

na;uktottaratvat / pramanasya hi pramanatvamapramanatvam va
pramotpadananutpadananimitm, anyatha cetstambhadinam
pramanyaprasangacchabdadau prameye / kiñcatah? yadi
tavadupanisado brahmaikatvapratipattipramam kurvanti,
kathamapramanam bhavedyuh? sa bhavanevam
vadanvaktavyah-upanisatpramanyapratishedhartham bhavato
vakyamupanisatpramanyapratishedham kim na karotyevagnirva
rupaprakasam? atha karoti / yadi karoti bhavatu tada pratishedhartham
pramanam bhavadvakyam, agnisca rupaprakasako
bhavet;pratishedhavakyapramanye bhavatyevopanisadam pramanyam /
atra bhavanto bruvantu kah parihara iti?

nanvatra pratyatra madavakya
upanisatpramanyapratishedharthapratipattiragnau ca
rupaprakasanapratipattih prama / kastarhi bhavatah pradveso
brahmaikatvapratyaye pramam pratyaksam
kurvatisupanisatsupalabhyamanasu pratishedhanupapatteh /
sokamohadinivrttisca pratyaksam phalam
brahmaikatvapratipattiparamparyajanitamityavocama /
tasmaduktottaratvadupanisadam pratyapramanyasanka tavannasti /
yaccoktam svarthavighatakaratvadapramanyamiti, tadapi na,
tadarthapratipatterbadhakabhavat / na hi

upanisadbhyah-brahmaikamevadvitiyam, naiva ca-iti
pratipattirasti;yathagnirusnah
sitascetyasmadvakyadviruddharthadvayapratipattih / abhyupagamyā
caitadvocama;na tu vakyapramanyasamaya esanyayah-yadutaikasya
vakyasyanekarthatvam / sati canekarthatve, svarthasca syat,
tadvighatakrcca viruddho 'nyor'thah / na tvetat-vakyapramanakanam
viruddhamaviruddham ca, evam vakyam, anekamartham pratipadayatityesa
samayah;arthaikatvadvyekavakyata /

na ca kanicidupanisadvakyaṇi brahmaikatvapratishedham kurvanti / yattu,
laukikam vakyam-agnirusnah sitasceti, na tatraikavakyata,
tadekadesasya pramanantaravisayanuvaditvat / agnih sita
ityetadekam vakyam;agnirusna iti tu pramanantaranubhavasmarakam,
na tu svayamarthavabodhakam / ato nagnih sita ityanenaikavakyata,
pramanantaranubhavasmaranenaivopaksinatvat / yattu
viruddharthapratipadakamidam vakyamiti manyate,

tacchitosnapadabhyam agnipadasamanadhikaranyaprayoganimitta
bhrantih;na tvevaikasya vakyasyanekarthatvam laukikasya vaidikasya va
/

yaccoktam karmakandapramanyavighatakrdupanisadvakyamiti,
tanna; anyarthatvat / brahmaikatvapratipadanapara hyupanisado
nestarthapraptau sadhanopadesam tasminva purusaniiyogam
varayanti, anekarthatvanupapattereva / na ca karmakandavakyanam
svarthe prama notpadyate / asadharane cetsvarthe pramamutpadayati
vakyam, kuto 'nyena virodhah syat? brahmaikatve
nirvisayatvatpramanotpadyata eveti cet? na, pratyaksatvatpramayah /
"darsapurnamasabhyam svargakamo yajeta" "brahmano na
hantavyah"ityevamadivakyebhyah pratyaksa prama jayamana; 'sa
naiva bhavisyati, yadyupanisado brahmaikatvam bodhayisyanti'
ityanumanam; na canumanam pratyaksavirodhe pramanyam labhate;
tasmadasadevaitadgiyate-pramaiiva notpadyata iti / api ca yathapraptyasyaiva
avidyapratyupasthapitasya kriyakarakaphalasyasrayanena
istanistapraptipariharopayasamanye pravrttasya
tadvisesamajanatah tadacaksana srutih
kriyakarakaphalabhedasya lokaprasiddhasya satyatamasatyatam va
nacaste na ca varayati,
istanistaphalapraptipariharopayavidhiparatvat /

yatha kamyesu pravrtta srutih kamanam mithyajñanaprabhavatve
satyapi yathapraptyaneva kamanupadaya tatsadhananyeva vidhatte, na tu
kamanam mithyajñanaprabhavatvadanartharupatvam ceti na vidadhati /
tatha nityagnihotradisasramapi mithyajñanaprabhavam
kriyakarakabhedam yathapraptyamevadaya
istavisesapraptimanistavisesapariharam va kimapi
prayojanam pasyadagnihotradini karmani vidhatte /
navidyagocarasadvastuvisayamiti na pravartate yatha kamyesu /
na ca purusa na pravarterannavidyavantah, drstatvadyatha
kaminah /

vidyavatameva karmadhikara iti cet? na, brahmaikatvavidyayam
karmadhikaravirodhasyoktatvat / etena brahmaikatve
nirvisayatvadupadesena tadgrahanaphalabhavadosaparihara ukto
veditavyah /

puruseccharagadivaicitryacca-aneke hi purusanamicchah,
ragadayasca dosa vicitrah;tatasca
bahyavisayaragadyapahrtacetaso na sasram nivartayitum
saktam;napi svabhavato bahyavisayaviraktacetaso visayesu
pravartayitum saktam;kintu sasradetavadeva
bhavati-idamistasadhanamidamanistasadhanamiti
sadhyaadhanasambandhavisabhi vyaktih-pradipadivattamasi
rupadijñanam / na tu sasram bhrtyaniva balannivartayati niyojayati
va;drsyante hi purusa ragadigauravacchasramapyatikramantah /

tasmat purusamativaicitryamapeksya
sadhyaadhasambandhavisesanekadhoadisati /

tatra purusah svayameva yatharuci sadhanavisesesu pravartante,
sasram tu savitrpradipadivadudasta eva / tatha kasyacitparo 'pi
purusartha 'purusarthavadavabhasate; yasya yathavabhasah, sa
tatharupam purusartham pasyati; tadanurupani
sadhananyupaditsate / tatha carthavado 'pi-"trayah prajapatyah
prajapatau pitari brahmacaryamusuh"ityadih / tasmanna brahmaikatvam
jñapayisyanto vedanta vidhisasrasya badhakah / na ca
vidhisasrametavata nirvisayam syat /

napyuktakaradibhedam vidhisasramupanisadam brahmaikatvam prati
pramanyam nivartayati / svavisayasurani hi pramanani,
srotradivat /

tatra panditammanyah kecitsvacittavasatsarvam
pramanamitaretaraviruddham manyante, tacha pratyaksadivirodhamapi
codayanti brahmaikatve-sabdadayah kila srotradivisaya bhinnah
pratyaksata upalabhyante, brahmaikatvam bruvatam pratyaksavirodhah
syat; tatha srotradibhih sabdadyupalabdharah kartarasca
dharmadharmayoh pratisariram bhinna anumiyante samsarinah;
tatra brahmaikatvam bruvatamanumanavirodhasca / tatha ca agamavirodham
vadanti-"gramakamo yajeta" "pasukamo yajeta" "svargakamo
yajeta"ityevamativakyebhyo
gramapasusvargadikamastatsadhanadyanusthatarasca bhinna
avagamyante / atrocyate-te tu kutarkadusitantahkarana
brahmanadivarnapasada anukampaniya
agamarthavicchinnaampradayabuddhaya iti / katham? srotradidvaraih
sabdadibhih pratyaksata upalabhyamanairbrahmana ekatvam virudhyata
iti vadanto vaktavyah-kim sabdadinam bhedenakasaikatvam
virudhyata iti;atha na viruddhyate, na tarhi pratyaksavirodhah /

yaccoktam pratisariram sabdadyupalabdharo dharmadharmayosca kartaro
bhinna anumiyante, tatha ca brahmaikatve 'numanavirodha iti;bhinna
kairanumiyanta iti prastavyah;atha yadi
bruyuh-sarvairasmabhiranumanakusalairiti-ke yuyamanumanakusala
ityevam prstanam kimuttaram /

sarirendriyamana atmasu ca pratyekamanumanakausalapratyakhyane,
sarirendriyamanahsadhana atmano vayamanumanakusalah,
anekakarakasadhyaatkriyanamiti cet? evam
tarhyanumanakausalebhavatamanekatvaprasangah; anekakarakasadhya hi
kriyeti bhavadbhirevabhyupagatam / tatanumanam ca kriya; sa
sarirendriyamana atmasadhanaih karakairatmakartrka nirvartyata
ityetatpratijñatam / tatra vayamanumanakusala ityevam
vadadbhih-sarirendriyamanahsadhana atmanah pratyekam vayamaneka
ityabhyupagatam syat / aho anumanakausalam
darsitamapucchasrngastarkikabalivardaih / yo hyatmanameva na

janati sa katham mudhastadgatam va janiyat? tatra kimanuminoti?
kena va lingena? na hyatmanah svato bhedapratipadakam
kiñcillingamasti, yena lingenatmabhedam sadhayet; yani
linganyatmabhedasadhanaya namarupavantyupanyasyanti, tani
namarupagatanyupadhaya evatmano
ghatakarakapavarakabhucchidranivakasasya / yadakasasya
bhedalingam pasyati, tadatmano 'pi bhedalingam labheta sah; na
hyatmanah parato 'pi visesamabhyupagacchadbhistarkikasatairapi
bhedalingamatmano darsayitum sakyate; svatastu duradapanitameva,
avisayatvadatmanah / yadyatpara atmadharmatvenabhyupagacchati, tasya
tasya namarupabhyam catmano 'nyatvabhyupagamat,"akaso vai nama
namarupayornirvahita te yadantara tadbrahma"iti sruteh"namarupe
vyakaravani"iti ca / utpattipralayatmake hi namarupe,
tadvilaksanam ca brahma-ato 'numanasyaivavisayatvatkuto
'numanavirodhah? etenagamavirodhah pratyuktah /

yaduktam brahmaikatve yasma upadesah, yasya copadesagrahanaphalam,
tadabhavadekatvopadesanarthakyamiti, tadapi na,
anekakarakasadhyatvatkriyanam kascodyo bhavati / ekasminbrahmani
nirupadhike nopadesah, nopadesta, na copadesagrahanaphalam;
tasmadupanisadam canarthakyamityetadabhyupagatameva /
athanekakarakavisayanarthakyam codyate-na, svato /
ñabhyupagamavirodhadatmavadinam /
tasmattarkikacatabharajapravesyam abhayam
durgamidamalpabuddhyagamyam sasraguruprasadarahitaisca,"kastam
madamadam devam madanyo jñatumarhati" "devairatrapī vicikitsitam
pura" "naisa tarkena
matirapaneya"-varaprasadalabhyatvasrutismrtivadebhyasca;"tadejati
tannaijati taddure
tadvantike"ityadiviruddhadharmasamavayitvaprakasakamantravarnebhyasca /
gitasu ca-"matsthani sarvabhutani"ityadi /
tasmatparabrahmavyatirekena samsari nama nanyadvastvantaramasti /
tasmatsusthucyate"brahma va idamagra asit tadatmanamevaved aham
brahmasmi" "nanyadato 'sti drastr nanyadato 'sti
srotr"ityadisrutisatebhyah /
tasmatparasyaiva brahmanah"satyasya satyam"namopanīsatpara //20//

iti brhadaranyakopanisadbhasye dvitiyadhyaye
prathamamajatasatrubrahmanam //1//
start brhup 2,2.1

'brahma jñāpayisyami'iti prastutam;tatra yato jagajjatam yanmayam
yasmimsca liyate tadekam brahmeti jñāpitam / kimatmakam
punastajjagajjayate, liyate ca? pañcabhutatmakam;bhutani ca
namarupatmakani;namarupe satyamiti hyuktam;tasya satyasya
pañcabhutatmakasya satyam brahma /

katham punarbhutani satyamiti murtamurtabrahmanam /
murtamurtabhutatmakatvatkaryakaranatmakani bhutani prana api

satyam / tesam karyakaranatmakanam bhutanam
satyatvanirdidharayisaya brahmanadvayamarabhyate
saivopanisadvyakhya / karyakaranasatyatvavadharanadvarena hi
satyasya satyam brahmavadharyate / atroktam 'prana vai satyam
tesamesa satyam'iti / tatra ke pranah? kiyatyo va pranavisaya
upanisadah? kah? iti ca brahmopanisatprasangena karananam
prananam svarupamavadharayati-pathigatakuparamadyavadharanavat
/

yo ha vai sisum sadhanam sapratyadhanam sasthanam sadamam
veda sapta ha dvisato bhratrvyan avarunaddhi | ayam vava sisur yo
'yam madhyamah pranah | tasyedam evadhanam idam pratyadhanam
pranah sthunannam dama || brhup_2,2.1 ||

brhupbh_2,2.1

yo ha vai sisum sadhanam sapratyadhanam sasthanam sadamam
veda, tasyedam phalam; kim tat? sapta saptasamkhyakan ha dvisato
dvesakartrn bhratrvyan / bhratrvya hi dvididha bhavanti,
dvisanto 'dvisantasca, tatra dvisanto ye bhratrvyastan dvisato
bhratrvyanavarunaddhi; sapta ye sirsanyah prana
visayopalabdhidvarani tatprabhava visayaragah sahajatvad
bhratrvyah / te hyasya svatmasthanam drstim
visayavisayam kurvanti, tena te dvestaro bhratrvyah /
pratyagatmeksanapratisedhakarav / kathake cuktam-"parañci
khani vyatrnatsvayambhustasmatparanpasyati nantaratman"ityadi /
tatra yah sisvadinveda, tesam yathatmyamavadharayati, sa etan
bhratrvyanavarunaddhyapavrnati vinasayati /

tasmai phalasaravenenabhimukhibhutayaha-ayam vava sisuh / ko
'sau? yo 'yam madhyamah pranah, sariramadhye yah prano
lingatma, yah pañcadha
sariramavistah-brhanpandaravasah soma rajannityuktah,
yasminvanmanah prabhrtini karanani
visaktani-padvisasankunidarsanat; sa esa sisuriva,
visayesvitarakaranavadapatutvat; sisum sadhanamityuktam / kim
punastasya sisorvatsasthaniyasya karanatmana adhanam? tasyedameva
sariramadhanam karyatmakam-adhiyate 'sminnityadhanam; tasya hi
sisoh pranasyedam sariramadhisthanam, asminhi
karananyadhithitani labdhatmakanyupalabdhidvarani bhavanti, na
tu pranamatre visaktani / tatha hi
darsitamajatasatrana-upasamhrtesu karanesu vijñanamayo
nopalabhyate, sariradesavyudhesu tu karanesu vijñanamaya
upalabhamana upalabhyate-tacca darsitam panipesapatibodhanena /
idam pratyadhanam sirah; pradesavisesesu-prati pratyadhiyata
iti pratyadhanam / pranah sthuna annapanajanitasaktih-prano
balamiti paryayah / balavastambho hi prano 'smiñcharire-"sa
yatrayamatmabalyam nyetya sammohamiva"iti darsanat /

yatha vatsah sthnavastambha evam sarirapaksapati vayuh
pranah sthneti kecit /
annam dama-annam hi bhuktam tredha parinamate;ya;sthulah
parinamah, sa etadvayam bhutva imamapyeti-mutram ca purisam
ca /
yo madhyamo rasah sa raso lohitadikramena svakaryam sariram
saptadhatukamupacinoti;svayonyannagame hi sariramupaciyate
'nnamayatvat;viparyaye 'paksiyate patati;yastvanistho
rasah-amrtam urkprabhavah-iti ca kathyate, sa nabherurdhvam
hrdayadesamagatya, hrdayadviprasrtesu
dvasaptatinadisahasresvanupravisya yattatkaranasanghatarupam
lingam sisusaññakam, tasya sarire sthitikaranam bhavati
balamupajanayatsthunakhyam;tenannamubhayatah pasavatsadamavat
pranasarirayornibandhanam bhavati //1//

start brhup 2,2.2

idanim tasyaiva sisoh pratyadhana udhasya caksusi
kascanopanisada ucyante-

tam etah saptaksitaya upatisthante | tad ya ima aksaml lohinyo
rajayas tabhir enam rudro 'nvayattah | atha ya aksann apas tabhiih
parjanya | ya kaninaka tayadityah | yat krsnam tenagnir | yac
chuklam tenendrah | adharayainam vartanya prthivy anvayatta | dyaur
uttaraya | nasyannam ksiyate ya evam veda || brhup_2,2.2 ||

brhupbh_2,2.2

tametah saptaksitaya upatisthantetam karanatmakam pramam
sarire 'nnabandhanam caksusyudhameta vaksyamanah sapta
saptasankhyaka aksitayo 'ksitihetutvadupatisthante / yadyapi
mantrakarane tisthatirupapurva atmanepadi bhavati, ihapi sapta
devatabhidhanani mantrasthaniyani karanani;tisthaterato
'trapyatmanepadam na viruddham /

kasta aksitayah? ityucyante-tattatra ya imah prasiddhah,
aksannaksani lohinyo lohita rajayo rekhah,
tabhirdvarabhutabhirenam madhyamam pranam rudro 'nvayatto
'nugatah; atha ya aksannaksanyapo
dhumadisamyogenabhivyajyamanah, tabhiradbhirdvarabhutabhih
parjanyo devatatmanvayatto / ñanugata upatisthata ityarthah / sa
cannabhuto 'ksitih pranasya;"parjanye varsatyanandinah prana
bhavanti"iti srutyantarata /

ya kaninaka drkchaktistaya kaninakaya dvarenadityo madhyamam
pranamupatisthate;yatkrsnam caksusi
tenainamagnirupatisthate;yacchuklam caksusi tenendrah;adharaya
vartanya paksmanainam prthivyanvayatta, adharatvasamanyat;
etah saptannabhutah pranasya santatamupatisthante-ityevam yo
veda, tasyaitatphalam-nasyannam ksiyate, ya evam veda //2//

start brhup 2,2.3

tad esa sloko bhavati -- arvagbilas camasa urdhvabudhna tasmin yaso
nihitam visvarupam | tasyasata rsayah sapta tire vag astami
brahmana samvidaneti | arvagbilas camasa urdhvabudhna iti | idam tac
charira esa hy arvagbilas camasa urdhvabudhna | tasmin yaso nihitam
visvarupam iti | prana vai yaso visvarupam | pranam etad aha |
tasyasata rsayah sapta tira iti | prana va rsayah |
pranam etad aha | vag astami brahmana samvidaneti | vag ghy
astami brahmana samvitte || brhup_2,2.3 ||

brhupbh_2,2.3

tattatraitasminnarthe esa sloko mantr bhavati-arvagbilascamasa ityadi
/ tatra mantrarthamacaste srutih-arvagbilascamasa ityadi / tatra
mantrarthamacaste srutih-arvagbilascamasa urdhvabudhna iti / kah
punarasavarvagbilascamasa urdhvabudhna? idam tat sirah,
camasakaram hi tat / katham? esa hyarvagbilo mukhasya bilarupatvat,
siraso budhnakaradvardhvabudhna /

tasminyaso nihitam visvarupamiti-yatha somascamase, evam
tasmiñchirasi visvarupam nanarupam nihitam sthitam bhavati /
kim punastad yasah? prana vai yaso visvarupam-pranah
srotadayo vayavasca marutah saptadha tesu prasrta
yasah-ityetadaha mantrah, sabdadijñanahetutvat /

tasyasata rsayah sapta tira iti-pranah parisandatmakah, ta
eva ca rsayah, pranavetadaha mantrah /
vagastami brahmana samvidaneti-brahmana samvadam kurvati
astami bhavati;taddhetumaha-vagghyastami brahmana samvitta iti
//3//

start brhup 2,2.4

ke punastasya camasasya tira asata rsaya iti /

imav eva gotamabharadvajau | ayam eva gotamo 'yam bharadvajah | imav
eva visvamitramadagni | ayam eva visvamitro 'yam jamadagnih | imav
eva vasisthakasyapau | ayam eva vasistho 'yam kasyapah | vag
evatrih | vaca hy annam adyate | attir ha vai namaitad yad autrir iti |
sarvasyatta bhavati | sarvam asyannam bhavati ya evam veda ||
brhup_2,2.4 ||

brhupbh_2,2.4

imaveva gotamabharadvajau karnau-ayameva gotamo 'yam bharadvajo
daksinascottarasca, viparyayena va / tatha caksusi
upadisannuvaca-imaveva visvamitramadagni daksinam visvamitra
uttaram jamadagnirviparyayena va / imaveva vasisthakasyapau-nasike
upadisannuvaca;daksinah puto bhavati vasisthah, uttarah
kasyapah purvat / vagevatrih, adanakriyayogatsaptamah;vaca
hyannamadyate tasmadattirha vai prasiddham namaitat-atrtvadattiriti,

attireva san yadatrityucyate paroksena / sarvasyaitasyannajatasya
pranasatrinerivacanavijñanadatta bhavati / attaiiva bhavati
namusminnannena punah pratipadyata ityetaduktam
bhavati-sarvamasyanam bhavatiti / ya evametadyathoktam
pranayathatmyam veda, sa evam madhyamah prano bhutva
adhanapratyadhanagato bhoktaiva bhavati, na bhojyam, bhojyad vyavartata
ityarthah //4//iti dvitiam brahmanam //2//
start brhup 2,3.1

tatra prana vai satyamityuktam / yah prananamupanisadah, ta
brahmopanisatprasangena vyakhyatah-ete te prana iti cacha te
kimatmakah? katham va tesam satyatvam? iti ca vaktavyamiti
pañcabhutanam satyanam karyakaranatmakanam
svarupavadharanarthamidam
brahmanamarabhyate-yadupadhivisesapanayadvarena 'neti neti'iti
brahmanah satattvam nirdidharayisitam /

dve vava brahmano rupe | murtam caivamurtam ca | martyam
camrtam ca | sthitam ca yac ca | sac ca tyam ca || brhup_2,3.1 ||
brhupbh_2,3.1

tatra dvirupam brahma pañcabhutajanitakaryakaranasambaddham
murtamurtakhyam martyamrtasvabhavam tajjanitavasananrupam ca
sarvañjñam sarvasakti sopakhyam bhavati / kriyakarakaphalatmakam
ca sarvavyavaharaspadam / tadeva brahma vigatasarvopadhivisesam
samyagdarsanavisayam ajamajaramamrtamabhayam,
vanmanasayorapyavisayamadvaitatvat 'neti neti'iti nirdisyate /

tatra yadapohadvarena 'neti neti'iti nirdisyate brahma, te ete dve
vava-vavasabdo 'vadharanarthah-dve evetyarthah-brahmanah
paramatmano rupe-rupyate yabhyamarupam param brahma
avidyadhyaropyamanabhyam /
ke te dve? murtam caiva murtameva ca /
tathamurtam camurtameva cetyarthah /
antarnitasvatmavisesane murtamurte dve evetyavadharyete /
kani punastani visesanani murtamurtayoh? ityucyante-martyam ca
martyam maranadharmi, amrtam ca tadviparitam, sthitam
ca-paricchinnam gatipurvakam yatsthasnu, yacca-yatiti
yat-vyapi-aparicchinnam sthitaviparitam, sacca-sadityanyebhyo
visesyamanasadharanadharmavisesavat, tyacca-tadviparitam
'tyat'ityeva sarvada paroksabhidhanarham //1//

start brhup 2,3.2

tatra catustayavisesanavisistam murtam tatha amurtam ca
/ tatra kani murtavisesanani? kani cetarani? iti vibhajyate /
tad etan murtam yad anyad vayos cantariksac ca | etan martyam | etat
sthitam | etat sat | tasyaitasya murtasyaitasya martyasyaitasya

sthitasyaitasya sata esa raso ya esa tapati | sato hy esa rasah ||
brhup_2,3.2 ||

brhupbh_2,3.2

tadetanmurtam murcchitavayavam itaretaranupravistavayavam ghanam
samhatamityarthah / kim tat? yadanyat;kasmadanyat?
vayoscantariksacca bhutadvayat-parisesat prthivyadibhutatrayam
/ etanmartyam-yadetanmurtakhyam bhutatrayamidam martyam
maranadharmi;kasmat? yasmatssthitametat;paricchinnam hyarthantarena
samprayujyamanam virudhyate-yatha ghatah stambhakundyadina;tatha
murtam sthitam paricchinnam arhantarasambandhi
tator'thantaravirodhanmartyam;etatsadvisesya
manasadharanadharmavat, tasmaddhi paricchinnam,
paricchinnatvanmartyam ato murtam;murtatvadva martyam, martyatvatsthitam,
sthitatvatsat / ato 'nyonyavyabharaccaturnam dharmanam
yathestam visesanavisesyabhavo hetuhetumadbhasca
darsayitavyah / sarvathapi tu bhutatrayam
catustayavisesanavisistam murtam rupam brahmanah /
tatra caturnamekasmingrhithe visesane itaradgrhitameva
visesanamityaha-tasyaitasya murtasya, etasya martyasya, etasya
sthitasya, etasya satah-catustayavisesanasya
bhutatrayasyetyarthah, esa rasah sara ityarthah /

trayanam hi bhutanam saristhah savita;etatsarani
trini bhutani, yata etatkrtavibhajyamanarupavisesanani
bhavanti;adhidaivikasya karyasyaitadrupam-yatsavita yadetanmandalam
tapati;sato bhutatrayasya hi yasmadesa rasa ityetad grhyate /
murto hyesa savita tapati, saristhasca /
yattvadhidaivikam karanam mandalasyabhyantaram, tadvaksyamah
//2//

start brhup 2,3.3

athamurtam | vayus cantariksas ca | etad amrtam | etad yat | etat
tyam | tasyaitasyamurtasyaitasyamrtasyaitasya yata etasya tyasyaisa raso
ya esa etasmin mandale purusah | tyasya hy esa rasa | ity
adhidaivatam || brhup_2,3.3 ||

brhupbh_2,3.3

athamurtam-athadhunamurtamucyate / vayuscantariksam ca
yatparisesitam bhutadvayam-etadamrtam, amurtatvat;asthitam, ato
'virudhyamanam kenacit, amrtamamaranadharmi / etadyatsthitaviparitam,
vyapi, aparicchinnam, yasmat 'yat'etad anyebhyo 'pravibhajyamanavisesam,
atasyat, 'tyat'iti paroksabhidhanarhameva-purvavat /

tasyaitasyamurtasya tasyamrtasyaitasya yata etasya tyasya
catustayavisesanasyamurtasyaisa rasah;ko 'sau? ya

esa etasminmandale purusah-karanatmako hiranyagarbhah prana

ityabhidhiyate yah, sa eso 'murtasya bhutadvayasya rasah
purvavatsaristhah / etatpurusasaram camurtam
bhutadvayamhairanyagarbhalingarambhaya hi
bhutadvayabhivvyaktiravyakrtat / tasmattadarthyattatsaram
bhutadvayam / tyasya hyesa rasah-yasmadyo mandalasthah puruso
mandalavanna grhyate sarasca bhutadvayasya, tasmadasti
mandalasthasya purusasya bhutadvayasya ca sadharmyam, tasmadyuktam
prasiddhavadvetupadanam-tyasya hyesa rasa iti /

rasah karanam hiranyagarbhavijñanatma cetana iti kecil / tatra ca
kila hiranyagarbhavijñanatmanah karma vayvantariksayoh prayoktr,
tatkarma vayvantariksadharam sadanyesam bhutanam prayoktr
bhavati;tena svakarmana vayvantariksayoh prayokteti tayo rasah
karanamucyata iti /

tanna, murtarasenatulyatvat / murtasya tu bhutatrayasya raso murtameva
mandalam drstam bhutatrayasya raso murtameva mandalam
drstam bhutatrayasamanajatiyam, na cetanah;tathamurtayorapi
bhutayostatsamanajatiyenaivamurtasena yuktam
bhavitum;vakyapravrttestulyatvat;yatha hi murtamurte
catustayadharmavati vibhajyete, tatha rasarasavatorapi
murtamurtayostulyenaiva nyayena yukto vibhagah, na tvardhavaisasam /

murtarase 'pi mandalopadhiscetano vivaksyata iti cet?
atyalpamidamucyate, sarvatraiva tu murtamurtayorbrahmarupena
vivaksitatvat /

purusasabdo 'cetane 'nupapanna iti cet! na,
paksapucchadivisistasyaiva lingasya purusasabdadarshanat /
"na va ittham santah saksyamah prajah prajanayitumimansapta
purusanekam purusam karavameti ta etansapta purusanekam
purusamakurvan"ityadau annarasamayadisya ca srutyantare
purusasabdaprayogat /
ityadhidaivatamityuktopasamharo 'dhyatmavibhagoktyarthah //3//

start brhup 2,3.4

athadhyatmam | idam eva murtam yad anyat pranac ca yas cayam antar
atmann akasah | etan martyam | etat sthitam | etat sat | tasyaitasya
murtasyaitasya martyasyaitasya sthityaitasya sata esa raso yac caksuh
| sato hy esa rasah || brhup_2,3.4 ||

brhupbh_2,3.4

athadhunadhyatmam murtamurtayorvibhaga ucyate-kim tanmurtam?
idameva, kim cedam? yadanyatpranaccavayoryascayamantarabhyantare
atmannatmanyakasa kham sarirasthasca yah prana etad dvayam
varjayitva yadanyaccharirarambhakam bhutatrayam, etanmartyamityadi
samanamanyatpurvena /
etasya sato hyesa rasah-yaccaksuriti; adhyatmikasya
sarirarambhakasya karyasyaisa rasah sarah; tena hi sarena

saravadidam sariram samastam yathadhidaivatamadityamandalena /
prathamayacca-caksusi eva prathame sambhavatah sambhavata iti /
"tejo raso niranartatagnih"iti linga; taijasam hi caksuh;
etatsaram; taijasam hi caksuh; etatsaram adhyatmikam bhutatrayam;
sato hyesa rasa iti murtatvasaratve hetvarthah //4//

start brhup 2,3.5

athamurtam pranas ca yas cayam antar atmann akasah | etad
amrtam | etad yat | etat tyat | tasyaitasyamurtasyaitasyamrtasyaitasya
yata etasya tyasyaisa raso yo 'yam daksine 'ksan purusah | tyasya
hy esa rasah || brhup_2,3.5 ||

brhupbh_2,3.5

athadhunamurtamucyate / yatparisesitam bhutadvayam pranasca
yascayamantaratmannakasa, etadamurtam / anyatpurvavat / etasya
tyasyaisa rasah sarah, yo 'yam daksine
'ksanpurusah-daksine 'ksanniti visesagrahanam,
sastrapratyaksatvat;lingasya hi daksine 'ksni visesato
'dhisthatrtvam sasatrasya pratyaksam sarvasrutisu tatha
prayogadarsanat / tyasya hyesa rasa iti
purvadvisesato 'grahanadamurtatvasaratve eva hetvarthah //5//
start brhup 2,3.6

brahmanana upadhibhutayormurtamurtayoh karyakaranavibhagena
adhyatmadhidaivatayorvibhago vyakhyatah satyasabdavacyayoh /
athedanim-

tasya haitasya purusasya rupam | yatha maharajanam vaso yatha
pandvavikam yathendragopo yathagnyarcir yatha pundarikam
yatha sakrdvidyuttam | sakrdvidyutteva ha va asya srir bhavati ya
evam veda | athata adeso neti neti | na hy etasmad iti nety anyat param
asti | atha namadheyam satyasya satyam iti | prana vai satyam | tesam
esa satyam || brhup_2,3.6 ||

brhupbh_2,3.6

tasya haitasya purusasya karanatmano lingasya rupam vaksyamo
vasanamayam murtamurtavasnavijñanamayasamyogajanitam vicitram
patabhitticitravanmayendrajalamrgatrsnikopamam
sarvavyamohaspadametavanmatrameva atmeti vijñanavadino vainasika
yatra bhrantah, etadeva vasanarupam patarupavadatmano dravyasya
guna iti naiyayika vaisesikasca sampratipannah, idamatmartham
trigunam svatantram pradhanasrayam purusarthena hetuna
pravartata iti sankhyah /

aupanisadammanya api kecitprakriyam
racayanti-murtamurtarasirekah, paramatmarasiruttamah, tabhyamanyo
'yam madhyamah kila trtiyah kartra bhoktravijñanamayena
ajatasatrupratibodhitena saha vidyakarmapurvaprajñasamudayah;prayokta

karmarasih, prayojyah purvokto murtamurtabhutarasih sadhanam
ceti / tatra ca tarkikaih saha sandhim kurvanti / lingasrayascaisa
karmarasirityuktva punastatasrasyantah sankhyatvabhayat, sarvah
karmarasih-puspasraya iva gandhah puspaviyoge 'pi
putatailasrayo bhavati, tadvat-lingaviyoge 'pi
paramatmaikadesamasrayati, sa paramatmaikadesah kilanyata agatena
gunena karmana saguno bhavati nirguno 'pi san, sa karta bhokta
badhyate mucyate ca vijñanatma - iti vaisesikacittamapyanusaranti;sa ca
karmarasirbhutaraseragantukah, svato nirguna eva
paramatmaikadesatvat;svata utthita avidya
anagantukapyusaravadanatmadharmah-ityanaya kalpanaya
sankhyacittamanuvartante /

sarvametattarkikaih saha samañjasyakalpanaya ramaniyam pasyanti,
lopanisatsiddhantam sarvanyayavirodham ca pasyanti;katham? ukta eva
tavatsava yavatve paramatmanah

samsaritasavranatvakarmaphaladesasamsaritasavranatvakarmaphalades
asamsarananupapattyadayo dosah;nityabhede ca vijñanatmanah
parenaikatvanupapattih /

lingameveti cetparamatmana upacaritadesatvena kalpitam
ghatakarakabhuchidrakasadivat, tatha lingaviyoge 'pi
paramatmadesasrayanam vasanayah / avidyayasca svata utthanam
usaravat-ityadikalpananupapannaiva / na ca vasya desavyatirekena
vasanaya vastvantarasañcaranam manasapi kalpayitum sakyam /

na ca srutayo gacchanti "kamah sankalpo vicikitsa" "hrdaye hyeva
rupani" "dhyayativa lelayativa" "kama ye 'sya hrdis
sritah""tirno hi tada sarvañchokanhrdayasya"ityadyah / na
casam srutinam srutadarthantarakalpana nyayya, atmanah
parabrahmatvopapadanarthaparavadasam, etavanmatrarthopaksayatvacca
sarvopanisadam / tasmacchrutyarthakalpanakusalah sarva
evopanisadarthamanyatha kurvanti / tathapi vedarthascetsyatkamam
bhavatu, na me dvesah /

na ca 'dva vava brahmano rupe'iti rasitrayapakse samañjasam;yada tu
murtamurte tajjanitavasanasca murtamurte dve rupe, brahma ca rupi
trtiyam, na canyaccaturthamantaraletada etadanukulamavadharanam, dve
eva brahmano rupe iti;anyatha brahmaikadesasya vijñanatmano rupe iti
kalpyam, paramatmano va vijñanatmadvareneti / tada ca rupe eveti
dvivacanamasamañjasam, rupaniti vasanabhih saha bahuvacanam
yuktataram syat- dve ca murtamurte vasanasca trtiyamiti /

atha murtamurte eva paramatmano rupe, vasanastu vijñanatmana iti
cet-tada vijñanatmadvarena vikriyamanasya paramatmanah-ityam
vacoyuktiranarthika syat, vasanaya api vijñanatmadvaratvasya
avisistatvat;na ca vastu

vastvantaradvarena vikriyata iti mukhyaya vrttya sakyam kalpayitum;na

ca vijñanatma paramatmano vastvantaram, tatha kalpanayam
siddhantahanat / tasmad vedarthamudhanam svacittaprabhava
evamadikalpana aksarabahyah;na hyaksarabahyo vedartha
vedarthopakari va, nirapeksatvadvedasya pramanyam
prati;tasmadrasitrayakalpana asamañjasa /

'yo 'yam daksine 'ksanpurusah'iti lingatma prastuto 'dhyatme,
adhidaive ca 'ya esa etasminmandale purusah'

iti, 'tasya'iti prakrtopadanatsa evopadiyate yo 'sau tyasyamurtasya
raso na tu vijñanamayah / nanu vijñanamayasyaivaaitani rupani
kasmanna bhavanti? vijñanamayasyapi prakrtatvat, 'tasya'iti ca
prakrtopadanat / naivam, vijñanamayasyarupitvena
vijijñāpayisitvat;yadi hi tasyaiva vijñanamayasyaitani
maharajanadini rupani syustasyava 'neti
neti'ityanakhyeyarupatayadeso na syat / nanvanyasyaivasadeso na tu
vijñanamayasyeti!

na, sasthanthe upasamharat-"vijñataramare kena vijaniyat"iti
vijñanamayam prastutya"sa esa neti neti"iti"vijñāpayisyami"iti ca
pratijñaya arthavattvat / yadi ca vijñanamayasyaiva
asamvyavaharyamatmasvarupam jñāpayitumistam
syatpradhvastasarvopadhivisesam, tata iyam pratijñarthavati syat-
yenasau jñāpito janatyatmanamevaham brahmasmiti,
sasranistham prapnoti na bibheti kutasca / atha punaranyo
vijñanamayah, anyah 'neti neti' iti vyapadisyate-tadanyadado brahmany
'hamasmiti

viparyayo grhitah syat, na 'atmanamevavedaham brahmasmi' iti /
tasmad 'tasya haitasya' iti lingapurushasyai vaitani rupani /

satyasya ca satye paramatmasvarupe vaktavye niravasesam satyam
vaktavyam;satyasya ca visesarupani vasanah, tasamimani
rupanyucyante, etasya purusasya prakrtasya lingatmana etani
rupani;kani tani? ityucyante- yatha loke, maharajanam haridra taya
raktam maharajanam yatha vaso loke, evam stryadivisayasamyoge
tadsam vasanarupam rañjanakara mutpadyate cittasya, yenasau
puruso rakta ityucyate vasradivat /

yatha ca loke pandvavikam, averidam avikam urnadi, yatha ca
tatpanduram bhavati, tathanyadvasanarupam / yatha ca loke indragopo
'tyantarakto bhavati, evamasya vasanarupam /
kvacidvisayavisesapeksaya ragasya taratamyam,
kvacitpurusacittavrtyapeksaya / yatha ca loke 'gnyarcirbhasvaram
bhavati, tatha kvacitkasyacidvasanarupam bhavati / yatha pumdarikam
suklam, tadvadapi ca vasanarupam kasyacidbhavati / yatha
sakrdvidyuktam, yatha loke sakrdvidyotanam sarvatah prakasakam
bhavati, tatha jñānaprakasavivrdhyapeksaya
kasyacidvasanarupamupajayate / naisam vasanarupanamadiranto
madhyam sankhya va, desah kalo nimittam

vavadharyate-asankhyeyatvadvasanayah, vasanahetunam canantyat /
tatha ca vaksyati saste-"idammayo 'domayah"ityadi / tasmanna
svrupasankhyavadharanartha drstantah- 'yatha
maharajanam vasah'ityadayah, kim tarhi?
prakarapradarsanarthah-evamprakarani hi vasanarupaniti / yattu
vasanarupamabhihitamante-sakrdvidyotanamiveti, tatkila hiranyagarbhasya
avyakrtatpradurbhavatah tadidvatsakrdeva
vyaktirbhavatiti;tattadiyam vasanarupam hiranyagarbhasya yo veda
tasya sakrdvidyutteva, ha vai ityavadharanarthau, evamevasya srih
khyatirbhavatityarthah, yatha hiranyagarbhasya-evametadyathoktam
vasanarupamantyam yo veda /

evam niravasesam satyasya svarupamabhidhaya, yattatsatyasya
satyamavocama tasyaiva svarupavadharanartham brahmana
idamarabhyate-athanantaram satyasvarupanirdesanantaram, yatsatyasya
satyam tadevavasisyate yasmadatastasmatsatyasya satyam svarupam
nirdeksyamah / adeso nirdeso brahmanah / kah punarasau
nirdesah? ityucyate-neti netityevam nirdesah /

nanu kathamabhyam 'neti neti'iti sabdabhyam satyasya satyam
niridiksitam? ityucyate-sarvopadhivisesapohena / yasminna
kascidviseso 'sti-nama va rupam va karma va bhedo va jatirva
guno va;taddvarena hi sabdapravrttirbhavati / na caisam kascid
viseso brahmanyasti;ato na nirdestum sakyate-idam taditi /
gaurasau spandate suklo visaniti yatha loke nirdisyate,
tatha;adhyaropitanamarupakarmadvarena brahma nirdisyate
'vijñanamanandam brahma' 'vijñanaghana eva
brahmatma'ityevamadisabdaih /

yada punah svarupameva niridiksitam
bhavati;nirastasarvopadhivisesam, tada na sakyate kenacidapi prakarena
nirdestum;tada ayamevabhyupayah-yaduta
praptanirdesapratisedhadvarena 'neti neti'iti nirdesah / idam ca
nakaradvayam vipsavyaptyartham;yadyatpraptam tattannisidhyate /
tatha ca sati anirdistasanka brahmanah pariharta
bhavati;anyatha hi nakaradvayena prakrtadvayapratisedhe,
yadanyatprakrtatpratisiddhadvayadbrahma tanna nirdistam,
kidrsam nu khalu-ityasanka na nivartisyate;tatha canarthakasca
sa nirdesah, purusasya vividisaya anivartakatvat; 'brahma
jñāpaysiyami'iti ca vakyam aparisamaptartham syat /

yada tu sarvadikkaladivividisa nivartita syat
sarvopadhinirakaranadvarena tada saindhavaghanavadekarasam
prajñanaghanamanantaramabahyam satyasya satyamahambrahmasmiti sarvato
nivartate vividisa, atmanyevavasthita prajña bhavati /
tasmadvipsartham neti netiti nakaradvayam / nanu mahata yatnena
parikarabandham krtva kim yuktamevam nirdestum brahma?
badham;kasmat? na hi-yasmat, 'iti na, iti na'ityetasmad-ititi
vyaptavyaprakara nakaradvayavisaya nirdisyante, yatha gramo gramo

ramaniya iti, anyatparam nirdesanam nasti;tasmadayameva nirdeso
brahmanah /
yaduktam- 'tasyopanisatsatyasya satyam'iti, evamprakarena satyasya
satyam tatparam brahma;ato yuktamuktam namadheyam brahmanah,
namaiva namadheyam;kim tat? satyasya satyam prana vai satyam
tesamesa satyamiti //6//iti trtiyam brahmanam //3//
start brhup 2,4.1

atmetyevopasita;tadeva tasminsarvasminpadaniyatmatmatattvam,
yasmatpreyah putradeh-ityupanyastasya vakyasya vyakhyanavisaye
sambandhaprayojane abhihite- 'tadatmanamevavedaham brahmasmiti
tasmattatsarvamabhavat'iti;evam pratyagatma brahmavidyaya visaya
ityetadupanyastam / avidyayasca visayah- 'anyo 'savanyo 'hamasmiti na
sa veda'ityarabhya

caturvarnyaprabhagadinimittapanktakarmasadhyasadhanalaksano
bijankuravadvyakrtavyakrtasvabhavo namarupakarmatmakah
samsarah 'trayam va idam nama rupam karma'ityupasamhrtah /
sasriya utkarsalaksano brahmalokanto 'dhobhavasca sthavaranto
'sasriyah purvameva pradarsitah- 'dvaya ha'ityadina /
etasmadavidyavisayadviraktasya

pratyagatmavisayabrahmavidyayamadhikarah katham nama
syaditi-trtiye 'dhyaye upasamhrtah samasto 'vidyavisayah /
caturthe tu brahmavidyavisayam pratyagatmanam 'brahma te bravani'iti
'brahma jñāpayisyami'iti ca prastutya, tadbrahmaikamadvyayam
sarvavisesasunyam

kriyā•kā•rakaphalasvabhā•vasatyā•abdavā•cyā•ā•eā!fabhā«tadharmapratīā!£edhadvā
rena 'neti neti'iti jñāpitam /

asya brahmavidyaya angatvena samnyaso vidhitsitah,
jayaputravittadilaksanam panktam karmavidyavisayam
yasmannatmapraptisadhanam; anyasadhanam hyanyasmai phalasadhanaya
prayujyamanam pratikulam bhavati / na hi
bubhuksapipasanivrttyartham dhavanam gamanam va sadhanam;
manusyalokapitrlokadevalokasadhanatvena hi putradisadhanani srutani,
natmapraptisadhanatvena / visesitatvacca; na ca brahmavido vihitanī,
kamyatvasravanat- 'etavanvai kamah' iti /
brahmavidascaptakamatvadaptakamasya kamanupapatteh / "yesam no
'yamatmayam lokah"iti ca sruteh /

kecittu brahmavido 'pyesanasambandham varnayanti,
tairbrhadaranyakam na srutam;
putradyesananamavidvadisayatvam; vidyavisaye ca-"yesam no
'yamatmayam lokah"ityatah"kim prajaya karisyamah"ityesa
vibhagastairna srutah srutya krtah;
sarvakriyakaraphalopamardasvarupayam ca vidyayam satyam, saha
karyenavidyaya anupapattilaksanasca virodhastairna vijñatah /
vyasavakyam ca tairna srutam; karmavidyasvarupayorvidyavidyatmakayoh
pratikulavartanam virodhah;

"yadidam vedavacanam kuru karma tyajeti ca /
kam gatim vidyaya yanti kam ca gacchanti karmana //

etadvai srotumicchami tadbhavanprabravitu me /
etavanyonyavairupye vartete pratikulatah /
"ityevam prstasya prativacanena - "karmana badhyate janturvidyaya
ca vimucyate /
tasmatkarma na kurvanti yatayah paradarsinahh //

ityevamadivirodhah pradarsitah / tasmanna sadhanantarasahita
brahmavidya purusarthasadhanam, sarvavirodhat, sadhananirapeksaiva
purusarthasadhanamiti parivrajyam
sarvasadhanasamnyasalaksanamangatvena vidhitsyate / etavadeva
amrtatvasadhanam ityavadharanat, sasthanamaptau,
lingacca-karmi sanyajñavalkyah pravavrajeti / maitreyyai ca
karmasadhanarahitayai sadhanatvenamrtatvasya brahmavidyopadesad
vittanindavacanacca / yadi hyamrtatvasadhanam karma syad
vittasadhyam panktam karma, iti tannindavacanamanistam syat /
yadi tu paritityajayisitam karma, tato yukta tatsadhananinda /

karmadhikaranimittavarnasramadipratyayopamardacca-"brahma tam para
dat" "ksatram tam paradat"ityadeh / na hi
brahmaksatradyatmapratyayopamarde, brahmanenedam kartavyam
ksatriyenedam kartavyamiti visayabhavadatmanam labhate vidhih
/ yasyaiva purusasyopamarditah pratyayo brahmaksatradyatmavisayah,
tasya tatpratyayasamnyasat tatkaryanam karmanam
karmasadhananam ca arthaprapasca sanyasah /
tasmadatmajñanangatvena samnyasavidhitsayaiva
akhyayikeyamrabhyate-

maitreyiti hovaca yajñavalkyah -- udyasyan va are 'ham asmat sthanad
asmi | hanta te 'naya katyayanyantam karavaniti || brhup_2,4.1 ||

brhupbh_2,4.1

maitreyiti hovaca yajñavalkyah-maitreyim
svabharyamamantritavanyajñavalkyo nama rsih;udyasyannurdhvam
yasyanparivrajyakyamasramantaram vai / are iti sambodhanam / aham,
asmadgarhasthyat, sthanadasramat, urdhvam gantumicchannasmi
bhavami;ato hantanumatim prarthayami te tava;kiñcanyatte tavanaya
dvitiyaya bharyaya katyayanyantam vicchedam
karavani;patidvarena yuvayormaya sambandhasya vicchedam karavani
dravyavibhagam krtva;vittena samvibhajya yuvam gamisyami //1//
start brhup 2,4.2

sa hovaca maitreyi -- yan nu ma iyam bhagoh sarva prthivi vittena
purna syat katham tenamrta syam iti | neti hovaca yajñavalkyah
| yathaivopakaranavatam jivitam tathaiva te jivitam syat |
amrtatvasya tu nasasti vitteneti || brhup_2,4.2 ||

brhupbh_2,4.2

sa evamukta hovaca-yadyadi 'nu'iti vitarke, me mama iyam prthivi,
bhagoh-bhagavan, sarva sagarapariksipta vittena dhanena purna
syat;katham? na kathañcanetyakseparthah, prasnartho va, tena
prthivipurnavittasadyena karmanagnihotradina amrta kim
syamiti vyavahitena sambandhah /
pratyuvaca yajñavalkyah-kathamiti yadyaksepartham, anumodanam neti
hovaca yajñavalkyah-kathamiti yadyaksepartham, anumodanam neti
hovaca yajñavalkya iti;prasnascetprativacanartham;naiva sya amrta,
kim tarhi? yathaiva loke upakaranavatam sadhanavatam jivitam
sukhopayabhogasampannam;tathaiva tadvadeva tava jivitam syat;amrtatvasya
tu nasa manasapyasti vittena vittasadyena karmaneti //2//

start brhup 2,4.3

sa hovaca maitreyi -- yenaham namrta syam kim aham tena kuryam
| yad eva bhagavan veda tad eva me bruhi || brhup_2,4.3 ||

brhupbh_2,4.3

sa hovaca maitreyi;evamukta pratyuvaca maitreyi-yadyevam yenaham
namrta syam, kimaham tena vittena kuryam? yadeva
bhagavankevalamamrtatvasadhanam veda, tadevamrtatvasadhanam me
mahyam bruhi //3//

start brhup 2,4.4

sa hovaca yajñavalkyah -- priya batara nah sati priyam bhasase |
ehy assva | vyakhyasyami te | vyacaksanasya tu me nididhyasveti ||
brhup_2,4.4 ||

brhupbh_2,4.4

sa hovaca yajñavalkyah / evam vittasadye 'mrtatvasadhane
pratyakhyate, yajñavalkyah svabhiprayasampattau tusta aha;sa
hovaca-priyevata, batetyanukampyaha, are maitreyi no 'smakam
purvamapi priya sati bhavanti idanim priyameva cittanukulam
bhasase;ata ehyahsvopavisa vyakhyasyami-yatte tava istam
amrtatvasadhanam atmajñanam

kathayisyami /

vyacaksanasya tu me mama vyakhyanam kurvato nididhyasvasva
vakyanyarthato niscayena dhyatumiccheti //4//

start brhup 2,4.5

sa hovaca -- na va are patyuh kamaya patih priyo bhavaty atmanas tu
kamaya patih priyo bhavati | na va are jayayai kamaya jaya priya
bhavaty atmanas tu kamaya jaya priya bhavati | na va are putranam
kamaya putrah priya bhavanty atmanas tu kamaya putrah priya
bhavanti | na va are vittasya kamaya vittam priyam bhavaty atmanas tu
kamaya vittam priyam bhavati | na va are brahmanah kamaya brahma
priyam bhavaty atmanas tu kamaya brahma priyam bhavati | na va are
ksatrasya kamaya ksatram priyam bhavaty atmanas tu kamaya

ksatram priyam bhavati | na va are lokanam kamaya lokah priya
bhavanty atmanas tu kamaya lokah priya bhavanti | na va are devanam
kamaya devah priya bhavanty atmanas tu kamaya devah priya bhavanti
| na va are bhutanam kamaya bhutani priyani bhavanty atmanas tu
kamaya bhutani priyani bhavanti | na va are sarvasya kamaya sarvam
priyam bhavaty atmanas tu kamaya sarvam priyam bhavati | atma va
are drastavyah srotavyo mantavyo nididhyasitavyo maitreyi | atmano va
are darsanena sravanena matya vijñanenedam sarvam viditam ||
brhup_2,4.5 ||

brhupbh_2,4.5

sa hovaca-amrtatvasadhanam vairagyamupadidiksuryapatiputradibhyo
viragamutpadayati tatsamnyasaya / na vai-vaisabdah
prasiddhasmaranarthah;prasiddhamevaitaloke;patyurbhartuh kamaya
prayojanaya jayayah patih priyo na bhavati, kim tarhyatmanastu
kamaya prayojanayaiva bharyayah patih priyo bhavati / tatha na va
are jayaya ityadi samanamanyat, na va are putranam, na va are
vittasya, na va are brahmanah, na va are ksatrasya, na va are
devanam, na va are bhutanam, na va are sarvasya, purvam purvam
yathasanne pritisadhane vacanam;tatra
tatrestataratvadvairagyasya;sarvagrahanamuktanuktartham /

tasmallokaprasiddhametat-atmaiva priyah, nanyat / 'tadetatpreyah
putrat'ityupanyastam, tasyaitad vrttisthaniyam prapañcitam /
tasmadatmapritisadhanatvadgauni anyatra pritih, atmanyeva mukhya /
tasmadatma vai are drastavyo darsanarthah,
darsanavisayamapadayitavyah;srotavyah purvamacaryata
agamatasca;pascanmantavyastarkatah;tato nididhyasitavyo niscayena
dhyatavyah;evam hyasau drsto bhavati
sravanamanananididhyasanasadhanairnirvartitaih /
yadaikatvamatananyupagatani, tada samyagdarsanam brahmaikatvavisayam
prasidati, nanyatha sravanamatrena /
yadbrahmaksatradi karmanimittam varnasramadilaksanam
atmavidyadhyaropitapratyayavisayam
kriyakaraphalatakamavidyapratyayavisayam-rajjavamva sarpapratyayah,
tadupamardanartham aha-atmani khalvare maitreyi drste srute mate
vijñate idam sarvam viditam vijñatam bhavati //5//

nanu kathamanyasminvidite 'nyadviditam bhavati? naisa dosah;na hi
atmavyatirekenanyatkiñcidasti ;yadyasti na tadviditam syat;na
tvanyadasti;atmaiva tu sarvam;tasmatsarvamatmani vidite viditam syat /
katham punaratmaiva sarvamityetacchravayati-

start brhup 2,4.6

brahma tam paradad yo 'nyatratmano brahma veda | ksatram tam
paradad yo 'nyatratmanah ksatram veda | lokas tam paradur yo
'nyatratmano lokan veda | devas tam paradur yo 'nyatratmano devan veda
| bhutani tam paradur yo 'nyatratmano bhutani veda | sarvam tam

paradad yo 'nyatratmanah sarvam veda | idam brahmedam ksatram ime
loka ime deva imani bhutanidam sarvam yad ayam atma || brhup_2,4.6
||

brhupbh_2,4.6

brahma brahmanajatistam purusam
paradatparadadhyatparakuryat;kam? yo 'nyatratmana
atmasvarupavyatirekena-atmaiva na bhavatiyam
brahmanajatiriti-tam yo veda, tam paradadhyatsa

brahmanajairanatmasvarupena mam pasyatiti;paramatmahi
sarvesamatma /
tatha ksatram ksatriyajatih, tatha lokah, devah, bhutani,
sarvam /
idam brahmeti-yanyanukrantani tani sarvani, atmaiva, yadayamatma-yo
'yamatma drastavyah srotavya iti prakrtah;yasmadatmano jayata
atmanyeva liyata atmamayam ca sthitikale, atmavyatirekenagrahanat,
atmaiva sarvam //6//

katham punaridanimidam sarvamatmaiveti grahitum sakyate?
cinmatranugamatsarvatra citsvarupataiveti gamyate / tatra drstanta
ucyate / tatra drstanta ucyate-yatsvarupavyatirekenagrahanam
yasya, tasya tadatmatvameva loke drstam /

start brhup 2,4.7

sa yatha dundubher hanyamanasya na bahyañ chabdañ chaknuyad
grahanaya | dundubhes tu grahanena dundubhyaghatasya va sabdo
grhitah || brhup_2,4.7 ||

brhupbh_2,4.7

sa yatha-sa iti drstantah, loke yatha dundubherbheryadeh,
hanyamanasya tadyamanasya dandadina, na, bahyañchabdan
bahirbhutañchabdavisesan dundubhisabdasamanyanniskrstan
dundubhisabdavisesan na saknuyad grahanaya grahitum;dundubhestu
grahanena, dundubhisabda eta iti, sabdavisesa grhita bhavanti,
dundubhisabdasamanyavyatirekenabhavattesam /

dundubhyaghatasya va, dunduberahananam aghatah,
dundubhyaghatavisistasya sabdasamanyasya grahanena tadgata
visesa grhita

bhavanti, na tu ta eva nirbhidy grahitum sakyante,
visesarupenabhavattesam /
tatha prajñanavyatirekena svapnajagaritayorna kascidvastuviseso
grhyate;tasmatprajñanavyatirekena abhavo yuktastesam //7//

start brhup 2,4.8

sa yatha sankhasya dhmayamanasya na bahyañ chabdañ chaknuyad
grahanaya sankhasya tu grahanena sankhadhmasya va sabdo

grhitah || brhup_2,4.8 ||

brhupbh_2,4.8

tatha sa yatha sankhasya dhmayamanasya sabdena samyojyamanasya
apuryamanasya na bahyañchabdañchaknuyadityevamadi purvavat //8//
start brhup 2,4.9

sa yatha vinayai vadyamanayai na bahyañ chabdañ chaknuyad
grahanaya vinayai tu grahanena vinavadasya va sabdo
grhitah || brhup_2,4.9 ||

brhupbh_2,4.9

tatha vinayai vadyamanayai-vimaya vadyamanayah /
anekadrstantopadanamiha samanyabahutvakhyapanartham-aneke hi
vilaksanascetanacetanarupah samanyavisesah-tesam
paramaryagatya yathaikasmimahasamanye 'ntarbhavah prajñanaghane,
katham nama pradarsayitavya
iti;dundubhisankhavinasadamasanyavisesanam yatha sabdatve
'ntarbhavah, evam sthikale tavatsamanyavisesavyatirekad
brahmaikatvam sakyamavagantum //9//

start brhup 2,4.10

evamutpattikale pragutpatterbrahmaiveti sakyamavagantum /
yathagnervisphulingadhumangarcisam pragvibhagadagnireveti
bhavatyagnyekatvam, evam jagannamarupavikrtam pragutpatteh
prajñanaghana eveti yuktam grahitumityetaducyate-

sa yathardraidhagner abhyahitat prthag dhuma viniscaranty eva va are
'sya mahato bhutasya nihsvasitam etad yad rgvedo yajurvedah samavedo
'tharvangirasa itihisah puranam vidya upanisadah slokah
sutrany anuvyakhyanani vyakhyanani | asyaivaitani nisvasitani ||
brhup_2,4.10 ||

brhupbh_2,4.10

sa yatha-ardraidhagneh, ardrairedhobhiriddho 'gnirardraidhagnih,
tasmad, abhyahitatprthagdhumah, prthagghanaprakaram,
dhumagrahanam visphulihgadipradarsanartham, dhumavisphulingadayo
viniscaranti vinirgacchanti / evam-yathayam drstantah, are
maitreyyasya paramatmanah prakrtasya mahato bhutasya nisvasitametat,
nisvasitamiva nisvasitam;yatha aprayatnenaiva purusanisvaso
bhavatyevam va are / kim tannisvasitamiva tato
jatamityucyate-yadrgvedo yajurvedah samavedo
'tharvangirasah-caturvidham mantrajatam, itihasa
ityurvasipururavasoh
samvadadih-"urvasihapsarah"ityadibrahmanameva,
puranam"asadva idamagra asit"ityadi, vidya devajanavidya vedah so
'yamityadya, upanisadah"priyamityetadupasita"ityadyah, sloka
brahmanaprabhava mantrah"tadete slokah"ityadayah; sutrani
vastusangraha vakyani vede yatha-"atmetyevopasita"ityadini,
anuvyakhyanani mantravivaranani, vyakhyananyarthavadah, athava

vastusangrahavakyavivarananyanuvyakhyanani, yatha caturthadhyaye
'atmetyevopasita' ityasya, yatha va 'anyo 'savanyo 'hamasmiti na sa veda
yatha pasurevam' ityasyayamevadhyayasesah, mantravivaranani
vyakhyanani, evamastavidham brahmanam / evam
mantrabrahmanayoreva grahanam, niyataracnavato vidyamanasyaiva
vedasyabhivyaktih purusanisvasavat, na ca
purusabuddhiprayatnapurvakah; atah pramanam nirapeksa eva
svarthe; tasmadyattenoktam tattathaiva pratipattavyam, atmanah sreya
icchadbhijñanam va karma veti / namaprakasavasa hi rupasya
vikriyavyavastha /
namarupayoreva hi paramatmopadhibhutayorvyakriyamanayoh
salilaphenavattattvanyatvenanirvaktavyayoh sarvavasthayoh
samsaratvam-ityato namna eva nisvasitatvamuktam, tadvacanenaivetarasya
nisvasitatvasiddheh /
athava sarvasya dvaitajatasya avidyavisayatvamuktam-"brahma tam
paradat.....idam sarvam yadayamatma"iti /
tena vedasyapramanyamasankyate /
tadasankanivrttyarthamidamuktam?
purusanisvasavadaprayatnotthitatvatpramanam vedah, na yatha anyo
grantha iti //10//

kiñcanyat, na kevalam sthityutpattikalayoreva
prajñanavyatirekenabhavajjagato brahmatvam, pralayakale ca /
jalabudbudaphenadinamiva salilavyatirekenabhavah, evam
prajñanavyatirekena tatkaryanam namarupakarmanam tasminneva
liyamananamabhavah / tasmadekameva brahma prajñanaghanamekarasam
pratipattavyamityata aha / pralayapradarsanaya drstantah-

start brhup 2,4.11

sa yatha sarvasam apam samudra ekayanam | evam sarvesam
sparsanam tvag ekayanam | evam sarvesam gandhanam nasike
ekayanam | evam sarvesam rasanam jihvaikayanam | evam
sarvesam rupanam caksur ekayanam | evam sarvesam
sabdanam srotram ekayanam | evam sarvesam samkalpanam mana
ekayanam | evam sarvasam vidyanam hrdayam ekayanam | evam
sarvesam karmanam hastav ekayanam | evam sarvesam anandanam
upastha ekayanam | evam sarvesam visarganam payur ekayanam |
evam sarvesam adhvanam padav ekayanam | evam sarvesam
vedanam vag ekayanam || brhup_2,4.11 ||

brhupbh_2,4.11

sa iti drstantah;yatha yena prakarena, sarvasam
nadivapitadagadiganamapam, samudro 'bdhirekayanam,
ekagamanamekapralayo 'vibhagapraprtirityarthah;yathayam
drstantah, evam sarvesam sparsanam
mrdukarkasakathinapicchiladinam vayoratmabhutanam
tvagekayanam, tvagiti tvagvisayam sparsasamanyamatram,

tasminpravistah sparsavisesah-apa iva
samudram-tadvyatirekenabhavabhuta bhavanti;tasyaiva hi te
samsthanamatra asan / tatha tadapi sparsasamanyamatram
tvakchabdavacyam manahsankalpe manovisayasamanyamatre, tvagvisaya
ivasparsavisesah, pravistam tadvyatirekenabhavabhutam
bhavati;evam manovisayo 'pi buddhivisayasamanyamatre
pravistastadvyatirekenabhavabhuto bhavati;vijñanamatrameva bhutva
prajñanaghane pare brahmanyapa iva samudre praliyate /

evam paramparakramena sabdadau saha grahakena karanena praline
prajñanaghane upadhyabhavatsaindhavaghanavat
prajñanaghanamekarasamanantamaparam nirantaram brahma vyavatisthate
/ tasmadatmaiva ekamadvyamiti pratipattavyam /

tatha sarvesam gandhanam prthivivisesanam nasike
ghranavisayasamanyam, tatha sarvesam rasanamabvisesanam
caksuscaksurvisayasamanyam, tatha sabdanam
srotravisayasamanyam purvavat / tatha
srotradivisayasamanyam manovisayasamanye
sankalpe;manovisayasamanyasyapi buddhivisayasamanye
vijñanamatre;vijñanamatram bhutva parasminprajñanaghane praliyate
/ tatha karmendriyanam visaya

vadanadanagamanavisarganandavisesah tattatkriyasamanyesveva
pravista na vibhagayogya bhavanti, samudra ivabvisesah; tani ca
samanyani pranamatram, pranasca prajñanamatrameva /
"yo vai pranah sa prajña ya vai prajña sa pranah"iti
kausitakino 'dhiyate /

nanu sarvatra visayasyaiva pralayo 'bhihitah, na tu karanasya;tatra ko
'bhipraya iti? badham;kintu visayasamanajatiyam karanam manyate
srutih, na tu jatyantaram;visayasyaiva svatmagrahakatvena
samsthanantaram karanam nama-yatha rupavisesasyaiva
samsthanam pradipah karanam sarvarupaprakasane, evam
sarvavisayavisesanameva svatmavisesaprakasakatvena
samsthanantarani karanani pradipavat /
tasmanna karanam prthakpralaye yatnah karyah,
visayasamanyatmakatvadvisayapralayenaiva pralayah siddho bhavati
karanamiti //11//

tatra 'idam sarvam yadayamatma' iti pratijñatam, tatra
heturabhihitah-atmasamanyatvam, atmajativam, atmapralayatvam ca /
tasmadutpattisthitipralayakalesu
prajñanavyatirekenabhavat"prajñanam brahma" "atmaivedam
sarvam"iti pratijñatam yat, tattarkatah sadhitam / svabhaviko 'yam
pralaya iti pauranika vadanti / yastu buddhipurvakah pralayo
brahmavidam brahmavidyanimittah, ayamatyantika
ityacaksate-avidyanirodhadvarena yo bhavati; tadartho 'yam
visesarambhah-

start brhup 2,4.12

sa yatha saindhavakhilya udake prasta udakam evanuviliyeta na
hasyodgrahanayeva syat | yato-yatas tv adadita lavanam | evam va
ara idam mahad bhutam anantam aparam vijñanaghana eva | etebhyo
bhutebhyah samutthaya tany evanuvinasyati | na pretya samjñastity
are bravimi | iti hovaca yajñavalkyah || brhup_2,4.12 ||

brhupbh_2,4.12

tatra drstanta upadiyate-sa yatheti / saindhavakhilyah-
sindhovikarah saindhavah, sindhusabdenodakamabhidhiyate,
syandanatsindhurudakam, tadvikarastatra bhavo va saindhavah
saindhavascasau khilyasceti saindhavakhilyah, khila eva khilyah svarthe
yatpratayyah, udeka sindhau svayonauprastah praksiptah, udakameva
viliyamanamanuviliyeta;yattadbhaumataijasamparkatkathinyaprtih /
khilyasya svayonisamparkadapagacchati tadudakasya vilayanam, tadanu
saindhavakhilyo viliyata ityucyate / tadetadaha udakamevanuviliyeteti /

na ha naiva asya khilyasyodgrahanayodhrtya purvavadgrahanaya
grahitum naiva samarthah kascitsyatsunipuno 'pi / ivasabdo
'narthakah / grahanaya naiva samarthah;kasmat? yato yato
yasmadyasmaddesatadudakamadadita grhitva svadayet,
lavanadvadameva tadudakam na tu khilyamavah /

yathayam drstantah, evameva va are maitreyidam
paramatmakhyam mahadbhutam-yasmanmahato bhutadavidyaya paricchinna
sati karyakaranopadhisambandhatkhilyamavamapannasi, martya
janmamaranasanayapipasadisamsaradharmavatyasi,
namarupakaryatmika-amusyanva yahamiti, sa khilyabhavastava
karyakaranabhunopadhisamparkabharrantijanito mahati bhute svayonau
mahasamudrasyaniye paramatmani ajare 'mare 'bhaye sudve
saindhavavanavadekarase prajñanaghane 'nante 'pare nirantare
'vidyajanitabharrantimedavarjite pravesitah / tasminpraviste
svayonigraste khilyabhava 'vidyakte bhedabhava
pranasite-idamekamadvaitam mahadbhutam mahacca tad bhutam ca
mahadbhutam sarvamahattaratvadakasadikaranatvacca / bhutam
visvapi kalepu svarupadhyabhicaratsarvadaiva parinispannamiti
vaikaliko nisthapratayyah /

athava bhutasabdah paramarthavaci, mahacca paramarthikam
cetyarthah;laukikam tu yadyapi mahadbhavati, svapnamayakrtam
himavadadiparvatopamam na paramarthavastu;ato visinasti--idam tu
mahacca tadabhutam ceti / anantam nasyanto vidyata
ityanantam;kadacidapeksikam syadityato
visinastayaparamitivijñaptirvijñanam, vijñanama ca tadghanasceti
vijñanaghanah, ghanasabdojatyantarapratishedharthah-yatha
suvarnaghano 'yoghana iti;

evasabdo 'vadharanarthah-nanyañjatyantaramantarale vidyata
ityarthah /
yadidamekamadvaitam paramarthatah svaccham

samsaraduhkhasamprttkam, kinnimito 'yam khilyabhava atmano jato
mrtah sukhi duhkhyaham mametyevamadilaksano
'nekasamsaradharmopadrutah? ityucyate--
etebhyo bhutebhyo yanyetani karyakaranavipayakaraparinatani
namarupatmakani salliphenavudvudopamanisvacchasya paramatmanah
salilopamasya, yepam visayaparyantanam prajñanaghane brahmani
paramarthavivekajñanena pravilapanamuttakam nadisamudravata--etabhyo
hetubhutebhyo bhutebhyah satyasabdavacyebhyah samutthaya
saindhavakhilyavat-yatha adbhayah suryacandradipratibimbah, yatha va
svacchasya sphatikasya alattakadyupadhibhyo rattkadibhavah, evam
karyakaranabhutabhutopadhibhyo visepatmakhilyabhavena samutthaya
samyagutthaya--yebhyo bhutebhya utthitah tani
yadakaryakaranavisayakaraparinatani bhutanyatmano
visepatmakhilyahetubhutani sastracaryopadesena brahmavidyaya
nadisamudravatpravilapitani vinasanti, salilaphenabudbudadivattesu
vinasyatsu anvevaise visesatmakhilyabhavo vinasanti;yatha
udakalattphakadihetvapanaye saryacandrasphatikadipratibimbo vinasanti,
candradi svarupameva paramarthato vyavasthate,
tadvatprajñanaghanamanantamaparam svaccham vyavasthate /
na tatra pretya visepasamjñasti
karyakaranasanghatebhyovimuttakasya-ityevamare maitreyi bravimi nasti
visesasamjñeti--ahamasavamusya putro mamedam ksetram dhanam
sukhi duhkhyevamadilaksana,
avidyakrtatvattasyah;avidyayascabrahmavidyaya niranvayato
nasitatvatkuto visesasamjñasambhavo
brahmavidascaitanyasvabhavavasthitasya? sariravasthitasyapi
visesasamjña nopadyate kimuta karyakaranavimuttakasya sarvatah?
iti hovacottkavankila paramarthadarsanam maitreyyai bharyayai
yajñavalkyah //12 //

evam pratibodhita--

start brhup 2,4.13

sa hovaca maitreyi -- atraiva ma bhagavan amumuhan na pretya
samjñastiti | sa hovaca -- na va are 'ham moham bravimi | alam
va ara idam vijñanaya || brhup_2,4.13 ||

brhupbh_2,4.13

sa ha kilovacottkavati maitreyi--atraiva etasmitreva ekasminvastuni
brahmani virudvadharmavattavamacaksanena bhagavata mama moha
krtah;tadaha--atraiva ma bhagavanpujavanamumuhanmoham krtacan /
katham tena virudvadharmavattvam utkamityucyate--purva vijñanaghana eveti
pratisaya punarna pretya samsastiti;katham vijñanaghana eva?
katham va na pretya samjñastiti? na hyusnah sitascagnirevaiko
bhavati / ato mudhasmyatra /

sa hovaca yajñavalkyah-na va are maitreyyaham moham bravimi
mohanam vakyam na bravimiyarthah / nanu katham

virudvadharmatvamavocah-vijñana ghanam samjñabhavam ca ? na
mayedamekasminvamimnyamihitam, tvayaivedam virudvadharmatvenaikam vastu
parigrhitam bhrantya, na tu mayotkam / maya
tvidamuttkam--yastvavidyapratyupasyapitahkaryakaranasambandhi
atmanah khilyabhavah, yasminvidyaya nasite, tannimitta ya
visesasamjña sariradisambandhini anyatvadarsanalaksana, sa
karyakaranasanghatopadhau pravilapite nasyati hetvabhavad
udakadyadharanasadiva candradipratibimba stannimittasca
prakasadih; na punah
paramarthacandradityasvarupanasavadasamsaribrahmasvarupasya
vijñanaghanasya nasah; tadvijñaghana ityuttkam; sa atma sarvasya
jagatah, paramarthato bhutanasanna vinasi / vinasi
tvavidyaktah khilyabhavah,"vacarambhanam vikaro
namadheyam"(cha0 u0 6 /1 /4) iti srutyantarata / ayam tu
paramarthikah-avinasi va are 'yamatma, ato 'lam paryaptam vai
are idam mahadbhutamanantamaparam ya yavyakhyatam vijñanaya
vijñatum /

start brhup 2,4.14

yatra hi dvaitam iva bhavati tad itara itaram jighrati tad itara itaram
pasyati tad itara itaram srnoti tad itara itaram jighrati tad itara
itaram abhivadati tad itara itaram manute tad itara itaram vijanati |
yatra vasya sarvam atmaivabhut tat kena kam jighret tat kena kam
jighret tat kena kam pasyet tat kena kam srnuyat tat kena kam
abhivadet tat kena kam manvita tat kena kam vijaniyat | yenedam
sarvam vijanati tam kena vijaniyat | vijñataram are kena
vijaniyat iti || brhup_2,4.14 ||

brhupbh_2,4.14

katham tarhi pretya samjña nastityucyate / srnu / yatra
yasminnavidyakalpate karyakaranasanghatopadhijanite visesatmani
khilyabhava hi yasmaddvaitamiva paramarthato 'dvaite brahmani
dvaitamiva bhinnamiva vastvantaramatmana upalaksyate / nanu
dvaitenopamiyamanatvaddvaitasya paramarthikatvamiti / na /
'vacarambhanam vikaro namadheyami'ti srutyantara
'dekameva'dvitiyamatmaivedam sarvamiti ca / tattatra yasmaddvaitamiva
tasmadevetaro 'sau paramatmanah khilyabhuta
atmaparamarthascandroderivodakacandradipratibimba itaro ghratetarena
dhranenetaram ghratavyam jighrati / itara itaramiti
karakapradarsanartham jighratiti kriyaphalayorabhidhanam / yatha
chintiti yathodyamyodyamya nipatanam chedasya ca dvaidhibhava ubhayam
chinattityekenaiwa sabdenabhidhiyate kriyavasanatvatkriyavyatirekena
ca tatphalasyanupalambhat / itaro ghranetarena ghranenetaram
ghratavyam jighrati tatha sarvam purvadvijanati /
iyamavidyavadavastha /

yatra tu brahmavidyayavidya nasamupagamita

tatra'tmavyatirekenanyasyabhavah / yatra va asya brahmaidah
sarvam namarupadyatmanyeva pravilapitamatmaiva samvrttam
yatraivatmaivabhuttatra kena karanena kam dhratavyam ko
jighrettatha pasyodvijaniyat / sarvatra hi karakasadhya kriya / atah
karakabhava 'nupapattih kriyayah kriyabhava ca phalabhavah /
tasmadavidyameva satyam kriyakarakaphalavyavaharo na brahmaidah /
atmatvadeva sarvasya na'tmavyatirekena karakam kriyaphalam vasti /
nacanatma sansarvatmaiva bhavati kasyacit /
tasmadavidyayaivanattmatvam parikalpitam na tu paramarthata
atmavyatirekenasti kiñcit / tasmatparamarthatmaikatvapratyaye
kriyakarakaphalapatyayanupapattih / ato virodhadbrahmaidah
kriyanam tatsadhananam cantyantameva nivrttih / kena kimiti
ksepartham vacanam prakarantanupapattidarsanartham / kenacidapi
prakarena kriyakaranadikarakanupapatteh /
kenatcitkañcitkascitkatham cinna jivreddevyarthah /

yatrapyavidyavasthayamanyo 'nyam pasyati tatrapī yenedam sarvam
vijanati tam kena vijaniyadyena vijanati tasya karanasya vijñeeye
viniyuktatvat /
jñatusva jñeya eva hi jijñāsa na'tmani /
na cagneriva'tma'tmano visayo na cavisaye jñaturjñanamupapadyate /
tasmadyenedam vijanati tam vijñataram kena karanena ko vanyo
vijaniyat /
yada tu punah paramarthavivekino brahmavido vijñataiva kevalo 'dvayo
vartate tam vijñataramare kena vijaniyaditi //4//

iti brhadaranyakopanisadbhasye dvitiyadhyayasya caturtham
brahmanam //4//
start brhup 2,5.1

yatkevalam karmanirapeksamamrtavasadhanam tadvaktavyamiti
maitreyibrahmanamarabdham / tacca'tmajñanam
savamsanyasangavisistam / atmani ca vijñate sarvamidam
vijñatam bhavati / atma ca priyah sarvasmat / tasmadatma
drastavyah sa ca srotavyo mantavyo nididhyastavya iti ca
darsanaprakara uktah / tatra srotavya acaryagamabhyam /
mantavyastarkatah / tatra ca tarka ukta atmaivedam sarvamiti
pratijñatasya
hetuvacanamatmaikasamanyatvamatmaikodbhavatvamatmaikapralayatvam ca /
tatrayam heturasiddha ityasankyata
atmaikasamanyodbhavapralayakhyastadasankanivrttyarthametadbrahmana
marabhyate /

yasmatparasparopakaryopakarakabhutam jagatsarvam prthivyadi / yacca
loke parasparakaryopakarakabhutam
tadekakaranapurvakamekasamanyatmakamekapralayam ca drstam /
tasmadidamapi prthivyadilaksanam
jagatparasparopakaryopakarakatvattathabhutam bhavitumarhati / esa
hyartho 'sminbrahmaneprakasyate / athava'tmaivedam sarvamiti

pratijñatasya'tmotpattisthitilayatvam kriyate / tatha hi
naiyayikairuktam hetvapadesatpratijñayah punarvacanam nigamanamiti
/ anyairvyakhyatama dundubhidrstantacchrotavyarthamagamavacanam
pranbhadhuvrahmananmantavyarthamupapattipradarsanena madhubrahmanena
tu nididhyasanavidhirucyata iti / sarvathapi tu yatha'gamenavadharitam
tarkatastathaiva mantavyam / yatha tarkato matasya tarkagamabhyam
niscitasya tathaiva nididhyasanam kriyata iti
prthannididhyasanavidhiranarthaka eva / tasmatprthakprakaranavibhago
'narthaka ityasmadabhiprayah sravanamanananididhyasananamiti /
sarvathapi tvadhyayadvayasyartho 'sminbrahmana upasamhriyate /

iyam prthivi sarvesam bhutanam madhu | asyai prthivyai
sarvani bhutani madhu | yas cayam asyam prthivyam tejomayo
'mrtamayah puruso yas cayam adhyatmam sariras tejomayo
'mrtamayah puruso 'yam eva sa yo 'yam atma | idam amrtam idam
brahmedam sarvam || brhup_2,5.1 ||

brhupbh_2,5.1

iyam prthivi prasiddha sarvesam bhutanam madhu sarvesam
brahmadistambaparyantanam bhutanam praninam madhu karyam
madhviva madhu yathaiko madhvapupo 'nekairmadhukarairnirvartita evamiyam
prthivi sarvabhutanirvartita / tatha sarvani bhutani prthivyai
prthivya asya madhu karyam / kiñca yasvayam puruso 'syam
prthivyam tejomayasvinmatraprakasamayo 'mrtamayo 'maranadharma
puruso yascayamadhyatmam sarirah sarire bhavah
purvavattejomayo 'mrtamayah purusah / sa ca lingabhimani / sa ca
sarvesam bhutanamupakarakaranatvena madhu / sarvani ca
bhutanyasya madhu / casabdasamarthyat / evametaccatustayam
tavadekam sarvabhutakaryam sarvani ca bhutanyasya karyam ato
'syaikakaranapurvakata /
yasmadekasmatkaranadetajjatam tadevaikam paramarthato
brahmetaratkaryam vaca'rambhanam vikaro
namadheyamatramityesamadhuparyayanam sarvesamarthah
samksepatam /
ayameva sa yo 'yam pratijñata idam sarvam yadayamatmeti /
idamamrtam yanmaitreyya amrtatvasadhanamuktamatmavijñanamidam
tadamrtam /
idam brahma yadbrahma te bravani jñapayisyamityadhyayadau
prakrtam yadvisaya ca vidya brahmavidyetyucyata idam sarvam
yasmadbrahmano vijñanatsarvam bhavati //1//

start brhup 2,5.2

ima apah sarvesam bhutanam madhu | asam apam sarvani
bhutani madhu | yas cayam asv apsu tejomayo 'mrtamayah puruso yas
cayam adhyatmam raitasas tejomayo 'mrtamayah puruso 'yam eva sa yo
'yam atma | idam amrtam idam brahmedam sarvam || brhup_2,5.2 ||

brhupbh_2,5.2

tatha'pah /

adhyatmam retasyapam visesato 'vasthanam //2//

start brhup 2,5.3

ayam agnih sarvesam bhutanam madhu | asyagneh sarvani

bhutani madhu | yas cayam asminn agnau tejomayo 'mrtamayah puruso
yas cayam adhyatmam vanmayas tejomayo 'mrtamayah puruso 'yam eva
sa yo 'yam atma | idam amrtam idam brahmedam sarvam || brhup_2,5.3 ||

brhupbh_2,5.3

tathagnih vacyagnervisesato 'vasthanam //3//

start brhup 2,5.4

ayam vayuh sarvesam bhutanam madhu | asya vayoh sarvani

bhutani madhu | yas cayam asmin vayau tejomayo 'mrtamayah puruso
yas cayam adhyatmam pranas tejomayo 'mrtamayah puruso yam eva sa
yo 'yam atma | idam amrtam idam brahmedam sarvam || brhup_2,5.4 ||

brhupbh_2,5.4

tatha vayuh /

adhyatmam prano bhutanam sarirambhakatvenopakaranmadhutvam

tadantargatanam tejomayadinam karanatvenopakaranmadhutvam /

tatha cuktam"tasyaiva vacah prthivi sariram

jyotirupamayamagnih"iti //4//

start brhup 2,5.5

ayam adityah sarvesam bhutanam madhu | asyadityasya sarvani

bhutani madhu | yas cayam asminn aditye tejomayo 'mrtamayah puruso
yas cayam adhyatmam caksusas tejomayo 'mrtamayah puruso 'yam
eva sa yo 'yam atma | idam amrtam idam brahmedam sarvam || brhup_2,5.5
||

brhupbh_2,5.5

tatha'dityo madhu /

caksuso 'dhyatmam //5//

start brhup 2,5.6

ima disah sarvesam bhutanam madhu | asam disam sarvani

bhutani madhu | yas cayam asu diksu tejomayo 'mrtamayah puruso
yas cayam adhyatmam srautrah pratisrutkas tejomayo 'mrtamayah
puruso 'yam eva sa yo 'yam atma | idam amrtam idam brahmedam sarvam
|| brhup_2,5.6 ||

brhupbh_2,5.6

tatha diso madhu /

disam yadyapi srotramadhyatmam sabdapratISRavanavelayam tu
visesatah sannihito bhavativityadhyatmam pratisrutkah
pratisrutkayam pratisravanavelayam bhavah pratisrutkah //6//

start brhup 2,5.7

ayam candrah sarvesam bhutanam madhu | asya candrasya sarvani
bhutani madhu | yas cayam asmin candre tejomayo 'mrtamayah puruso
yas cayam adhyatmam manasah tejomayo 'mrtamayah puruso 'yam eva sa
yo 'yam atmedam amrtam | idam brahmedam sarvam || brhup_2,5.7 ||

brhupbh_2,5.7

tatha candrah /
adhyatmam manasah //7//

start brhup 2,5.8

iyam vidyut sarvesam bhutanam madhu | asyai vidyutah sarvani
bhutani madhu | yas cayam asyam vidyuti tejomayo 'mrtamayah puruso
yas cayam adhyatmam taijasah tejomayo 'mrtamayah puruso 'yam eva sa
yo 'yam atma | idam amrtam idam brahmedam sarvam || brhup_2,5.8 ||

brhupbh_2,5.8

tatha vidyut /
tvaktejasi bhavastaijaso 'dhyatmam //8//

start brhup 2,5.9

ayam stanayitnuh sarvesam bhutanam madhu | asya stanayitnoh
sarvani bhutani madhu | yas cayam asminstanayitnau tejomayo
'mrtamayah puruso yas cayam adhyatmam sabdah sauvaras tejomayo
'mrtamayah puruso 'yam eva sa yo 'yam atma | idam amrtam idam
brahmedam sarvam || brhup_2,5.9 ||

brhupbh_2,5.9

tatha stanayitnah /
sabde bhavah sabdo 'dhyatmam yadyapi tathapi svare visesato
bhavatiti sauvaro 'dhyatmam //9//

start brhup 2,5.10

ayam akasah sarvesam bhutanam madhu | asyakasasya sarvani
bhutani madhu | yas cayam asminn akase tejomayo 'mrtamayah puruso
yas cayam adhyatmam hrady akasah tejomayo 'mrtamayah puruso 'yam
eva sa yo 'yam atma | idam amrtam idam brahmedam sarvam || brhup_2,5.10
||

brhupbh_2,5.10

tatha'kasah /
adhyatmam hyadyakasah //10//

start brhup 2,5.11

ayam dharmah sarvesam bhutanam madhu | asya dharmasya sarvani
bhutani madhu | yas cayam asmin dharme tejomayo 'mrtamayah puruso

yas cayam adhyatmam dharmas tejomayo 'mrtamayah puruso 'yam eva sa
yo 'yam atma | idam amrtam idam brahmedam sarvam || brhup_2,5.11 ||

brhupbh_2,5.11

ayam dharmo 'yamityapratyakso 'pi dharmah karyena tatprayuktana
pratyaksena vyapadisyate 'yam dharmā iti pratyaksavat / dharmasca
vyakhyatah srutismrtilaksanah ksatradinamāpi niyanta jagato
vaicitryakrtprthivyadinam
parinamahetutvatpranibhiranusthiyamanarupasca / tena cayam
dharmā iti pratyaksena vyapadesah /
satyadharmayoscabhedena nirdesah krtah
sasaracalaraksanayoridda(?) tu bhedenā vyapadesa ekatve satyapi /
drstadrstabhedarupena karyāmbhakatvat /
yastvadrsto 'purvakhyo dharmah sa
samanyavisesatmanadrstena rupena karyāmarabhate
samanyarupena prthivyadinam prayokta bhavati visesarupena
cadhyatmam karyakāranasamghatasya /
tatra prthivyadinam prayoktari yascayamasmindharme
tejomayastadhhyatmam karyakāranasamghatakartari dharme bhavo
dharmah //11//

start brhup 2,5.12

idam satyam sarvesam bhutanam madhu | asya satyasya sarvani
bhutani madhu | yas cayam asmin satye tejomayo 'mrtamayah puruso yas
cayam adhyatmam satyas tejomayo 'mrtamayah puruso 'yam eva sa yo
'yam atma | idam amrtam idam brahmedam sarvam || brhup_2,5.12 ||

brhupbh_2,5.12

tatha drstenanusthiyamanena'cararupena satyakhyo bhavati sa
eva dharmah so 'pi dviprakara eva samanyavisesatmarupena /
samanyarupah prthivyadisamaveto visesarupah
karyakāranasamghatasamaveta /
tatra prthivyadisamavete vartamanakriyarupe satye tadhhyatmam
karyakāranasamghatasa mavete satye bhavah satyah /
satyena vayuravatiti srutyantarāt //12//

start brhup 2,5.13

idam manusam sarvesam bhutanam madhu | asya manusasya
sarvani bhutani madhu | yas cayam asmin manuse tejomayo
'mrtamayah puruso yas cayam adhyatmam manusas tejomayo
'mrtamayah puruso 'yam eva sa yo 'yam atma | idam amrtam idam
brahmedam sarvam || brhup_2,5.13 ||

brhupbh_2,5.13

dharmasatyabhyam prayukto 'yam karyakāranasamghatavisesah sa
yena jativisesesa samyukto bhavati /
sa jativiseso manusadih /

tatra manusadijativisista eva sarve praninikayah
parasparopakaryopakarakabhavena vartamana drsyante /
ato manusadijatirapi sarvesam bhutanam madhu /
tatra manusadijatirapi bahya'dhyatmiki cetyubhayatha
nirdesabhagbhavati //13//

start brhup 2,5.14

ayam atma sarvesam bhutanam madhu | asyatmanah sarvani
bhutani madhu | yas cayam asminn atmani tejomayo 'mrtamayah puruso
yas cayam atma tejomayo 'mrtamayah puruso 'yam eva sa yo 'yam atma
| idam amrtam idam brahmedam sarvam || brhup_2,5.14 ||//

brhupbh_2,5.14

yastu karyakaranasamghato manusadijativisistah so 'yamatma
sarvesam bhutanam madhu / nanvayam sarirasabdena
nirdistah prthiviparyaya eva / na / parthivamsasyaiva tatra
grahanat /
idam tu sarvatma pratyastamitadhyatmadhibhutadisarvavisesah
sarvabhutadevataganavisistah karyakaranasamghatah so
'yamatmetyucyate /
tasminnasminnatmani tejomayo 'mrtamayah puruso 'yamurtarasah
sarvatmako nirdisyate /
ekadesena tu prthivyadisu nirdisto 'tradyatmavisesabhavatsa
na nirdisyate /
yastu parisisto vijñanamayo yadartho 'yam dehalingasamghata
atma sa yascayamatmetyucyate //14//

start brhup 2,5.15

sa va ayam atma sarvesam adhipatih sarvesam bhutanam raja
| tad yatha rathanabhau ca rathanemau carah sarve samarpitah | evam
evasminn atmani sarvani bhutani sarve devah sarve lokah sarve
pranah sarva eta atmanah samarpitah || brhup_2,5.15 ||

brhupbh_2,5.15

yasminnatmani parisisto vijñanamayo 'matma /
tasminnavidyakrtakaryakaranasanghatopadhivisiste brahmavidyaya
paramarthatmani pravesite, sa evamuttko 'nantaro 'bahyah krtastrah
prajñanaghanabhutah sarvesam bhutanamayamatma sarvairupasyah
sarvesam bhutanamadhipatih sarvabhutanam svatantra na
kumaramatyavat, kim tarhi? sarvesam bhutanam raja /
rajatvavisesanamadhipatiriti;bhavati kascidrajocitastattimasritya
raja, na tvadhipatih, ato visinastyadhipatiriti / evam
sarvabhutatma vidvan brahmavinmuttko bhavati /

yaduttkam 'brahmavidyaya sarvam bhavisyanto manusya manyante kimu
tadbrahmavedyasmattatsarvamabhavat'itidam tad vyakhyatam /
evamatmanabheva sarvatmatvena acaryagamabhyam srutva, matva tarkato

vijñaya saksadevam yatha madhubrahmane darsitam tatha,
tasmadbrahmavijñanadevamlaksanat purvamapibrahemaiva sadavidyaya
abrahmasit, sarvabheva ca sadasarvamasit
tantvavidyamasmadvijñanattiraskrtya brahmavidbrahmaiva san brahmabhavat
sarvah sa sarvamabhavat /

parisamaptah sastrartho yadarthah prastutah / tasminnetasmin
sarvatmabhute brahmavidi sarvatmani sarvam jagat
samarpitamityetasminnarthe drstanta upadiyate-tadyatha rathanabhau
ca rathenemau carah sarve samarpita iti prasidvor'thah,
evamevasminnatmani paramatmabhute brahmavidi sarvani bhutani
brahmadistambaryantani, sarve deva agnyadayah, sarve loka

bhuradayah, sarve prana vagadayah, sarva eta atmano jalacandravat
pratisariranupravesino 'vidyikalpithah, sarvam jagadasmin samarpitam /

yaduttkam brahmavidvamadevah pratipede-'aham manurabhavam
suryasca'iti, sa esa sarvatmabhavo vyakhyatah / sa esa vidvan
brahmavit sarvopadhih sarvatma sarvo bhavati / nirupadhinirupakhyah
anantaro 'bahyah krtsnah prajñanaghano 'jajaro 'mrtobhayo 'calo
neti netyasthulo 'nanurityevamvisesano bhavati /

tametamarthamajanantastarkikah kecit panditammanyascagamavidah
sastrartha virudvam manyamana vikalpayanto mohamagadhamupayanti /
tametamarthametau manetravanuvadatah--"anejadekam manaso javiyah"
"tadejati tannajati"iti / tatha ca taittiriyake--"yasmatparam
naparamasti kiñcat""etatsama gayannaste"
"ahamannamahamannamahamannam"ityadi / tatha ca cchandogyeh"jaksat
kridanramamanah" "sayadi pitrlokakamah" "sarvagandhah
sarvarasah"ityadi / ayarvane ca"sarvajñah sarvavit""durata sudure
tadihantike ca / "kathavallisvapi"anoraniyan mahato mahiyan"
"kastam madamadam devam" "tadvavato 'nyanatyeti tisthat"iti ca /
tatha gitasu"aham kraturaham yajñah" "pitahamasya jagatah"
"nadatte kasyacit papam" "samam sarvesu bhutesu" "avimattkam
vibhattkepu" "grasisnu prabhavisnu ca"ityevamadyagamārtha
virudvamiva

pratibhantam manyamanah svacittasamarthyadathanirnayaya
vikalpayantah, astyatma nasyatma kartakarta muttko badvah
ksaniko vijñanamātram sunyam cetyevam vikalpayanto na
paramadhigacchantyavidyayah, virudvarmadarsitvat sarvatra /

tasmattatra ya eva srutyacaryadarsitamarganusrinah, ta
evavidyayah paramadhigacchanti /
ta eva vasmanmohasamudradagadhaduttarisanti, netare
svavudvikausalanusarinah //15 //

start brhup 2,5.16

parisamapta brahmavidyamrtatvasadhanabhuta, yam maitreyi
prstavati bhartaram 'yadeva bhagavanamrtatvasadhanam veda tadeva

me bruhi'iti / etasya brahmavidyayah stutyartheyamakhyayikayah
sanksepator'thaprakashanarthavetau mantrau bhavatah / evam hi
mantrabrahmanabhyam stutatvat amrtatvasarvapraprtisadhanatvam
brahmavidyayah prakatiktam rajamarga mupanitam
bhavati--yathaditya udyañchalarvaram tamo 'panayatiti tadvat /

api caivam stuta brahmavidyaya indraraksita sa dusprapya
devairapi;.smadascibhyamapidevabhipagbhyamindraraksita vidya
mahatayasena prapta / brahmanasya siraschittvasvayam sirah
pratisandhaya tasminnindrenacchinne punah svasira eva pratisandhaya tena
brahmanasya svasirasaiivottkasesa brahmavidya sruta / tasmattatah
parataram kiñcit purusarthasadhanam na bhutam na bhavi va, kuta
eva vartamanam, iti natah parastutirasti /

api caivam stuyate brahmavidyasarvapurusarthanam karma hi
sadhanamiti loke prasidvam / tacca karma vittasadhyam,

tenasapinastyamrtatvasya / tadidamamrtatvam kevalayatmavidyaya
karmanirapeksaya prapyate;yasmat karmaprakarane vaktum praptapi
kevalaprakarane, karmaprakaranaduttirta karmana virudvatvat
kevalasamnyasasahita abhihita amrtatvasadhanaya / tasmannatah
param purusarthasadhanamasti /

api caivam stuta brahmavidya sarvo hi loko dvandvaramah"sa vai naiva
reme tasmadekaki na ramate"iti sruteh / yajñavalkyo lokasadharano
'pi sannatmajñānabaladbharyaputravittadisamsaratim parityajya
prajñānatrpta atmaratirbabhuva /

api caivam stuta brahmavidya yasmadyajñavalkyenamasamargad
vyuttisthatapi priyayai bharyayai protyarthamemvamihita,"priyam
bhapasa ehyahsva"iti lingat /

tatreyam stutyarthakhyayiketyavocama / ka punah sa akhyayika?
ityucyate---

idam vai tan madhu dadhyann atharvano 'svibhyam uvaca | tad etad
rsih pasyann avocat -- tad vam nara sanaye damsya ugram avis
krnami tanyatur na vrstim | dadhyann ha yan madhv atharvano vam
asvasya sirsna pra yad im uvaceti || brhup_2,5.16 ||

brhupbh_2,5.16

idamityanantaranirdistam vyapadisati, budvau sannihitvat /
vaisabdah smaranarthah /

tadityakhyayikanirvrttamprakaranantarabhihitam paroksam
vaisabdena smarayanniha vyapadisati / yattat pravargyaprakarane mucitam,
naviskrtam madhu, tadidam madhvihanantaram nirdistam-'iyam
prthivi'ityadina /

katham tatra prakaranante sucitam-dadhyan ha va abhyamatharvano
madhu nama brahmanamuvaca / tadenayoh priyam dhama

tadevainayoretenopagacchati / sa hovacendrena va uttko 'smayetaccedanyasma
anuvruyastata eva te siraschindyamiti / tasmadvai bibhemi, yadvai me sa
siro na chindyat tadvamupanesya iti / tau hocaturavam tva tasmāt
trasyavahe iti katham ma trasyethe? iti / yada navupanesyase;atha te
siraschittva anyatrahattyopanidhasyavah;athasvasya sira ahratya
tatte pratidhasyavah;tena navanuvaksyasi / yada navanuvaksyasi, atha
te tadindrah siraschetsyati;atha te svam sira ahratya tatte
pratidhasyava iti /

tatheti tau hopaninye / tau yadopaninye, athasya
siracchittvanyatropanidadhutuh;athasvasya sira ahratya tadvasya
pratidadhatuh / tena habhyamanuvaca / sa yada abhyamanuvacathasya
tadindrah sirasciccheda / athasya svam sira ahratya tadvasya
pratidadhaturiti /

yavattu pravargyakarmangabhutam madhu tavadeva tatrabhihitam, na tu
kaksyamatmajñānakhyam / tatra ya akhyayikabhihita seha stutyartha
pradarsyate / idam vai tanmadhu dadhyannatharvano 'nena
papañcenasvibhyamuvaca / tadetadrpih-tadetat karma,
srpirmantrah, pasyannupalabhamanah, avocat-uttkavan / katham?
taddamsa iti vyavahitena sambandhah / damsā iti karmano namadheyam /
tacca damsah kivisistam? ugram kruram / vam yuvayoh / he nara
narakaravasvinau / tacca karma kinnimitam? sanaye labhaya !lamalubdho hi
loke 'pi kruram karmacarati, tathaivaitavupalabhyete yatha soke /

tadavīh prakasam krnōmi karōmi yadrasahī bhavadbhayam krtam,
kimiva? ityucyate--tanyatuh parjanya, na iva /
nakarastuparistadupacara upamarthiyo vede, na
pratipedharthah;yathasvam na / asvamiveti yadvat / tanyaturiva
vrrsti yatha parjanyo vrrsti prakasayati
stanayitnvadisabdaih, tadvadaham yuvayoh kruram karma
aviskrnomiti sambandhah / nanvasvinoh stutyarthau kathamimau
mantrau syatam nindavacanau himau /

naipa dosah;stutirevaisa, na nindavacanau /
yasmadidsamapyatikruram karma kurvatoryuvayorna loma ca miyata iti /
na canyatkiñcidviyata eveti / stutavetau bhavatah / nindam
prasamsam hi laukikah smaranti / tatha prasamsarupa ca ninda
loke prasidva /

dadhyannama atharvanah /
hetyanarthako nipatah /
yanmadhukaksyamatmajñānalaksanamathavano vam yukabhyamasvasya
sirsna sirasa prayat im uvaca yat provaca madhu /
imityanarthako nipatah //16//

start brhup 2,5.17

idam vai tan madhu dadhyann atharvano 'svibhyam uvaca | tad etad
rsih pasyann avocat -- atharvanayasvinau dadhice 'svyam

sirah praty airayatam | sa vam madhu pra vocad rtayan tvastram
yad dasrav apikaksyam vam iti || brhup_2,5.17 ||

brhupbh_2,5.17

idam vai tanmadhvityadi purvavanmantrantaradarsanartham / tathanyo
mantrastameva akhyayikamanusaratisma / atharvano dadhyannama,
atharvano 'nyo vidyata ityato visinasti dadhyannamatharvanah /

tasmai dadhica atharvanaya he 'svinaviti mantradrso vacanam, asvyama
svasya svabhutam sirah, brahmanasya sirasicchinne 'svasya
siraschittvedrsamatikruram karma krtva asvayam siro
brahmanam prati erayatam gamitavantau yuvam / sa catharvano vam
yuvabhyam tanmadhu pravocad yat purvam pratijñatam vaksyamiti /

sa kimarthamevam jivitasandehamaruhya pravocat? ityucyate / srtayan
yata purvam pratijñatam satyam tat paripalayitumicchan / jivitadapi
hi satyadharmaparipalana gurutaretyesya lingametat /

ki tanmadhu pravocat? ityucyate-tvastram, tvasta adityastasya
sambandhi, yajñasya siraschinnam tvastabhavat,

tatpratisandhanartha pravargya karma / tatra pravargyakarmangabhutam
yad vijñanam tattvastram madhu-yajñasya
siraschedanaprisandhanadivisyam darsanam tattvastram
yanmadhu he dastro, dastraviti parabalanamupaksapayitarau satrunam
va

himsitarau, api ca na kevalam tvastrameva madhu
karmasambandhiyuvabhyamavocat, api ca kaksyam gopyam rahasyam
paramatmasambandhi yad vijñanam madhu
madhubrahmanenottkamadhyayadvayaprakasitam, tacca vam yuvabhyam
pravocadityanuvartate //17//

start brhup 2,5.18

idam vai tan madhu dadhyann atharvano 'svibhyam uvaca | tad etad
rsih pasyann avocat -- puras cakre dvipadah puras cakre
catuspadah | purah sa paksi bhutva purah purusa avisad iti | sa
va ayam purusah sarvasu pursu purisayah | nainena kim
cananavrtam | nainena kim canasamvrtam || brhup_2,5.18 ||

brhupbh_2,5.18

idam vai tanmadhviti purvavat / uttkau dvau mantrau
pravargyasambandhyakhyayikopasamhartarau / dvayoh
pravargyakarmarthayoradhyayayorartha akhyayikabhutabhyam
mantrabhyam prakasitah /

brahmavidyarthayostvadyayayorarthauttarabhyamrgbhyam
prakasayitavyah, ityatah pravartate / yat kaksyam ca
madhuttkavanatharvano yuvabhyamityuttkam / kim punasdanmadhu?
ityucyate-

purascakre purah purani sarirani yata

iyamacyakrtavyakaranaprakriya sa paramesvaro namarupe avyakrate
vyakurvana prathamam bhuradim llokan srstva cakre
krtavana dvipado dvipadapalaksitani manusyasarirani
paksisarirani / tava purah sarirani cakre
catuspadascatuspadupalaksitani pasusarirani /

purah purastan sa isvarah paksi lingasariram bhutva purah
sariranipurusa avisadityasyarthamacaste srutih-sa va ayam
purusah sarvasuyursu sarvasariresu purisayah, puriseta iti
purisayah san purusa ityucyate /
nainenanena kiñcana kiñcidapyanavrtamanacchaditam /
tatha nainena kiñcanasamvrtamantarananupravesitam
baha bhutenantarbhutena ca na anavrtam /
evam sa eva namakhyatmana antarvahirbhavena karyakaranarupena
vyavasthitah /
purascakre ityadimantrah sanksepata atmaikatvamacastaitarthah
//18//

start brhup 2,5.19

idam vai tan madhu dadhyann atharvano 'svibhyam uvaca | tad etad
rsih pasyann avocat -- rupamrupam pratirupo babhuva tad asya
rupam praticaksanaya | indro mayabhih pururupa iyate yukta hy
asya harayah sata daseti | ayam vai harayo 'yam vai dasa ca
sahasrani bahuni canantani ca | tad etad brahmapurvam anaparam anantaram
abahyam | ayam atma brahma sarvanubhuh | ity anusasanam ||
brhup_2,5.19 ||

brhupbh_2,5.19

idam vai tanmadhvityadi purvavat / rupam rupam pratirupo
rupantaram babhuvetyarthah / pratirupo 'nurupo va
yadrksammathanau matapitarau tatsamsthanastadanurupa eva putro
jayate / na hi catuspado dvipajjayate dvipado va catuspat / sa eva hi
paramesvaro namarupe vyakurvano rupam rupam pratirupo babhuva /
kimartha punah pratirupamagamanam tasya? ityucyate--tadasyatmano
rupam praticaksanaya pratikhyapanaya / yadi hi namarupe na
vyakriyete, tada asyatmano nirupadhikam rupam prajñanaghanakhyam
na pratikhyayeta / yada punah karyakaranatmana namarupe vyaka-te
bhavatah, tadasya rupam pratikhyayeta /

indrah paramesvaro mayabhih prajñabhih
namarupabhutakrtamithyabhimanairva, na tu paramarthatah; pururupo
bahurupa iyate gabhyate, ekarupa eva prajñanaghanah
sannavidyaprajñabhih / kasmad punah karanat? yuttka ratha iva
vajinah svavipayaprasakanaya, hi yasmandasya harayo
haranadindriyani, sata satani, dasa ca
pranibhedabahulyacchatana dasa ca bhavanti /
tasmadindriyavipayabahulyattatprakasanayeva ca yuttkana tani na

atmaprakasanaya / "parañci khani vyatnat svayambhuh"iti hi
kathake / tasmataireva vipayasvarupairiyate na prajñanaghanaikarasena
svarupena /

evam tahi ayamanyah paramesvaro 'nye haraya ityevam prapte
ucyate-ayam vai harayo 'yam vai dasa ca sahasrani bahuni canantani
ca pranibhedasyanantyat / kim bahuna, tadetadbrahma ya atma /
apurvam nasya karanam purva vidyata ityapurvam / nasyaparam
karyam vidyata ityanaparam / nasya jatyantaramantarale vidyata
ityanaltaram / tatha bahirasya na vidyata ityavahyam / kim
punastannirantaram brahma? ayamatmana / ko 'sau? yah pratyagatma
drasta srota manta bodva vijñata sarvanubhuh, sarvatmana
sarvamanubhavatiti sarvamanubhuh /
ityetadanusasanam sarvavedantopadesah /
esa sarvavedantanamupasamhrator'thah /
etadamrtamabhayam /
parisamaptasca sastrarthah //19 //

// iti pañcamam brahmanam //
start brhup 2,6.1

atha vamsah: pautimasyo gaupavanat | gaupavanah pasutimasyat |
pasutimasyo gaupavanat | gaupavanah kausikat | kausikah
kaundinyat | kaundinyah sandilyat | sandilyah
kausikac ca gautamac ca | gautamah || brhup_2,6.1 ||

brhupbh_2,6.1

ayedanim brahmavidyarthasya madhukandasya vamsah stutyartho
brahmavidyayah / mantrascayam svadhyartho japarthatasca / tatra
vamsa iva vamsah yatha venurvamsah parvanah parvano hi
bhidyate tadvadagratprabhrti amulaprapterayam vamsah /
adhyayacustayasya acaryaparamparakramo vamsa ityucyate /
tatra prathamantah sisayah pañcamayantah acaryah /
paramesthi virat, brahmano hiranyagarbhat /
tatah paramacaryaparamparanasti /
yatpunarbrahma tannityam svayambhu, tasmai brahmanai svayambhuve namah
//1-3 //

start brhup 2,6.2-3

agnivesyat | agnivesyah sandilyac canabhimlatac ca |
anabhimlata anabhimlatat | anabhimlata anabhimlatat | anabhimlato
gautamat | gautamah saitavapracinayogyabhyam | saitavapracinayogyau
parasaryat | parasaryo bharadvajat | bharadvajo bharadvajac ca
gautamac ca | gautamo bharadvajat | bharadvajah parasaryat |
parasaryo vaijavapayanat | vaijavapayanah kausikayaneh |
kausikayaneh || brhup_2,6.2 ||

ghrtakausikat | ghrtakausikah prasaryayanat |
parasaryayanah parasaryat | parasaryo jatukarnyat |

jatukarnya asurayanac ca yaskac ca | asurayanans traivaneh |
traivanir aupajandhaneh | aupajandhanir asureh | asurir bharadvajat
| bharadvaja atreyat | atreyo manteh | mantir gautamat |
gautamo vatsyat | vatsyah sandilyat | sandilyah kaisoryat
kapyat | kaisoryah kapyah kumaraharitat | kumaraharito galavat |
galavo vidarbhikaundinyat | vidarbhikaundinyo vatsanapato
babhravat | vatsanapad babhravah pathah saubharat | panthah
saubharo 'yasyad angirasat | ayasya angirasa abhutes tvastrat
| abhutes tvastro visvarupat tvastrat | visvarupas
tvastro 'vsibhyam | asvinau dadhica atharvanat | dadhyann
atharvano 'tharvano daivat | atharva daivo mrtyoh pradhvamsanat
| mrtyuh pradhvamsanah pradhvamsanat | pradhvamsana ekarseh |
ekarsir vipracitteh | vipracittir vyaster | vyastih sanaroh |
sanaruh sanatanat | sanatanah sanagat | sanagah paramesthinah
| paramesthi brahmanah | brahma svayambhu | brahmane namah ||
brhup_2,6.3 ||

brhupbh_2,6.3

ayedanim brahmavidyarthasya madhukandasya vamsah stutyartha
brahmavidyayah / mantrascayam svadhyayartho japarthatasca / tatra
vamsa iva vamsah yatha venurvamsah parvanah parvano hi
bhidyate tadvadagratprabhrti amulaprapterayam vamsah /
adhyayacatustayasya acaryaparamparakramo vamsa ityucyate /
tatra prathamantah sisyah pañcamayantah acaryah /
paramesthi virat, brahmano hiranyagarbhat /
tatah paramacaryaparamparanasti /
yatpunarbrahma tannityam svayambhu, tasmai brahmanai svayambhuve namah
//1-3//

iti sastham brahmanam //

=====

adhyaya 3

janako ha vaideha ityadi yajñavalkoyam kandamarabhyate /
upapattipradhanatvadatikrantena madhukandena samanarthatve 'pi sati
na punaruktata / madhukandam hyagemapradhanam / agamopapatti
hyatmaikatvaprakasanaya pravrtte saknutah karatalagatabilvamiva
darsayitum / srotavyo mantavya iti hyuktam / tasmadagamarthasyaiva
parikṣapurvakam nirdharanaya yajñavalkiyam
kandamupapattipradhanamarabhyate / akhyayika tu
vijñanastutyarthopayavidhipara va / prasiddho hyupayo vidvadbhiih
sastresu ca drsto danam / danena hryupanamante praninah /
prabhutam hiranyam gosahasradanam cehopalabhyate /
tasmadanyaparenapi sastrena
vidyapraptyupayadanapradarsanartha'khyayika'rabdha / api ca
tadvidyasamyogastaisva saha vadakaranam vidyapraptyupayo
nyayavidyayam drstah / taccasminnadyaye prabalyena pradarsyate

/ pratyaksa ca vidvatsamyoge prajñavrdhīh /
tasmadvidyapraptyupayapradarsanarthai vakhyayika /

start brhup 3,1.1

janako ha vaideho bahudaksinena yajñeneje | tatra ha kurupañcalanam
brahmana abhisameta babhuvuh | tasya ha janakasya vaidehasya
vijijñāsa babhuva -- kah svid esam brahmananam anucanatama
iti | sa ha gavam sahasram avarurodha | dasadasa pada ekaikasyah
srngayor abaddha babhuvuh || brhup_3,1.1 ||

brhupbh_3,1.1 janako nama ha kila samradraja babhuva videhanam tatra
bhavo vaidehah / sa ca bahudaksinena yajñena sakhantaraprasiddho va
bahudaksino nama yajño 'svamedho va
daksinabahulyadbahudaksina ihocyate teneje 'yajat / tatra
tasminyajñe nimantrita darsanakama va kurunam desanam
pañcalanam ca brahmanastesu hi vidusam bahulyam
prasiddhamabhisameta abhisamgata babhuvuh / tatra mahantam
vidvatsamudayam drstva tasya ha kila janakasya vaidehasya
yajamanasya ko nu khalvatra brahmistha iti visesena jñatūmiccha
vijijñāsa babhuva / katham, kahsvitko nu khalvesam
brahmananamanucanatamah sarva ime 'nucanah
kahsvidesamatisayenanucana iti / sa
hanucanatamavisayotpannijñāsah samstadvijñānopayartham
gavam sahasram prathamavayasamavarurodha gosthe 'varodham
karayamasa /
kimvisistasta gavo 'varuddha ityucyate /
palacaturthabhagah padah suvarnasya /
dasa dasa pada ekaikasya goh srngayorabaddha babhuvuh /
pañca pañca pada ekaikasmiñsrnge //1//

start brhup 3,1.2

tan hovaca -- brahmana bhagavanto yo vo brahmisthah sa eta ga
udajatam iti | te ha brahmana na dadhrsuh | atha ha yajñavalkyah
svam eva brahmacarinam uvaca -- etah saumyodaja samasrava3 iti | ta
hodacakara | te ha brahmanas cukrudhuh: -- katham nu no
brahmistho bruviteti | atha ha janakasya vaidehasya hotasvalo babhuva |
sa hainam papraccha -- tvam nu khalu no yajñavalkya brahmistho 'si3
iti | sa hovaca -- namo vayam brahmisthaya kurmo gokama eva vayam
sma iti | tam ha tata eva prastum dadhre hotasvalah || brhup_3,1.2
||

brhupbh_3,1.2 ga evamavarudhya brahmanamstanhovaca / he brahmana
bhagavanta ityamantratha yo vo yusmakam brahmisthah sarve yuyam
brahmano 'tisayena yusmakam brahma yah sa eta ga
udajatamutkalayatu svagrham prati / te ha brahmana na dadhrsuh
ha kilaivamukta brahmana brahmisthatamatmanah pratijñatum na
dadhrpurna pragalbhah samvrttah / apragalbhabhutesu
brahmanesvatha ha yajñavalkyah svamatmiyameva

brahmacarinamantevasinamuvaca- eta ga he somyodajodgamayasmadgrhan
prati, he samasravah- samavidhim hi srnotyator'yaccaturvedo
yajñavalkyah / ta ga hodacakarotkalitavanacaryagrham prati /
yajñavalkyena brahmisthapanasvikaranena atmano brahmisthata
pratijñata, iti te ha cukrudhuh kruddhavanto brahmanah / tesam
krodhabhiprayamacaste- katham no 'smakam ekaikapradhananam
brahmistho 'smiti bruviteti / atha haivam kruddhesu brahmanesu
janakasya yajamanasya hota rtvigasvalo nama babhuva asit / sa enam
yajñavalkyam, brahmisthabhimani rajasrayatvaccadhrstah,
yajñavalkyam papraccha prstavan /
katham? tvam nu khalu no yajñavalkya brahmistho 'si 3 iti /
plutirbhartsanartha /
sa hovaca yajñavalkyah- namaskarmo vayam brahmisthaya, idanim
gokamah smo vayamiti /
tam brahmisthapratijñam santam tata eva
brahmisthapanasvikaranat prastum dadhre dhrtavan mano hota
asvalah //2//

start brhup 3,1.3

yajñavalkyeti hovaca -- yad idam sarvam mrtyunaptam sarvam
mrtyunabhipannam kena yajamano mrtyor aptim atimucyata iti |
hotrartvijagnina vaca | vag vai yajñasya hota | tad yeyam vak so 'yam
agnih sa hota sa muktih satimuktih || brhup_3,1.3 ||

brhupbh_3,1.3 yajñavalkyeti hovaca / tatra madhukande padaktena
karmana darsanasaptuccitena yajamanasya mrtyoratyayo vyakhyata
udgithaprakarane sanksepatah / tasyaiva pariksavisayo
'yamititadgatadarsanavisesartho 'yam vistara arabhyate / yadidam
sadhanajatam asya karmana rtvigagnyadi mrtyuna karmalaksanena
svabhavikasangasahitena aptam jyaptam, na kevalam
vyaptamabhisannam ca mrtyuna basikrtam ca / kena
darsanalaksanena sadhanena yajamano mrtyoraptimati mrtyugacaravam
atikramya mucyate svatanthro mrtyoravaso bhavativityarthah / nanudgitha
evabhihitam yenatimucyatemukhyapranatmadarsaneneti / badhamuktam,
yo 'nukto visesastatra, tadartho 'yamarambha ityadosah /
hotrartvijagnina vacetyaha yajñavalkyah / etasyarthamvyacaste /
kah punarheta yena mrtyumatikamati? ityucyate-vagvai yajñasya
yajamanasya"yajño vai yajamanah"iti sruteh / yajñasya yajamanasya
yavaksaiva hotadhiyajñe / katham? tatatrayeyamvanga yajñasyayajamanasya
so 'yam prasiddho 'gniradhidaivatam / tadetatvyannaprakaranevyakhyatam /
sa cagnirheta"agnirvai hota"iti sruteh / yadetad yajñasya
sadhanadvayamhota catving adhiyajñam, adhyatmam ca vak etadubhayam
sadhanadvayam paricchinnam mrtyuna aptam
svabhavikajñanasangaprayuktena karmana mrtyuna
pratiksanamanyathatvamapadyamanam vasikrtam / tad
anenadhidaivatarupenagnina'drsyamanam'yajamanasya yajñasya
sryoratumuktaye bhavati / tadetadaha-sa muktih sa hota agnirmuktih,

agnisvarupadarsanameva muktih / yadaiva sadhanadvayamagnirupena
gasyati, tadanimeva hi svabhavikadasanganmrtyorvimucyate
adhyatmikam paricchinnarupadadhibhautikacca / tasmā sa hota
agnirupena drsto muktirmuktisadhanam yajamanasya / sa
atimuktih-yaiva ca muktih satimuktih, atimuktisadhanamityarthah /
sadhanadvayasya paricchinnyasya ya
adhidevatarupenaparcchinnenagnirupena drstih, sa muktih /
yasau muktiradhidevatadrstih saiva,
adhyatmadhibhutaparicchedavisayasangaspadam mrtyumatikramya
adhidevatatvasyagnibhavasya praptirya phalabhuta, sa atimuktirityucyate
/ tasya atimuktermuktireva sadhanamiti krtva sa atimuktirityaha /
yajamanasya hyatimuktirvagadinamagnyadibhava ityudgithaprakarane
vyakhyatam / tatra samanyena mukhyapranadarsanamatram
muktisadhanamuktam, na tadvisesah / vagadinam agnyadidarsanamiha
viseso varnyate / mrtyupraptiyatimuktistu saiva phalabhuta,
yodgithabrahmanena vyakhyata -'mrtyupratikranto dipyate'(1 / 3 / 12)
ityadya //3//

start brhup 3,1.4

yajñavalkyeti hovaca -- yad idam sarvam ahoratrabhyam aptam sarvam
ahoratrabhyam abhipannam kena yajamano 'horatrayor aptim atimucyata iti
| adhvaryunartvija caksusadityena | caksur vai yajñasyadhvaryuh |
tad yad idam caksuh so 'sav adityah | so 'dhvaryuh sa muktih
satimuktih || brhup_3,1.4 ||

brhupbh_3,1.4 yajñavalkyeti hovaca /
svabhavikadajñanasangaprayuktat
karmalaksanamrtyoratimuktirvyakhyata / tasya karmanah
sasangasya mrtyorasrayabhutanam
darsapurnamasadikarmasadhananam yo viparinamahetuh kalah,
tasmā kalat prthagatinusthanavyatirekenapi pragurdhvam ca
kriyayah sadhanaviparinamahetutvena vyaparadarsanat kalasya /
tasmā prthakkaladatimuktirvaktavyetyata aha- yadidam
sarvamahoratrabhyamaptam, sa ca kalo dvirupah -
ahoratradilaksanah, tithyadilaksanasca /
tatrahoratradilaksanattavadatimuktimaha - ahoratrabhyam hi
sarvam jayate vardhate vinasyati ca, tatha yajñasadhanam ca /
yajñasya yajamanasya caksuradhvaryusca /
sistanyaksarani purvavanneyani /
yajamanasya caksuradhvaryusca
sadhanadvayamadhyatmadhibhutaparicchedam hitva adhidaivatatmana
drstam yat sa muktih so 'dhvaryuradityabhavena drsto muktih
/
saiva muktirevatimuktiriti /
purvat adityatmabhavamapannasya hi nahoratre sambhavatah //4//
idanim tithyadilaksanadatimuktirucyate-

start brhup 3,1.5

yajñavalkyeti hovaca -- yad idam sarvam purvapaksaparapaksabhyam
aptam sarvam purvapaksaparapaksabhyam abhipannam kena
yajamanah purvapaksaparapaksayor aptim atimucyata iti |
udgatrartvija vayuna pranena | prano vai yajñasyodgata | tad yo
'yam pranah sa vayuh sa udgata | sa muktih satimuktih ||
brhup_3,1.5 ||

brhupbh_3,1.5 idanim tithyadilaksanadatimuktirucyate-yadidam
sarvam - ahoratrayoravisistayoradityah karta, na prati padadinam
tithinam;tasam tu vrddhiksayopagamanenapratipatprabhrtinam
candramah karta / atastadapacya purvapaksaparapaksatyayah,
adityapacya ahoratratyayavat / tatra yajamanasya prano vayuh, sa
evaudgata - ityudgithabrahmane 'vagatam'vaca ca hyeva sa pranena
codagayat'iti ca nirdharitam / 'athaitasya pranasyapah sariram
jyotirupamasau candrah'iti ca /
pranavayucandramasamekatvaccandramasa vayuna copasamhare na
kascid visesah / evam manyamana srutirvayuna
adhidaivatarupenopasamharati / api ca vayunimittau hi vrddhiksayau
candramasah /
tena tithyadilaksanasya kalasya karturapi karayita vayuh /
ato vayurupapannastithyadikaladatito bhavativityupapannataram bhavati /
tena srutyantare candrarupena drstirmuktiratimuktisca /
iha tu kanvanam sadhanadvayasya tatkarananrupena vayvatmana
drstirmuktiratimuktisceti na srutyorvirodhah //5//

start brhup 3,1.6

yajñavalkyeti hovaca -- yad idam antariksam anarambanam iva
kenakramena yajamanah svargam lokam akramata iti | brahmanartvija
manasa candrena | mano vai yajñasya brahma | tad yad idam manah so
'sau candrah sa brahma sa muktih satimuktir ity atimoksa | atha
sampadah || brhup_3,1.6 ||

brhupbh_3,1.6 mrtyoh kaladatimuktirvyakhyata yajamanasya / so
'timucyamanah kenavastambhena paricchedavisayam mrtyumatotyā
phalam prapnotyatimucyata ityucyate / yadidam
prasiddhamantariksamakaso 'narambanamanalambanamivasabdastyeva
tatra'lambanam tattu na jñayata ityabhiprayah / yattu
tadajñayamanamalambanam tatsarvanamna keneti prcchyate / anyatha
phalaprapterasambhavat / yenavastambhena'kramena yajamanah
karmaphalam pratipadyamano 'timucyate kim taditi prasnavisaya /
kena'kramena yajamanah svargam lokamakramata iti svargam lokam
phalam prapnotyatimucyata ityarthah / brahmanartvija manasa
candrenetyaksaranyasah purvavat / tatradyatmam yajñasya
yajamanasya yadidam prasiddham manah so 'sau candro 'dhidaivatam / mano
'dhyatmam candrama adhidaivatamiti hi prasiddham / sa eva candrama
brahmartviktenadhibhutam brahmanah paricchinnam rupamadhyatmam

ca manasa etadvayamapricchinnena candramaso rupena pasyati / tena
candramasa manasavalambanena karmaphalam svargam lokam
prapnotyatimucyata ityabhiprayah / itityupasamharatham vacanam /
ityevamprakara mrtyoratomoksah / sarvamni hi
darsanaprakarani yajñangavisayanyasminnavasara uktaniti
krtvopasamhara ityatimoksah / evamprakara atimoksa ityarthah
/ atha sampadah / athadhuna sampada ucyante / sampannama
kenacitsamanyenagnihotradinam karmanam mahatam phalavatam
tatphalaya sampadanam sampat / phalasyaiva va sarvotsahena
phalasadhananusthane prayatatam kenacidvaigunyenambhavah /
tadidanimahitagnih sanyatkiñcitkarmagnihotradinam
yathasambhavamadaya'lambanikrtya karmaphalavidvattayam satyam
yatkarmaphalakamo bhavati tadeva sampadayati /
anyatha
rajasuyasvamedhapurusamedhasarvamedhalaksananamadhikrtanam
traivarnikanamapyasambhavastesam tatpathah svadhyayatha eva
kevalah syat /
yadi tatphalapraptiupayah kascana na syat /
tasmattesam sepadaiva tatphalapraptistasmatsampadamapi
phalavattvamatah sampada arabhyante //6//

start brhup 3,1.7

yajñavalkyeti hovaca -- katibhir ayam adyargbhir hotasmin yajñe
karisyatiti | tisrbhir iti | katamas tas tisra iti | puronuvakya ca
yajya ca sasyaiva trtiya | kim tabhir jayatiti | yat kiñcedam
pranabhrd iti || brhup_3,1.7 ||

brhupbh_3,1.7 yajñavalkyeti hovaca abhimukhikaranaya /
katibhirayamadyargbhirhetasmin yajñe katibhih
katisankhyabhirrgbhirrgjatibhih ayamhotartvigasmin yajñe
karisyati sastram samsati / ahetaarah-tisrbhirrgjatibhih /
ityukkavantam pratya hetarah-katamastastistra iti / sankhyeyavisayo
'yam prasnah, purvastu sankhyavisayah /
puronuvakyaca-pragyagaphalad yah prayujyante rcah, sa
rgjatih puronuvakyetyucyate /
yagartham yah prayujyante rcah, sa rgjatiryajya /
sastrartham yah prayujyante rcah, sa rgjatih sasya /
sarvastu yah kascana rcah;tah stotriya va anya va sarva
etasveva tisrsu rgjatisvantarbhavanti /
kim tabhirjayatiti yatkiñcedam
pranabhrditi-atascasankhyasamanyad yatkiñcitpranabhrjratama,
tat sarvam jayati tat sarvam phalajatam sampadayati
sankhyadisamanyena //7//

start brhup 3,1.8

yajñavalkyeti hovaca -- katy ayam adyadhvaryur asmin yajña ahutir
hosyatiti | tisra iti | katamas tas tisra iti | ya huta ujjvalanti ya

huta atinedanti ya huta adhiserate | kim tabhir jayatiti | ya huta
ujjvalanti devalokam eva tabhir jayati | dipyata iva hi devaloko | ya huta
atinedante pitrlokam eva tabhir jayati | ativa hi pitrlokah | ya huta
adhiserate manusyalokam eva tabhir jayatyi | adha iva hi manusyalokah
|| brhup_3,1.8 ||

brhupbh_3,1.8 yajñavalkyeti hovaveti purvavat / katyayamadyadhvaryurasmin
yajña ahutirhesyatiti, katyahutiprakarah? tastra iti,
katamastastistra iti purvavat / itara aha-ya huta ujjvalanti
samidajyahutayah ya huta atinedante 'tiva sabdam kuvanti
masadyahutayah, ya huta adhiserate 'dhyadho gatva bhumeradhiserate
payahsomahutayah / kim tabhirjayatiti, tabhirevam
nirvartitabhirahutibhih kim jayatiti / ya ahutayo huta
ujjvalantyujjvalanayukta ahutayo nirvartitah, phalam ca
devalokakhyamujjvalameva, tena samanyena ya mayata ujjvalantya ahutayo
nirvartyamanasta etah saksaddevalokasya karmaphalasyarupam
devalokakhyam phalameva maya nirvartyata ityevam sampadayati / ya huta
atinedante ahutayah pitrlokameva tabhirjayati
kutsitasabdakartrtvasamanyena / pitrlokameva tabhirjayati
kutsitasabdakartrtvasamanyena / pitrlokasambaddhayam hi
samyamanyam puryam vaivasvatena yatyamananam'ha hatah sma
muñca muñca'iti sabdobhavati / tathavadanahutayah tena
pitrlokasamanyat pitrloka eva maya nirvartyata iti sampadayati / ya
huta adhiserate manusyalokameva tamijayati bhummyupari
sambandhasamanyat / adha iva hyagha eva hi manusyalokah uparitanan
sadhya mllokanapeksya, athavadhogamanamapeksya /
ato manusyaloka eva maya nirvartyata iti sampadayati /
ya huta adhiserate manusyalokameva tabhijayati bhummyupari
sambandhasamanyat /
adha iva hyadha eva hi manusyalokah uparitanan
sadhya mllokanapeksya, athavadhogamanamapeksya /
ato manusyaloka eva maya nirvartyata iti sampadayati
payahsomahutinirvartanakale //8//

start brhup 3,1.9

yajñavalkyeti hovaca -- katibhir ayam adya brahma yajñam daksinato
devatabhir gopayatiti | ekayeti | katama saiketi | mana eveti | anantam
vai mano 'nanta visve devah | anantam eva sa tena lokam jayati ||
brhup_3,1.9 ||

brhupbh_3,1.9 yajñavalkyeti hovaceti purvavat / ayamrtvigbrahma
daksinato brahmasane sthitva yajñam gopayati /
katibhirdevatabhirgopayatiti prasangikametadvahuvacanam / ekaya hi
devataya gopayatyasau / evam jñate bahuvacanena prasno nopapadyate
svayam janatastasmatpurvayoh kandikayoh prasnoprativacanesu
katibhih kati tistrbhististra iti prasangam drstvehapi
bahuvacanenaiva prasnopakramah kriyate / athava prativadivyamohartha
bahuvacanam / itara ahaikayetyeka sa devata yaya daksinatah sthitva

brahma'sane yajñam gopayati / katama saiketi / mana eveti manah sa
devata / manasa hi brahma vyapriyate dhyanenaiva / "tasya yajñasya
manasca vakca vartani tayoranyataram manasa samskaroti
brahma"(cha.u.4 / 16 / 1) iti srutyantarāt / tena mana eva devata taya
manasa hi gopayati brahma yajñam / tacca mano vrttibhedenanantam /
vaisabdah prasiddhavadyotanarthah /
prasiddham manasa anantyma /
tadanantyaabhimanino devah,"sarve deva yatraikam
bhavanti"ityadisrutyantarāt /
tenanantyasamanyadanantameva sa tena lokam jayati //9//

start brhup 3,1.10

yajñavalkyēti hovaca -- katy ayam adyodgatasmin yajñe stotriyah
stosyatiti | tisra iti | katamas tas tisra iti | puronuvakya ca yajya
ca sasyaiva trtiya | katamas tah | ya adhyatmam iti | prana eva
puronuvakyapano yajya vyanah sasya | kim tabhir jayatiti |
prthivilokam eva puronuvakyaya jayaty antariksalokam yajyaya
dyulokam sasyaya | tato ha hotasvala upararama || brhup_3,1.10 ||

brhupbh_3,1.10 yajñavalkyēti hovaceti purvavat / kati stotriyah
stopyatityayamudgata / stotriya nama rksamasamudayah
katipayanamrcam / stotriyavasamyavayah kascana rcah, ta
sarvastistra evetyaha / tasca vyakhyatah- muronuvakya ca yajya ca
sasyaiva trtiyēti / tatra purvamuktam - yatkiñcedam pranabhṛta
sarve jayatiti tat kena samanyena? ityucyate - katamastastistra rco ya
adhyatmam bhavantiti / prana eva puronuvakya, pasabdasamanyat /
avano yajya, anantaryat / apanena hi prattam havirdevata grasanti,
yagasca pradanam / vyanahsasya
-"apranannapanannrcamabhivyaharati"(cha. u. 1 / 3 / 4) / iti
sratyantarāt / kim tabhirjayatiti vyakhyatam /
tatra visesasambandhasamanyamanuktamihocyate, sarvamanyad vyakhyatam /
lokasambandhasamanyena prthivilokamevapuronuvakyaya jayati,
antariksalokam yajyaya, madhyamatvasamanyat /
dyulokamsasyayordhvatvasamanyat /
tato ha tasmadatmanah prasnānirnayadasau hota asvala upararama
nayamasmadgecara iti //10//

iti trtiyadhyaye prathamamasvalabrahmanam //1//
akhyayikasambandhah prasiddha eva / mrtyoratimuktirvyakhyata
kalalaksanat karmalaksanacca / kah punarasau
mrtyuryasmadatimuktirvyakhyata? sa ca svabhavikajñanasangaspado
'dhyatmadhibhutavisayaparicchinnō grahatigrahalaksano mrtyuh /
tasmāt paricchinnarupanmrtyoratimuktasya
rupanyaganyadityadinyudgithaprakarane vyakhyatani /
asvalaprasnecatadgato visesah kascit / taccaitat karmanam
jñanasahitanam phalam / etasmāt sadhyasadhanarupāt
samsaranmoksah kartavya ityatobandhanarupasyamrtyoh
svarupamucyate / baddhasya hi moksah kartavyah / yadapyatimuktasya

svarupamuktam tatrapi grahatigrahabyamavinirmukta eva
 mrtyurupabhyam / tatha cuktam"asanayahimrtyuh"(br.u.1 / 2 / 1)
 "esa eva mrtyuh"iti / adityastham purusamangikrtyaha"eko
 mrtyurvahava"iti ca / tadatmabhavapanno hi mrtyoraptimatimucyata
 ityucyate / na ca tatra grahatigrahau mrtyurupau nastah / "athaitasya
 manaso dyauh sariram jyotirupamasavadityah"(br. u. 1 / 5 / 12)
 'manasva'grahah sa kamenatigrahena grhitah"(3 / 2 / 7) iti,
 vaksyati"prano vai grahah so 'panenatigrahena"(3 / 2 / 2)
 iti,"vagvai grahah sa namnatigrahena"(3 / 2 / 3) iti ca / tatha
 vyannavibhage vyakhyatasmabhiih / suvicaritam caitad yadeva
 pravrttikaranam tadeva nivrttikaranam na bhavatiti / kecittu
 sarvameva nivrttikaranam manyante / atah kagnat
 purvasmatpurvasmanmrtyormucyate uttaramuttaram pratipadyamano
 vyavrttyarthameva prati padyate na tu tadarthyam, ityata a
 dvaitaksayata sarvam mrtyuh, dvainaksaye tu paramarthata
 mrtyoraptimatimucyate / atasca apeksiki gauni muktirantarale /
 sarvamevad evat abarhadaranyakam / nanu sarvaikatvam
 moksah"tasmattatsarvamabhavat"(br. u. 1 / 4 / 10) iti sruteh /
 badham bhavatyetadapi, natu"gramakamo yajeta, pasukamo
 yajeta"ityadisrutinam tadarthyam / yadi hyadvaitarthatvameva asam
 gramapasusvargadyarthatvam nastiti gramapasusvargadayo na grhyeran,
 grhyante tu karmaphalavaicitryavisesah / yadi ca vaidikanam
 karmanam tadarthyameva, samsara eva nabhavisyat / atha tadarthyeh
 'pi anunispaditapadarthasvabhavah samsara iti cet / yatha ca
 rupadarsanartha aloke sarvo 'pi tatrasthah prakasyata eva /
 na;pramananupapatteh / advaitarthatve vaidikanam karmanam
 vidyasahitanam anyaspanunispaditave pramananupapatih / na
 pratyaksam nanumanamata eva ca nagamah / ubhayam ekena vakyena
 pradarsyata iti cet kulyapranayanalokadivat /
 tannevam;vakyadharmanupapatteh / na ca ekavakyagatasyarthasya
 pravrttinivrttisadhanatvamavagantum sakyate /
 kulyapranayanalokadavarthasya pratyaksatvadadosah / yadapyucyate
 mantra asminnartheh drsta iti / ayameva tu tavadarthah
 pramanagamyah / mantrah punah kim asminnartha ahosvidanyasminnartha
 iti mrgyametat / tasmad grahatiprahalaksano mrtyurbandhah,
 tasmanbhokso vaktavya ityata idamarabhyate na ca janimo
 visayasandhavantarale 'vasthanamardhajaratiyam kausalam / yattu
 mrtyoratimucyata ityukatva grahatigrahavucyete, tacvarthasambandhat /
 sarvo 'yam sadhyasadhanalaksano bandhah, grahatigrahavinirmokat /
 nigade hi nirjñate nigaditasya moksaya yatnah kartavyo
 bhavati;tasmatadarthyenarambhah /

start brhup 3,2.1 atha hainam jaratkarava artabhagah papraccha |
 yajñavalkyete hovaca -- kati grahah katy atigraha iti | astau graha
 astav atigraha iti | ye te 'stau graha astav atigrahah
 katame ta iti || brhup_3,2.1 ||

brhupbh_3,2.1 atha hainam hasabda aitiyarthah / athanantaramasvala

uparate prakrtam yajñavalkyam jaratkarugotro jaratkarava
rtabhagasyapatyamartabhagah papraccha yajñavalkyeti
hovacetyabhimukhokaranaya / purvatprasnah kati grahah
katyatigraha iti / itisabdo vakyaparisamptyarthah / tatra nirjñatesu
va grahatigrahesu prasnah syadanirjñatesu va / yadi tavadgraha
atigrahasca nirjñatastada tadgatasyapi gunasya samkhyaya
nijñatatvatkati grahah katyatigraha iti samkhyavisayah prasno
nopapadyate / athanirjñatastada samkhyeyavisayaprasna iti ke grahah
ke 'tigraha iti prastavyam na tu kati grahah katyatigraha iti
prasnah / api ca nirjñatasamanyakesu visesavijñanaya prasno
bhavati yatha katame 'tra kathah katame 'tra kalapa iti / na catra
grahatigraha nama padarthah kecana loke prasiddhah / yena
visesarthah prasnah syat / nanu catimucyata ityuktam
grahagrhotasya hi moksah sa muktih satimuktiriti hi dviruktam /
tasmatprapta graha atigrahasca / nanu tatrapī catvaro graha
atigrahasca nirjñata vakcaksuh pranamanamsi tatra katiti
prasno nopapadyate nirjñatatvat / na / anavadharanarthatvat / na hi
catustvam tatra vivaksitamīha tu grahatigrahadarsane
'sthatvaganavivaksaya katoti prasna upapadyata eva /
tasmatsa muktih satimuktiriti muktyatikti dvirukte grahatigraha api
siddhah /
atah katisamkhyaka grahah kati vatigraha iti prcchati /
itara aha-astau graha astavatigraha iti /
ye te 'stau graha abhihitah katame te niyamena grahitavya iti //1//

start brhup 3,2.2

prano vai grahah | so 'panenatigrahena grhitah | pranena hi
gandhañ jighrati || brhup_3,2.2 ||

brhupbh_3,2.2 tatra'ha / prano vai grahah prana iti ghranamucyate /
prakaranat / vayusahitah sah /
apaneneti gandhenetyetat /
apanasacivatvadapano gandha ucyate /
apanopahrtam hi gandham ghranena sarvo loko jighrati /
tadetaducyate 'panena hi gandhañjighratiti //2//

start brhup 3,2.3-9

vag vai grahah | sa namnatigrahena grhitah | vaca hi namany
abhivadati || brhup_3,2.3 ||

jihva vai grahah | sa rasentatigrahena grhitah | jihvaya hi rasan
vijanati || brhup_3,2.4 ||

caksur vai grahah | sa rupenatigrahena grhitah | caksusa hi
rupani pasyati || brhup_3,2.5 ||

srotram vai grahah | sa sabdenatigrahena grhitah | srotrena hi
sabdañ srnoti || brhup_3,2.6 ||

mano vai grahah | sa kamenatigrahena grhitah | manasa hi kaman
kamayate || brhup_3,2.7 ||

hastau vai grahah | sa karmanatigrahena grhitah | hastabhyam hi
karma karoti || brhup_3,2.8 ||

tvag vai grahah | sa sparsenatigrahena grhitah | tvaca hi sparsan
vedayata | ity astau graha astav atigrahah || brhup_3,2.9 ||

brhupbh_3,2.3-9 vagvai grahah / vaca
hyadhyatmaparicchinnaya'sangavisayasapadayasatyanrtasabhyabihatsa
d ivacanesu vyaprtaya grhito loko 'pahrtastena / vaggrahah sa
namnatigrarena grhitah sa vagakhyo graho namna vaktavyena
visayenatigrahena atigraheneti daighyam chandasam nama
vaktavyartha hi vaktena vaktavyenarthena tadarthyena prayukta vaktena
vasikrta tena tatkaryamakrtva naiva tasya moksah /
ato namnatigrahena grhita vagityucyate /
vaktavyasangena hi pravrtta sarvanarthairyujujate /
samanamanyat /
ityete tvakparyanta astau grahah sparsaparyantascaite
'stavatigraha iti // 3-9 //

start brhup 3,2.10

yajñavalkyeti hovaca -- yad idam sarvam mrtyor annam ka svit sa
devata yasya mrtyur annam iti | agnir vai mrtyuh so 'pam annam | apa
punarmrtyum jayati || brhup_3,2.10 ||

brhupbh_3,2.10 upasamhrtesu grahatigrahesvaha punah -
yajñavalkyeti hovaca / yadidam sarvam mrtyorannam yadidam
vyakrtam sarvam mrtyorannam sarvam jayate vipadyate ca
grahatigrahalaksanena mrtyuna grastam / kasvitka nu syatsa devata
yasya devataya mrtyurapyannam bhavet / "mrtyuryasyopasecanam"iti
srutyantarāt / ayamabhiprayah prastuh / yadi mrtyormrtyum
vaksyatyanavastha syat / atha na
vaksyatyasmadgrahatigrahalaksananmrtyormokso nopapadyate /
grahatigrahamrtyuvinase hi moksah yat / sa yadi mrtyorapi
mrtyuh syadbhavedgrahatigrahalaksanasya mrtyorvinasah ato
durvacanam prasnāmanvanah prcchati kasvitsa devateti / asti
tavanmrtyormrtyuh / nanvanavastha syattasyapyanyo mrtyuriti /
nanavastha / sarvamrtyormrtyvantaranupapatteh / katham
punaravagamyate 'sti mrtyormrtyuriti / drstatvat /
agnistavatsarvasya drsto mrtyurvinasakatvat / so 'dbhirbhaksyate
so 'gnirapamannam / grhana tarhyasti mrtyormrtyuriti /
tena sarvam grahatigrahajatam bhaksyate mrtyormrtyuna /
tasminbandhane nasite mrtyuna bhaksite samsaranmoksa upapanno
bhavati /
bandhanam hi grahatigrahalaksanamuktam tasmacca moksa upapadyata
ityetatprasadhitam /
ato bandhamoksaya purusaprayasah saphalo bhavatyato 'pajayati

punarmrtyum //10//

start brhup 3,2.11

yajñavalkyeti hovaca -- yatrāyam puruso mriyāta ud asmat pranah
kramanty aho neti | neti hovaca yajñavalkyah | atraiva samavaniyante |
sa ucchvayati | adhmāyati | adhmato mrtah sete || brhup_3,2.11 ||

brhupbh_3,2.11 parena mrtyuna mrtyau bhaksite paramatmadarsanena yo
'sau mukto vidvāso 'yam puruso yatra yasminkale mriyāta
udurdhvasmādbrahmavido mriyāmanatprāna vagadāyo graha
namadāyascātigraha vasānarūpa antasthah prayojakah
kamatnyurdhvamutkramantyahosvinneti / neti hovaca yajñavalkyo
notkramantyaatraivasminneva parena'tmanavibhagam gacchanti vidusi
karyani karanani ca svayonau parabrahmasatattave samavaniyanta
ekibhavana samavasrjyante praliyanta ityarthah /
urmāya ida samudre /
tatha ca srutyantaram kalasabdavacyanam pranānam
parasmīnatmani pralayam darsayati -"evamevasya paridrasturimah
sodasa kalah purusāyanah purusam prapyastam
gacchanti"ti /
iti parena'tmanavibhagam gacchantiti darsitam /
na tarhi mrto, nahi, mrtascāyam yasmātsa ucchvayatyucchunatam
pratipadyata adhmāyati bahyena vayuna puryate drtivadadhmato
mrtah sete niscestah bandhananase muktasya na kvacidgamanamiti
vakyarthah //11//

start brhup 3,2.12

yajñavalkyeti hovaca -- yatrāyam puruso mriyāte | kim enam na
jahatiti | nameti | anantam vai namananta visve devah | anantam eva
sa tena lokam jayati || brhup_3,2.12 ||

brhupbh_3,2.12 muktasya kim prāna eva samavanoyanta
ahosvittatprayojakamāpi sarvam / atha prāna eva na tatprayojakam sarva,
prayojake vidyamane punah pranānam prasangah / atha sarvameva
kamakarmādi, tato moksa upapadyata ityevamartha uttarah prasnah /
yajñavalkyeti hovaca yatrāyam puruso mriyāte kimenam na jahatiti /
ahetaro nameti sarvam samavaniyāta ityarthah / namamatram tu na
liyāta akrtisambandhat / nityam hi nama /
anantam vai nama /
nityatvameva'nāntyam namnah /
tadanāntyadhikrta ananta bai visve deva anantameva sa tena lokam
jayati /
tannamanāntyadhikrtanvisvāndevānatmatvenopetya
tena'nāntyadarsānenanantameva lokam jayati //12//

start brhup 3,2.13

yajñavalkyeti hovaca -- yatrāsya purusāsya mrtasyagnim vag apyeti
vatam pranās caksur adityam manas candram disah srotram

prthivim sariram akasam atmausadhir lomani vanaspatin kesa
apsu lohita ca retas ca nidhiyate kvayam tada puruso bhavati |
ahara saumya hastam artabhaga | avam evaitasya vedisyavo na nav etat
sajana iti | tau hotkramya mantrayam cakrate | tau ha yad ucatuh karma
haiva tad ucatuh | atha ha yat prasamsatuh karma haiva tat
prasamsatuh | punyo vai punyena karmana bhavati papah
papeneti | tato ha jaratkarava artabhaga upararama || brhup_3,2.13 ||

brhupbh_3,2.13 grahatigraharupam bandhanamuktam mrtyurupam tasya ca
mrtyormrtyusadbhavanmoksascopapadyate / sa ca mokso
grahatigraharupanamihaiha pralayah pradipanirvanavat /
yadvadgrahatigrahakhyam bandhanam mrtyurupam tasya yatprayojakam
tatsvarupanirdharanarthamidamarabhyate / yajñavalkyete hovaca / atra
kecidvarnayanti grahatigrahasya saprayojakasya vinase 'pi kila na mucyate
/ namavasisto 'vidyayasarasthaniyaya svatmaprabhavaya pa
matmanah paricchinnobhojyaccajagato vyavrtta ucchinna
kamakarmantarale vyavasthate / tasya paramatmaikatvadarsane
dvaitadarsanamapanetavyamityatah param
paramatmadarsanamarabdavyamityevamapavargakhyamantaralavastham
parikalpyottaragranthasambandham kurvanti / tatra vaktavyam
visirnesu karanesu videhasya
paramatmadarsanasravanamanananididhyasanani kathamiti /
samavanitapranasya hi namamatravasistasyeti tairucyate / mrtah
seta iti hayuktam / na manorathenapyetadupapadayitum sakyate / atha
jivannevavidyamatravasisto bhojyadavrtta iti parikalpyate tattu
kinnimitamiti vaktavyam / samastadvaitaikatvatmapraptinimitamiti
yadyucyate tatpurvameva nirakrtam / karmasahitena
dvaitaikatvatmadarsanena sampanno vidvanmrtah samavanitaprano
jagadatmatvam hiranyagarbhasvarupam va prapnuyadasamavanitaprano
bhojyajjivanneva vyavrtto viraktah paramatmadarsanabhimukhah syat
/ na cobhayamekaprayatnanispadyena sadhanena labhyam /
hiranyagarbhapraptisadhanam cenna tato vyavrttisadhanam /
paramatmabhimukhikaranasya bhojyadvayavrtteh sadhanam cenna
hiranyagarbhapraptisadhanam / na hi yadgatisadhanam tadgatini vrterapi
/ atha mrtva hiranyagarbham prapya tatah samavanitaprano
namavasistah paramatmajñane 'dhikriyate / tato 'smadadyartham
paramatmajñanopadeso 'narthakah syat / sarvesam hi brahmavidya
purusarthayopadisyate "tadyo yo devanam" ityadyaya srutya /
tasmadyantanikrsta sastrabahyaiveyam kalpana / prakrtam tu
vartayisyama / tatra kena prayuktam grahatigrahalaksanam
bandhanamityetannirdidharayisaya 'ha-yatrasya purusasyasamyagdarsinah
sirahpanyadimato mrtasya vagagnimapyeti vatam prano 'pyeti
caksuradityamapyetiti sarvatra sambadhyate / manascandram disah
srotram prthivim sariramakasamatmetyatra 'tmadhistanam
hrdayakasamucyate / sa akasamapyeti / osadhirapiyati lomani /
vanaspatinapiyanti kesah / apsu lohita ca retasca nidhiyata iti
punaradanalingam / sarvatra hi vagadisabdena devatah parigrhyante

na tu karananyevapakramanti pranmoksat / tatra
devatabhiranadhithitani karanani nyastadatradyupamanani
videhasca karta puruso 'svatantrah kimasrito bhavatiti
prechayate-kvayam tada puruso bhavatiti / kimasritastada puruso
bhavatiti / yamasrayamasritya punah karyakaranasamghatamupadatte
yena grahatigrahalaksanam bandhanam prayujyate tatkimiti prasnah /
atrocyate-svabhavayadrchakalakarmadaiavijñanamatrasunyani
vadibhih parikalpitani / ato 'nekavipratipattisthanatvannaiva
jalpanyayena vastunirnayah / atra vastunirnayam cedicchasyahara
sobhya hastasartabhaga ha avamevaitasya tvatprstasya veditavyam
yattadvedisyavo nirupayisyavah / kasmad / na navavayoretadvastu
sajane janasamudaye nirnetum sakyate / ata ekanta gamisyavo
vicaranaya / tau hetyadi srutivacanam / tau
yajñavalkyartabhagavekantam gatva kim cakraturityucyate-tau
hotkramya sajanaddesanmantrayañcakrate / adau
laukikavadipaksanamekaikam parugrhya vicaritavantau /
tau ha vicarya yaducaturapohya purvapaksansarvaneva tacchrnu /
karma haiva'srayam punah punah karyakaranopadanahetum
tattatrocataturuktavantau /
na kevalam kalakarmadaivesvaresvabhyupagatesu hetusu
yatprasasamsatustau karma haiva tatprasasamsatuh /
yasmannirdharitametatkarmaprayuktam
grahatigrahadikaryakaranopadanam punah punastasmatpunyo vai
sastravihitena punyena karmana bhavati tadviparotena viparito bhavati
papah papenetyevam yajñavalkyena prasnesu nirnitesu tato
'sakyaprakampyatvadyajñavalkyasya ha jaratkarava artabhaga upararama
//13//

iti trtiyadyaye dvitiyamartabhagabrahmanam //2//
start brhup 3,3.1

atha hainam bhujyur lahyayanih papraccha -- yajñavalkyete hovaca --
madresu carakah paryavrajama | te patañcalasya kapyasya grhan aima |
tasyasid duhita gandharvagrhitā | tam apricchama ko 'siti | so
'bravit sudhanvangirasa iti | tam yada lokanam antan apricchama |
athainam abrūma -- kva pariksita abhavann iti | kva pariksita abhavan
| sa tva prechami yajñavalkya | kva pariksita abhavann iti ||
brhup_3,3.1 ||

brhupbh_3,3.1 atha hainam bhujyurlahyayanih papraccha /
grahatigrahalaksanam bandhanamuktam / yasmatsaprayojakanmukto mucyate
yena va baddhah samsarati sa mrtyuh / tasmacca moksa upapadyate /
yasmannirmrtyurasti / muktasya ca na gatih kvacit / sarvotsado
namamatravasesah pradipanirvanavaditi cavadhrtam / tatra
samsaratam mucyamananam ca karyakarananam
svakaranasamsarge samane muktanamatyantameva punaranupadanam /
samsaratam tu punah punarupadanam yena prayuktanam bhavati
tatkarmanavadhrtam vicaranapurvakam / tatkasye ca

namavasesena sarvotsado moksah / tacca punyapapakhyam karma /
punyo vai punyena karmana bhavati papah papenetyavadharitvat /
etatkrtaḥ saṁsarah / tatrapunyena sthavarajangamesu
svabhavaduhkhabahulesu narakatiryakpretadisu ca duhkhamanubhavati
punah punarjayamano mriyamanascetyetadrajavartmavatsarvalokaprasiddham
/ yattu sastriyam punyo vai punyena karmana bhavati
tatraivadarah kriyata iha srutya / punyameva ca karma
sarvapurusarthasadhanamiti sarve srutismrtivadah / moksasyapi
purusarthatvattatsadhyata prapta /
yavadyavatpunyotkarsastavattavatphalotkarsapraptih /
tasmaduttameva punyotkarsena mokso bhavisyatityasanka syat /
sa nivartayitavya jñānasahitasya ca prakrstasya karmana etavati
gatih / vyakrtanamarupaspadatvatkarmanastatphalasya ca / na
tvakarye nitye 'vyakrtadharminyanamarupatmake
kriyakarakaphalasyabhavavarjite karmano vyaparo 'sti / yatra ca
vyaparah sa saṁsara evetyasyarthasya pradarsanaya
brahmanamarabhyate / yattu kaisciducyate vidyasahitam karma
nirabhisamdhī mantrasarkaradiyuktavisadadhyadivatkaryantaramarabhata
iti / tanna / anarabhyatvanmoksasya / bandhanasa eva hi mokso na
karyabhutah bandhanam cavidyetyavocama / avidyayasca na karmana
nasa upapadyate / drstavisayatvacva karmasamarthyasya /
utpattiyaptivikarasamskara hi karmasamarthyasya visayah /
utpadayitum prapayitum vikartum ca samarthyam karmano nato
vyatiriktavisayo 'sti karmasamarthyasya / loke 'prasiddhatvat / na ca
moksa esam padarthanamanyatamah / avidyamatravyavahita
ityavocama / badham / bhavatu kevalasyaiva karmana evamsvabhavata /
vidyasamyuktasya tu nirabhisamdherbhavatyanyatha svabhavah /
drstam hyanyasaktitvena nirjñatanamapi padarthanam
visadadhyadinam vidyamantrasarkaradisamyuktanamanyavisaye
samarthyam / tatha karmano 'pyastviti cet / na / pramanabhavat / tatra
hi karmana uktavisayavyatirekena visayantare samarthyastitve
pramanam na pratyaksam nanumanam nopamanam narthapattirna
sabdo 'sti / nanu phalantarabhava codananyathanupapattih pramanamiti
/ na hi nityanam karmanam visvajinnyayena phalam kalpyate / napi
srutam phalamasti / codyante ca tani / parisesyānmoksastesam
phalamiti gamyate / anyatha hi purusa na pravarteran / nanu visvajinnyaya
eva'yato moksasya phalasya kalpitatvat / mokse vanyasminva phale
'kalpate purusa na pravarteranniti moksah phalam kalpyate
srutarthapattya yatha visvajiti / nanvevam sati kathamucyate
visvajinnyayo na bhavatiti / phalam ca kalpyate visvajinnyayasca na
bhavatiti vipratissiddhamabhidhiyate / moksah phalameva na bhavatiti
cet / na / pratijñahanat / karma karyantaram
visadadhyadivadarabhata iti hi pratijñatam / sa cenmoksah
karmanah karyam phalameva na bhavatiti sa pratijñā hiyeta /
karmakaryatve ca moksasya svargadiphalebhyo viseso vaktavyah / atha
karmakaryam na bhavati nityanam karmanam phalam moksa ityasya
vacanavyakteh kor'tha iti vaktavyam / na ca karyaphalasadabhedamatrena

visesah sakyah kalpayitum / aphalam ca mokso nityaisca karmabhih
kriyate nityanam karmanam phalam na karyamiti caisor'tho
vipratissiddho 'bhidhiyate yathagnih sita iti / jñanavaditi cet /
yatha jñanasya karyam mokso jñanenakriyamano 'pyucyate
tadvatkarmakaryatvamiti cet / na / ajñananivartakatvajñanasya /
ajñanavyavadhananivartakatvajñanasya mokso jñanakaryamityupacaryate
/ na tu karmana nivartayitavyamajñanam / na cajñanavyatirekena
moksasya vyavadhanantaram kalpayitum sakyam / nityatvanmoksasya
sadhakasvarupavyatirekacca, yatkarmana nivartyeta / ajñanameva
nivartayatiti cet / na / vilaksanatvat /
anabhivyaktirajñanamabhivyakti laksanena jñanena virudhyate / karma tu
tajñanena virudhyate tena jñanavilaksanam karma / yadi
jñanabhavo yadi samsyajñanam yadi viparitajñanam vocyate
'jñanamiti sarvam hi tajñanenaiva nivartyate / na tu
karmananyatamenapi virodhabhavat / athadrstam
karmanamajñananivartakatvam kalpyamiti cet / na /
jñanenajñananivrttau
gamyamanayamadrstani vrttikalpananupapatteh / yathavaghatena
vrihinam tusanivrttau
gamyamanayamagnihotradinityakarmakaryadrsta na kalpyate
tusanivrttih / tadvadajñananivrttirapi nityakarmakaryadrsta
na kalpyate / jñanena viruddhatvam casakrtkarmanamavocama /
yadaviruddham jñanam
karmabhistaddevalokapraptinimittamityuktam"vidyaya devalokah"iti
sruteh / kiñcanyatkalpye ca phale nityanam karmanam srutanam
yatkarmanabhirvirudhyate dravyagunakarmanam karyameva na bhavati, kim
tatkalyatamiti? yasminkarmanah samarthameva na drstam, kimva
yasmindrstam samartham yacca karmanam phalamaviruddham
tatkalyatamiti / purusapravrttijananayavasyam cetkarmaphalam
kalpayitavyam karmaviruddhavisaya eva srutarthapatteh
ksinatvannityo moksah phalam kalpayitum na
sakyastadvyavadhanajñananivrttirva /
aviruddhatvadrstasamarthyavisayatvacceti /
parisesyanyayanmoksa eva kalpayitavya iti cet / sarvesam hi
karmanam sarvam phalam na canyaditarakarmaphalavyatirekena phalam
kalpanayogyamasti / parisistasca moksah / sa cesto vedavidam
phalam / tasmatsa eva kalpayitavya iti cet / na /
karmaphalavyaktonamanantyatparisesyanyayanupapatteh / nahi
purusecchavisayanam karmaphalanametavattvam nama
kenacidasarvajñenavadhrtam tatsadhananam va purusecchanam
vaniyatadesakalanimittatvatpurusecchavisayasadhananam ca
purusestaphalaprayuktatvat / pratiprāni
cecchavaicitryatphalanam tatsadhananam ca'nantyasiddhih /
tadanantyacca karyametavattvam purusairjñatum / ajñate ca
sadhanaphalaitavattve katham moksasya parisesasiddhiriti /
karmaphalajatiparisesyamiti cet / satyapicchavisayanam
tatsadhananam ca'nantye karmaphalajatitvam nama sarvesam tulyam

/ moksasatvakarmaphalatvatparisistah syat / tasmatparisesatsa
eva yuktah kalpayitumiti cet / na / tasyapi nityakarmaphalatvabhyupagame
karmaphalasanajatiyatvopapatteh parisesanupapattih /
tasmadanyathapyupapatteh ksina srutarthapattih /
utpattayaptivikarasamskaranamanyatamapi nityanam karmanam
phalamupapadyata iti ksina srutarthapattih / ceturnamanyatama eva
moksa iti cet / na tavadutpadyo nityatvat / ata evavikaryo
'samskaryascata eva, asadhanadravyatmakatvacca / sadhanatmakam hi
dravyam samskriyate / yatha patrajyadi proksanadina / na ca
samskriyamanah samskaranirvartyo va yupadivat /
parisesyadapyah syat / na'pyo 'pyatmasvabhavatvadekatvacca /
itaraih karmabhirvailaksanyannityanam karmanam tatphalenapi
vilaksanena bhavitavyamiti cet / na /
karmatvasalaksanyatsalaksanam kasmatphalam na
bhavattitarakarmaphalaih / nimittavailaksanyaditi cet / na /
ksamavatyadibhih samanatvat / yatha hi grhadahadau nimitte
ksamavatyadistiryatha bhinne juhote skanne juhotevamadau
naimittikesu karmasu na moksa phalam kalpyate /
taiscavisesannaimittikatvena jivanadinimite ca sravanat / tatha
nityanamapi na moksa phalam / alokasya sarvesam
rupadarsanasadhanatva ulukadaya alokena rupam na
pasyantiyulukadicaksuso vilaksanyaditaralokacaksurbhirna
rasadivisyatvam parikalpyate rasadivisyaye
samarthyasyadrstatvat / suduramapi gatva yadvisaye drstam
samarthyam tatraiva kascidvisesah kalpayitavyah / yatpunaruktam
vidyamantrasarkaradisamyuktavisadadadhyadivannityani
karyantaramarabhanta iti / arabhyatam visistam karyam
tadistatvadavirodhah / nirabhisamdheh karmano vidyasamyuktasya
visistakaryantararambhe na kascidvirodhah /
devayajyatmayajjinoratmayajino
visesasravanaddevayajinah'sreyanatmayaji'tyadau'yadeva vidyaya
karoti'tyadau ca / yastu paramatmadarsanavisaye manunokta
atmayajisabdah'samam pasyannatmayaji'tyatra samam
pasyannatmayaji bhavatyarthah / athava bhutapurvagatya /
atmayajyatmasamskarartham nityani karmani karoti" idam me
'nenanga samskriyate" iti sruteh / tatha
garbhairhemairityadiprakarane karyakaranasamskararthatvam
nityanam karmanam darsayati / samskrtasca ya atmayaji taih
karmabhih samam drastum samartho bhavati / tasyeha va janmantare
va samamatmadarsanamutpadyate samam
pasyansvarajyamadhigacchatityesor'thah /
atmayajisabdastu bhutapurvagatya prayujyate /
jñānayuktanam nityanam karmanam
jñānotpattisadhanatvapradarsanartham /
kiñcanyat- brahma visvasrjo dharmo mahanavyaktameva ca /
uttamam sattvikimetam gatimahurmanisinah //

iti ca devasarstiviyatirekena bhutapyayam darsayati bhutanyapyeti
pañca vai / bhutanyatyeti patham ye kurvanti tesam vedavisaye
paricchinnabuddhitvadosah / na carthavadatvamadhyasya
brahmantakarmavipakarthasya tadvayatiriktatmajñanarthasya ca
karmakandopanisdhahyam tulyarthatvadarsanat /
vihitakaranapratissiddhakarmanam ca
sthavarasvasukaradiphaladarsanat / vantasyadipretadarsanacca / na
ca srutismrtiviritapratissiddhavyatirekena vihitanam va
pratisiddhaniva karmani kenacidavagantum sakyante /
yesamakaranadanusthanacca pretasvasukarasthavaradini
karmaphalani pratyaksanumanabhyamupalabhyante / na
caismakarmaphalatvam kenacidabhyupagamyate /
tasmadvihitakaranapratissiddhasevanam yathaite karmavipakah
pretatiryaksthavaradayastathokrstesvapi brahmantesu
karmavipakatvam veditavyam / tasmatsa atmano vapamudakhidat "so
'rodidi"tyadivannabhutarthavadatvam / tatravyabhutarthavadatvam ma
bhuditi cet / bhavatvevam / na caivatasya nyayasya badho bhavati / na
casmatpakso va dusyati / na ca"brahma visvasrja"ityadinam
karmyakarmaphalatvam sakyam vaktum / tesam devasarstityayah
phalasyoktatvat / tasmatsabhisamdhinam nityanam karmanam
sarvamedhasvamedhadinam ca brahmatvadini phalani / yesam
punarnityani nirabhisamdhinyatmasamskararthani tesam
jñanotpattiyarthani tani / "brahmiam kriyate tanuh"iti smaranat /
tesamaradupakaraktvanmoksasadhananyapi karmani bhavanti na
virudhyate / yatha cayamarthah sasthe janakakhyayikasamaptau
vaksyamah / yattu visadadhyadivadyuktam tatra
pratyaksanumanavisayatvadavirodhah /
yastvatyantasadgamyor'thastatra vakyasyabhava tadarthapratipadakasya na
sakyam kalpayitum visadadhyadisadharmyam / na ca
pramanantaraviruddharthavisaye sruteh pramanyam kalpyate yatha
sito 'gnih kledayatiti / srute tu tadarthye vakyasya
pramanantarasya'bhasatvama / yatha khadyoto 'gniriti
talamalinamantariksamiti balanam yatpratyaksamapi
tadvisyapramanantarasya yatharthatve niscite niscitarthamapi
balapratyaksamabhasibhavati /
tasmadvedapramanyasyavyabhicarattadarthye sati vakyasya tathatvam
syat / na tu purusamatikausalam / nahi purusamatikausalatsavita
rupam na prakasayati / tatha vedavakyanyapi nanyarthani bhavanti /
tasmanna moksarthani karmaniti siddham / atah karmaphalanam
samsaratvapradarsanayaiva brahmanamarabhyate / athanantaram uparate
jaratkarave, bhujyuriti namato lahyasyapatyam lahyastadapatyam
lahyayanih papraccha / yajñavalkyete hovaca /
adabuktamasvamedhadarsanam;samastivyastiphalascasvamedhakratuh
, jñanasamuccito va kevalajñanasampadito va, sarvakarmanam para
katha;bhranahatyasvamedhabhyam na param punyapapayoriti hi
smaranti;tena hi samastim vyastisca prapnoti;tatra vyastayo
nirjñata antarandavisaya

asvamedhayagaphalabhutah;'mrtyurasyatma bhavatyetasam
 devatanameka bhavati'(1 / 2 / 7) ityuktam / mrtyuscasanayalaksano
 buddhayatma samastih prathamajo vayuh sutram satyam
 hiranyagarbhah;tasya vyakrto visayah-yadatmakam sarvam
 dvaitaikatvam / yah sarvabhutantaratma lingam amurtaraso
 yadasritani sarvabhutakarmani, yah karmanam karmasambaddhanam
 ca vijñananam para gatih param phalam, tasya kiyam gocarah kiyati
 vyaptih sarvatah parimandalibhuta, sa vaktavya;tasyam
 uktayam sarvah samsaro bandhagocara ukto bhavati / tasya ca
 samastivyastyatmadarsanasya
 alaukikatvapradasanarthamakhyayikamatmano vrttam prakurute;tena ca
 privadibuddhimvyamohayisyamiti manyate / madresu madra nama
 janapadastesu, caraka adhyayanarthavratacaranaccaraka adhvaryavo va,
 paryavrajama paryativantah;te patañcalasya namatah, kapyasya
 kapigotrasya, grhan aima gatavantah / tasyasid duhita
 gandharvagrhitagandharvena amanusena sacvena
 kenacidavista;gandharvo va dhisnyo 'gnirrtvigadevata
 visistavijñanatvadavasiyate;na hi sacvamatrasyedrsam
 vijñanamupapadyate / tam sarve vayam parivaritah santo
 'prcchama-ko 'siti, kastvamasi kinnama kimsatacvah / so 'bravid
 gandharvah sudhanva namatah, angiraso gotratah /
 tam yada yasmin kale lokanamantan paryavasanani aprcchama
 athainam gandharvamabruma-bhuvanakosaparimanajñanaya pravrttesu
 sarvesvatmanam slaghayantah prstavanto vayam;katham? kva
 pariksita abhavanniti /
 sa ca gandharvah sarvamasabhyabavit /
 tena divyebhyo maya labdham jñanam, tattava nasti, ato nigrhito 'si,
 ityabhiprayah /
 so 'ham vidyasampanno labdhagamo gandharvat tva tvam prcchami
 yajñavalkya-kva pariksita abhavantat tvam kim janasi? he
 yajñavalkya'kathaya prcchami kva pariksita abhavanniti //1//

start brhup 3,3.2

sa hovaca -- uvaca vai sah | agacchan vai te tad yatrasvamedhayajino
 gacchantiti | kva nv asvamedhayajino gacchantiti | dvatrimsatam vai
 devarathahnyany ayam lokah | tam samantam prthivi dvistavat
 paryeti | tam samantam prthivim dvistavat samudrah paryeti | tad
 yavati ksurasya dhara yavad va maksikayah patram tavan
 antarenakasah tan aindra suparno bhutva vayave prayacchat |
 tan vayur atmani dhitva tatragamayad yatrasvamedhayajino 'bhavann iti |
 evam iva vai sa vayum eva prasasamsa tasmad vayur eva vyastir
 vayuh samastih | apa punarmrtyum jayati ya evam veda | tato ha
 bhujyur lahyayanir upararama || brhup_3,3.2 ||

brhupbh_3,3.2 sa hovaca yajñavalkya uvaca vai sah / vaisbdah
 smaranarthah / uvaca vai sa gandharvastubhyam / agacchanvai te
 pariksitastattatra kva? yatra yasminnasvamedhayajino gacchantiti /

nirnote prasna aha-kva nu kasminnasvamedhayajino gacchantiti /
tesam gativivaksaya bhuvanakosaparimanamaha-dvatrimsatam vai
dve adhike trimsaddvatrimsatam vai devarathahrayani deva
adityastasya ratho devarathastasya rathasya gatyahra yavatparicchidyate
desaparimana taddevarathahrayam taddvatrimsadgunitam
devarathahrayani tavatparimano 'yam loko lokalokagirina
pariksiptah / yatra vairajam sariram yatra ca karmaphalopabhogah
praninam sa esa loka etavamlloko 'tah paramalokastam lokam
samantam samantato lokavistaraddvigunaparimanavistarena
parimanena tam lokam pariksipta paryeti prthivi / tam
prthivim tathaiva samantam dvistavaddvigunena parimanena
samudrah paryeti yam ghanodamacaksate pauranikah /
tatrandakapalayorvivaraparimanamucyate / yena vivarena margena
vahirnirgacchanto vyapnuvantyasvamedhayajinah / tatra yavati
yavatparimana ksurasya dharagram yavadva sauksmyena yuktam
maksikayah patram tavamstavatparimano 'ntarena madhye
'ndakapalayorakaschidram tena'kasenetyetat /
tanpariksitanasvamedhayajinah praptanidrah paramesvaro yo
'svameve 'gniscitah suparno yadvisayam darsanamuktam tasya praci
divisara ityadina suparnah paksi bhutva paksapucchadyatmakah
suparno bhutva vayave prayacchanmurtatvannastyatmano gatistatreti /
tanpariksitanvayuratmani dhitva sthapayitva svatmabhutankrtva
tatra tasminnagamayat / kva / yatra purve 'tikrantah pariksita
asvamedhayajino 'bhavanniti / evamiva va evameva sa gandharvo vayumeva
prasasamsa pariksitanam gatim / samapta'khyayika /
akhyayikanirvrttam tvarthamakhyayikato 'pasutya srutih
svamukhenaiva'caste 'smabhyam / yasmadvayuh sthavarajangamanam
bhutanamantaratma bahisca sa eva
tasmadadhyatmadhibhutadhidaivabhavena vividha yastirvyaptih sa
vayureva /
tatha samastih kevalena sutratmana vayureva /
evam vayumatmanam samastivyastirupatmakatvenopagacchati ya
evam veda /
tasya kim phalamityahi-apa punarmrtyum jayati sakrtmrtva punanam
mriyate /
tata atmanah prasnanirnayadbhujyurlahyayanirupararama //2//

iti brhadaranyakopanisadbhasye trtiyadhyayasya trtiyam
brahmanam //3//
start brhup 3,4.1

atha hainam usastas cakrayanah papraccha | yajñavalkyeti hovaca --
yat saksad aparoksad brahma ya atma sarvantaras tam me
vyacaksveti | esa ta atma sarvantarah | yah pranena praniti
sa ta atma sarvantarah | yo 'panenapaniti sa ta atma sarvantarah |
yo vyanena vyaniti sa ta atma sarvantarah | ya udanenodaniti sa ta
atma sarvantarah | esa ta atma sarvantarah || brhup_3,4.1 ||

brhupbh_3,4.1 atha hainamusastascakrayanah papraccha /
 punyapapaprayuktairgrahatigrahairgrhitah punah
 punargrahatigrahamstyajannupadadatsamsaratityuktam / punyasya ca para
 utkarso vyakhyato vyakrtavisayah samastivyastirupo
 dvaitaikatvatmapraptih / yastu grahatigrahairgrastah samsarati so 'sti
 va nastyastitve ca kimlaksana ityatmana eva
 vivekadhigamayosastaprasna arabhyate / tasya ca nirupadhisvarupasya
 kriyakarakavinirmuktasvabhavyadhigamadyathoktadvandhanadvimucyate
 saprayojakat / akhyayikasambandhastu prasiddhah / atha hainam
 prakrtam yajñavalkyamusasto namatascakrasyapatyam cakrayanah
 papraccha / yadbrahma saksadavyavahitam
 kenaciddrasturaparoksadagaunam / na srotrabrahmadivat / kim tat /
 ya atma / atmasabdena pratyagatmocyate / tatra'tmasabdasya
 prasiddhatvat / sarvasyabhyantarah sarvantarah yadyahsabdabhyam
 prasiddha atma brahmeti / tamatmanam me mahyam vyacaksveti /
 vispastam srnge grhitva yatha gam darsayati
 tatha'caksva so 'yamityevam kathayasvetyarthah / evamuktah pratyaha
 yajñavalkyah-esu te tava'tma sarvantarah sarvasyabhyantarah /
 sarvavisesanopalabhanartha sarvantaragrahanam /
 yatsaksadavyavahitamaparoksadagaunam brahma brhattamamatma
 sarvasyabhyantara etairgunaih samastairukta esah / ko 'sau tava'tma
 / yo 'yam karyakaranasamghatastava yena'tmana'tmavansa esa
 tavatma / tava karyakaranasamghatasvetyarthah / tatra
 pindastamyabhyantare lingatma karanasamghatastriyo yasca
 samdihyamanastesu katamo mama'tma sarvantarastvaya vivaksita ityukta
 itara aha-yah pranena mukhanasikasamcarina praniti
 pranacestam karoti yena pranah praniyata ityarthah / sa te
 taba karyakaranasamghatasya'tma vijñanamayah / samanamanyat / yo
 'pananapaniti / yo vyanena vyanititi cchandasam dairdhyam /
 sarvah karyakaranasamghatagatah pranadicesta
 daruyantrasyeva yena kriyante /
 nahi cetanavadanadhishthatasya daruyantrasyeva pranadicesta
 vidyante /
 tasmadvijñanamayenadhishthitam vilaksanena
 daruyantravatprananadicestam pratipadyate /
 tasmatso 'sti karyakaranasamghatavilaksano yascistayati //1//

start brhup 3,4.2

sa hovacosastas cakrayanah -- yatha vai bruyad asau gaur asav
 asva ity evam evaitad vyapadistam bhavati | yad eva saksad
 aparoksad brahma ya atma sarvantaras tam me vyacaksveti | esa ta
 atma sarvantarah | katamo yajñavalkya sarvantarah | na drster
 drastaram pasyeh | na sruteh srotaram srnyah | na
 mater mantaram manvitha | na vijñater vijñataram vijaniyah |
 esa ta atma sarvantarah | ato 'nyad artam | tato hosastas
 cakrayana upararama || brhup_3,4.2 ||

brhupbh_3,4.2 sa hovacosastascakrayano yatha kascidanyatha
pratijñaya purvam punarvipratipanno bruyadanyathasau gaurasavasvo
yascalati dhavatiti va purvam pratyaksam darsayamiti pratijñaya
pascacalanadilingairvyapadisatyevamevaitadbrahma
prananadilingairvyapadistam bhavati tvaya / kim bahuna tyaktva
gotrsnanimittam vyajam yadeva saksadaparoksadbrahma ya
atma sarvantarastam me vyacaksveti / itara aha-yatha maya
prathamam pratijñatastava'tmava (tma vi) laksana iti tam
pratijñamanuvarta eva / tattathaiva yathokta maya / yatpunaruktam
tamatmanam ghatadivadvisayikurviti tadasakyatvanna kriyate /
kasmatpunastadasakyamiti / aha / vastusvabhavyat / kim
punastadvastusvabhavyam / drstayadidrastrtvam /
drsterdrasta hyatma / drstiriti dvividha bhavati laukiki
paramarthiki ceti / tatra laukiki
caksuhsamyuktantahkaranavrttih / sa kriyata iti jayate
vinasyati ca / ya tvatmano drstiragnyusnaprakasadivatsa ca
drastah svarupatvanna jayate na vinasyati ca / sa
kriyamanayopadhibhutaya samsrsteveti vyapadisyate drasteti
bhedavacca drasta drstiriti ca / yasau laukiki
drstiscaksurdvara rupoparakta jayamanaiva
nityaya'tmadrstya samsrsteva tatpraticchaya taya vyaptaiva
jayate tatha vinasyati ca tenopacaryate drasta sada pasyannapi
pasyati na pasyati ceti / na tu punardrasturdrsteh
kadacidapyanyathatvam / tatha ca vaksyati sasthe-dhyayativa
lelayativa / nahi drasturdrsterviparilopo vidyata iti ca /
tamimamarthamaha-laukikya drsteh karmabhutaya drastaram
svakiyaya nityaya drstya vyaptaram na pasyeh / yasau laukiki
drstih karmabhuta sa rupoparakta rupabhivyañjika na'tmanam
svatmano vyaptaram pratyañcam vyapnoti / tasmattam
pratyagatmanam drstedrastaram na pasyeh / tatha sruteh
srotaram na srnuyah / tatha matermanovrtteh kevalaya
vyaptaram na manvithah / tatha vijñateh kevalaya
buddhivrttervyaptaram na vijaniyah / esa vastunah svabhavo 'to
naiva darsayitum sakyate gavadivat / na
drsterdrastaramityatraksaranyanyatha vyacaksate kecit / na
drsterdrastaram drsteh kartaram
drstibhedamakrtva drstimatrasya kartaram na pasyeriti /
drsteriti karmani sasthi / sa drstih kriyamana
ghatavatkarma bhavati / drastaramiti trjantena
drasturdrstikartrtvamacaste / tenasau drsterdrasta
drsteh karteti vyakhyatnamabhiprayah / tatra drsteriti
sasthyantena drstigrahanam nirarthakamiti dosam na
pasyanti pasyatam va punaruktamasarah pramadapatha iti va
na'darah / katham punaradhikyam trjantenaiva drstikartrtvasya
siddhatvaddrsteriti nirarthakam / tada drastaram na
pasyerityetavadeva vaktavyam / yasmaddhatoh parastrecchuyate
taddhatvarthakartari hi tresmaryate / gantaram bhattaram va

nayatityetavaneva hi sabdah prayujyate / na tu gatertantaram
bhiderbhattaramityasatyaarthavisese prayoktavayah / na carthavadatvena
hatavyam satyam gatau / na ca pramadapathah / sarvesamaviganat
/ tasmadvyakhyatnameva buddhidaurbalyam nadhyetrpramadah
yatha tvasmabhirvyakhyatam laukikadrstervivicya
nityadrstivisista atma pradarsayitavyastatha
kartrkarmavisesanatvena drstisabdasya dvihprayoga upapadyata
atmasvarupanirdharanaya / 'nahi drasturdrsteri'ti ca
pradesantaravakyenaivaikavakyatopapanna bhavati / tatha
ca "caksumsi pasyati" "srotramidam srutam" iti
srutyantarenaikavakyatopapanna / nyayacca / evameva hyatmano
nityatvamupapadyate vikriyabhava vikriyavacca nityamiti ca vipratisiddham
/ "dhyayativa lelayativa" "nahi drasturdrsterviparilopo vidyate"
"esa nityo mahima brahmanasya" iti ca srutyaksaranyanyatha na
gacchanti / nanu drasta srota manta
vijñatetyevamadinapyaksaranyatmano 'vikriyatve na gacchantiti / na
/ yathapraptalaukikavakyanuavaditvattesam /
na'tmatattvanirdharanarthani tani /
drsterdrastaramityevamadinamanyarthasambhavadyathoktarthapara
tvamavagamyate / tasmadanavabodhadeva hi visesanam parityaktam
drsterdrastaramityevamadinamanyarthasambhavadyathoktarthapara
tvamavagamyate / tasmadanavabodhadeva hi visesanam parityaktam
drsteriti /
esa te tava'tma sarvairuktairvisenanairvisistah /
ata etasmatatmano 'nyadarta karya va sariram karanatmakam va
lingam /
etadevaikamanartamavinasi kutastham /
tato hosastascakrayana upararama //2//

iti brhadaranyakopanisadbhasye trtiyadhyayasya caturtha
brahmanam //4//
start brhup 3,5.1

atha hainam kaholah kausitakeyah papraccha -- yajñavalkyete hovaca
| yad eva saksad aparoksad brahma ya atma sarvantaras tam me
vyacaksveti | esa ta atma sarvantarah | katamo yajñavalkya
sarvantarah | yo 'sanayapipase sokam moham jaram mrtyum atyeti
| etam vai tam atmanam viditva brahmanah putraisanayas ca
vittaisanayas ca lokaisanayas ca vyutthayatha bhiksacaryam
caranti | ya hy eva putraisana sa vittaisana ya vittaisana
sa lokaisana | ubhe hy ete esane eva bhavatah | tasmad
bramanah pandityam nirvidya balyena tisthaset | balyam ca
pandityam ca nirvidyatha munih | amaunam ca maunam ca
nirvidyatha brahmanah | sa brahmanah kena syad yena syat
tenedrsa eva | ato 'nyad artam | tato ha kaholah kausitakeya
upararama || brhup_3,5.1 ||

brhupbh_3,5.1 vandhanam saprayojakamuktam / yasca

baddhastasyapyastitvamadhigatam vyatiriktatvam ca / tasyedanim
 bandhamoksasadhanam sasamnyasamatmajñanam vaktavyamiti
 kaholaprasna arabhyate-atha hainam kaholo namatah
 kusitakasyapatyam kausitakeyah papraccha yajñavalkyeti hovaceti
 purvavat / yadeva saksadaparoksadbrahma ya atma sarvantarastam me
 vyacaksveti / yam viditva bandhanatpramucyate / yajñavalkya aha-esa
 te tava'tma / kimusastakaholabhyameka atma prstah kimva
 bhinnavatmanau tulyalaksanaviti / bhinnaviti yuktam
 prasnayorapunaruktatvopapatteh / yadi hyeka
 atmosastakaholaprasnayorvivaksitastatraikenaiva
 prasnenadhigatavattadvisayo dvitoyah prasno 'narthakah syat / na
 carthavadarupatvam vakyasya / tasmadbhinnavetavatmanau
 ksetrajñāparamatmakhyaviti kecidvyacaksate / tanna / ta iti
 pratijñanat / esa ta atmeti hi prativacane pratijñatam / na caikasya
 karyakaranasamghatasya dvavatmanavupapadyete / eko hi
 karyakaranasamghata ekena'tmana'tmavan / na cosastasyanyah
 kaholasyanyo jatito bhinna atma bhavati /
 dvayoragaunatvatmatvasarvantaratvanupapatteh / yadyekamagaunam
 brahma dvayoritarenavasyam gaunena bhavitavyam tatha'tmatvam
 sarvantaratvam ca / viruddhatvatpadarthanam / yadyekam sarvantaram
 brahma'tma mukhya itarenasarvantarenanatmanamukhyenavasyam
 bhavitavyam / tasmadekasyaiva dvihsravanam visesavivaksaya /
 yattu purvoktena samanam dvitiye prasnantara uktam tavanmatram
 purvasyaivanuvadastasyaivanuktah kascidviseso vaktavya iti / kah
 punarasau visesa iti / ucyate-purvasminprasne 'sti vyatirikta atma
 yasyayam saprayojako bandha ukta iti / dvitiye tu tasyaiva'tmano
 'sanayadisamsaradharmitatvam visesa ucyate /
 yadvisesaparijñanatsamnyasasahitatpurvoktadvandhanadvimucyate /
 tasmatprasnaprativacanayoresa ta atmetyevamantayostulyarthataiva / nanu
 kathamekasyaiva'tmano 'sanayadyatitvat tadvatvam ceti
 viruddhadharmasamavayitvami / na / parihrtatvat /
 namarupavikarakaryakaranalaksanasamghatopadhibhedasamparkajanita
 bhrantimatram hi samsaritvamityasakrdavocama /
 viruddhasrativyakhyanaprasangena ca / yatha rajjusuktikagaganadayah
 sarparajatamalina bhavanti paradhyaeropitadharmavisistah svatah
 kevala eva rajjusuktikagaganadayah / na caivam
 viruddhadharmasamavayitve padarthanam kascana virodhah /
 namarupopadhyastitve"ekamevadvitiyam" "neha nanasti kiñcana"iti
 srutayo virudhyeranniti cet / na / salilaphenadrstantena
 parihrtatvanmrdadihastantaisca / yada tu paramarthadrstya
 paramatmatattvacchratyanusaribhiranyatvena nirupyamane namarupe
 mrdadivikaradvastvantare tattvato na stah
 salilaphenaghatadivikaravadeva tada tadapeksya'ekamevadvitiyam'neha
 nanasti kiñcane tyadiparamarthadarsanagocaratvam pratipadyate / yada tu
 svabhavikyavidyaya brahmasvarupam rajjusuktikagaganasvarupavadeva
 svena rupena vartamanam kenacidasprstasvabhavamapi
 sannamarupakrtakaryakaranopadhibhyo vivekena navadhayate

namarupopadhidrstireva ca bhavati svabhaviki tada sarvo 'yam
vastvantarastitvavyavaharah / asti cayam bhedakrto mithyavyavaharo
yesam brahmatattvadanyatvena vastu vidyate yesam ca nasti /
paramarthavadibhistu srutyanusarena nirupyamane vastuni kim
tattvato 'sti vastu kimva nastiti brahmaikamevadvitiyam
sarvasamvyaharasunyamiti nirdharyate tena na kascidvirodhah / nahi
paramarthavadharananisthayam vastvantarastitvam pratipadyamahe
/ "ekamevadvitiyam" "anantaramabahyam"iti sruteh / na ca
namarupavyavaharakale tvavivekinam kriyakarakaphaladisamvyavaharo
nastiti pratisidhyate / tasmajjñānājñāne apeksya sarvah
samvyavaharah jñāstriyo laukikasca / ato na kacana virodhasanka /
sarvavadinamapyapariharyah paramarthasavyavaharakrto vyavaharah /
tatra paramarthatmasvarupamapeksya prasnah punah katamo yajñavalkya
sarvantara iti / pratyahetaro yo 'sanayapipasō / asitumicchasanaya
patumiccha pipasā / te asanayapipase yo 'tyetiti vaksyamanena
sambandhah / avivekibhīstalamalavadiva gaganam gamyamanameva talamale
atyeti paramarthatastabhyamasamsrstasvabhavatvat / tatha
mudhairasanayapipasādimadbrahma gamyamanamapi ksudhito 'ham
pipasito 'hamiti te atyetyeva
paramarthatastabhyamasamsrstasvabhavatvat / "na lipyate
lokaduhkhena bahyah"iti sruteh /
avidvallokadhyaropitaduhkhenetyarthah /
pranaikadharmatvatsamasakaranamasanayapipasayoh / sokam moham
soka iti kamah / istam vastuddisya cintayato yadaramanam
tattsrnabhibhutasya kamabijam tena hi kamo dipyate / mohastu
vaparitapratyayaprabhavo 'viveko bhramah / sa cavidya sarvasyanarthasya
prasavabijam / bhinnakaryatvattayoh sokamohayorasamasakaranam / tau
manodhikaranau / tatha sariradhikaranau jaram mrtyum catyeti /
jareti karyakaranasamghataviparinamo valipalitadilingah /
mrtyuriti tadvicchedo viparinamavasanah / tau jaramrtyu
sariradhikaranavatyeti / ye te 'sanayadayah
pranamanahsariradhikaranah pranisvanavaratam vartamana
ahoratrdivatsamudrormivacca pranisu samsara ityucyate / yo 'sau
drsterdrastetyadilaksanah saksadavyavahito
'paroksadagaunah sarvantara atma brahmadistambaparyantanam
bhutanamasanayapipasātibhih samsaradharmaih sada na sprsyata
akasa iva ghanadimalaih / tametam va atmanam svam tattvam
viditva jñātvayamahamasmi param brahma sada sarvasamsaravinirmuktam
nityatrptamiti brahmanah / brahmananamevadhikaro vyutthane 'to
brahmanagrahanam / vyutthaya vaiparityenotthanam krtva / kuta
ityaha-putraisanyah putrarthaisana putraisana /
putrenemam lokam jayeyamiti lokajayasadhanam putram
praticchaisana darasamgrahah / darasamgrahamakrtvetyarthah /
vittaisanyasca karmasadhanasya gavaderupadanamanena karma krtva
pitrlokam jesyamiti vidyasamyuktena va devalokam kevalaya va
hiranyagarbhavidyaya daivena vittena devalokam /
daivadvittadvyutthanameva nastiti kecit / yasmattadvalena hi kila

vyutthanamiti / tadasat / etavanvai kama iti pathitatvadesanamadhye
 daivasya vittasya / hiranyagarbhadidevatavisayaiva vidya
 cittamityucyate / devalokahetutvat / nahi nirupadhikaprajñanaghanavisaya
 brahmavidya devalokapraptihetuh / "tasmattatsarvamabhavat" "atma
 hyesam sa bhavati"iti sruteh / tadbaleha hi vyutthanam / "etam vai
 tamatmanam viditva"iti visesavacanat / tasmattribhyo 'pyatebhyo
 'natmalokapraptisadhanebhya esanavisayebhyo vyutthaya / esana
 kamah"etavanvai kamah"iti sruteh / etasmistrividhe
 'natmalokapraptisadhane trsnamakrtvetyarthah / sarva hi
 sadhaneccha phalecchaiva / ato vyacaste-srutirekaivaisaneti /
 katham? ya hyeva putraisana sa vittaisana /
 drstaphalasadhanatvatulyatvat / ya vittaisana sa lokaisana
 phalarthaiva sa / sarvah phalarthaprayukta eva hi sarvam
 sadhanamupadatte / ata ekaivaisana ya lokaisana sa
 sadhanamantarena sampadayitum na sakyata iti sadhyasadhanabhedenobhe
 hi yasmadete esane eva bhavatah / tasmadbrahmavido nasti karma
 karmasadhanam va / ato ye 'tikranta brahmanah sarva karma
 karmasadhanam ca sarva devapitrmanusanimittam yajñopavitadi tena
 hi daivam pitryam manusam ca karma kriyate"nivitam
 manusyanam"ityadisruteh / tasmatpurva brahmana brahmavido
 vyutthaya karmabhyah karmasadhanebhyasca yajñopavitadibhyah
 paramahamsaparivrajyam pratipadya bhiksacarya caranti bhiksartha
 caranam bhiksacarya caranti tyaktva smarta lingam
 kevalamasramamatrasarananam jivanasadhanam parivrajyavyañjakam
 / viddhamlingavarjitah / "tasmadalingo dharmajño 'vyaktalingo
 'vyaktacarah"ityadismrtibhyah / "atha parivra davivarnavasa
 mundo 'parigraha" ityadisruteh / "sasikhankesannikrtya
 visrjya yajñopavitami"ti ca / nanu vyutthayatha bhiksacarya carantiti
 vartamanapadesadharthavado 'yam na vidhayakah pratyayah
 kascicchruyate linlottavyanamanyatamo 'pi / tasmadarthavadamatrena
 srutismrtivihitanam yajñopavitadonam sadhananam na sakyate
 parityagah karayitum / yajñopavityevadhayita yajayedyajeta va /
 parivrajye tavadadhyayanam vihitam-
 "vedasamnyasanacchudrastasmadvedam na samnyaset"iti /
 "svadhyaya evotsrjmano vacam"iti ca'pastambah /
 "brahmojjham vedaninda ca kautasaksyam suhrdvadhah /
 garhitannadyayorjagdhih surapanasamni sat" //

iti vedaparityage dosasravanat / "upasane gurunam
 vrddhanamatithinam home japyakarmani bhojana acamane svadhyaye ca
 yajñopaviti syadi"ti parivrajakadharmesu ca
 gurupanasvadhyayabhojanacamanadinam karmanam
 srutismrtisukartavyataya coditatvadgurvadyupasanangatvena
 yajñopavitasya vihitatvatparityago naivavagantum sakyate /
 yadyapyesanabhyo vyutthanam vidhiyata eva tathapi
 putradyesanabhyastisrbhya eva vyutthanam na tu
 sarvasmatkarmanah karmasadhanacca vyutthanam / sarvaparityage

casrutam krtam syacchutam ca yajñopavitadi hapitam syat /
tatha ca mahanaparadho vihitakaranapratisiddhacarananimittah
krtah syat / tasmadyajñopavitadilingaparityago 'ndhaparamparaiva /
na / "yajñopavitam vedamsca sarva tadvarjayedyatih"iti sruteh /
api ca'tmajñanaparavatmarvasya upanisadah / atma drastavyah
srotavyo mantavya iti hi prastutam sa ca'tmaiva
saksadaparoksatsarvantaro 'sanayadisamsaradharmavarjita ityevam
vijñeya iti tavatprasiddham / sarva hiyamupanisadevampareti
vidhyantarasesatva tavannastyato narthavadah / atmajñanasya
kartavyatvat / atma casanayadidharmavanna bhavatiti
sadhanaphalavilaksano jñatavyah / ate 'vyatirekena'tmano
jñanamavidya / "anyo 'savanyo 'hamasmiti na sa veda" "mrtyoh sa
mrtyumapnoti ya iha naneva
pasyati""ekadhainudrastavyam""ekamevadvitiyam"
"tattvamasi"ityadisrutibhyah / kriyaphalam sadhanam
casanayadisamsaradharmitadatmano 'nyadavidyavisayam / "yatra hi
dvaitamiva bhavati" "anyo 'savanyo 'hamasmiti na sa veda" "atha ye 'nyathato
viduh"ityadivakyasatebhyah / na ca vidyavidye ekasya purusasya yaha
bhavato virodhattamah prakasaviva / tasmadatmavido 'vidyavisayo
'dhikaro na drastavyah kriyakarakaphalabhedarupah / "mrtyoh sa
mrtyumapnoti"ityadi ninditatvat / sarvakriyasadhanaphalanam
cavidyavisayanam tadviparitatmavidyaya hatavyatvenestatvat /
yajñopavitadisadhananam ca tadvisayatvat /
tasmadasadhanaphalasvabhavadatmano 'nyavisaya vilaksanaisana /
ubhe hyete sadhanaphale esane eva bhavatah /
yajñopavitadestatsadhyakarmanam ca sadhanatvat / ubhe hyete
esane eveti hetuvacanenavadharanat /
yajñopavitadisadhanattatsadhyebhyasca karmabhyo
'vidyavisayatvadesanarupatvacca jhisatvyarupatvacca
vyutthanam vidhitsitameva / nanu upanisada atmajñanaparavat
vyutthanasrutih tatstutyartha, na vidhih / na;vidhitsitavijñanena
samanakartrkatvasravanat / na hi akartavyena kartavyasya
samanakartrkatvena vede kadacidapi sravanam
sambhavati;kartavyanameva hi abhipavabahomabhaksanam yatha
sravanam, abhiputya hutva bhaksyantiti,
tadvadatmajñanaisanavyutthanabhiksacaryanam kartavyanameva
samanakartrkatvasravanam bhavet / avidyavisayatvadesanatvacca
arthaprapta atmajñanavidhereva yajñopavitadiparityagah, na tu
vidhatavya iti cet!sutaramatmajñanavidhinaiva vihitasya
samanakartrkatvasravanena dardhyepapattih, tatha bhiksacaryasya
ca / yat punaruktam vartamanapadesadarthavadamatramiti - na,
audumbarayupadividhisamanatvadadosah / 'vyutthaya bhiksacaryam
caranti'ityanena parivrajyam vidhiyate, parivrajyasrame ca
yajñopavitadisadhanani vihitani, lingam ca srutibhih smrtisca /
atastad varjayitva anyasmad vyutthanam esanatve 'piti cet? na,
vijñanasamanakartrkat parivrajyadesanavyutthanalaksanat
parivrajyantaropapatteh;yaddhi tadesanabhyo vyutthanalaksanam

parivrajyam tadatmajñanangam,
 atmajñanavirodhyesanaparityagarupatvat,
 avidyavisayatvaccaisanayah, tadvyatirekena castyasramarupam
 parivrajyam brahmalokadiphalapraptisadhanam, yadvisayam
 yajñopavitadisadhanavidhanam singavidhanam ca / na ca
 esanarupasadhanapadanasya asramadharmamatrena parivrajyantare
 visaye sambhavati sati, sarvopanisadvihitasya atmajñanasya badhanam
 yuktam, yajñopavitadyavidyavisayaisanarupasadhanopaditsayam
 cavasyam asadhanaphalarupasya asanayadisamsaradharmavarjitasya aham
 brahmasmi, ithi vijñanam badhyate, na ca tadradhanam yuktam.
 sarvopanisadam tadarthaparavat / 'bhiksacaryam
 caranti'ityesanam grahayanti srutih svayameva badhata iti cet?
 athapi syadesanabhyo vyutthanam vidhaya punaresanakadesam
 bhiksacaryagrahayanti tatsambaddhamanyadapi grahayatiti cet? na,
 bhiksacaryasyaprayojakatvad hutvottarakalabhaksanat /
 sesapatipattikarmatvadaprayojakam hi tat, asamskaramapi syat, na tu
 bhiksacaryam;niyamadrstasyapi brahmavido 'nistatvat /
 niyamadrstasyanistatve kim bhiksacaryeneti cet! na,
 anyasadhanad vyutthanasya vihitatvat / tathapi kim teneti cet? yadi
 syat, badhamabhyupagamyate hi tat / yani parivrajye 'bhihitani
 vacanani'yajñopavityevadhiyita'ityadini,
 tanyavidvatparivrajyamatravisayaniti parihrtani;itaratha
 atmajñanabadhah syaditi hyuktam,"nirasisamanarambham
 nirnamastaramastutim / aksinam ksinakarmanam tam deva
 brahmane viduh"iti sarvakarmabhavam darsayati
 smrtirvidusah,"vidvamlingo dharmajñah"iti ca / tasmad
 paramahamsaparivrajyameva vyutthanalaksanam pratipadyetatmavit
 sarvakarmasadhanaparityagarupamiti / yasmad purve brahmana
 etamatmanam asadhanaphalasvabhavam viditva sarvasmat
 sadhanaphalasvarupadesanalaksanad vyutthaya bhiksacaryam
 caranti sma, drstadrstatham karma tatsadhanam ca hitva,
 tasmad adyatve 'pi brahmano brahmavit pandityam panditabhavam,
 etadatmavijñanam pandityam, nirvidya nihsesam viditva
 atmavijñanam niravasesam krtvetyarthah - acaryata agamatasca,
 esanabhyo vyutthaya-esanavyutthanavasanameva hi tat
 pandityam
 esanatiraskarodbhavatvadesanavirudvatvat;esanamatiraskrtya
 na hyatmajñanenaiva vihitamesanavyutthanam
 atmajñanasamanakartrkatvapratyayopadanalingasrutyad
 dadhikrtam / tasmadepanabhyo vyutthaya jñanabanabhavena balyena
 tisthaset sthatumicch / sadhanaphalasrayanam hi
 balamitaresamanatmavidam, tad balam hitva vidvan
 asadhanaphalasvarupatmavijñanameva balam tadbhavameva kevalamasrayet,
 tadasrayane hi karananyesanavipaye enam hratva sthapayitum
 nitsahante;jñanabalahinam hi mudhamd
 dastadrstavisayayam esanayamevainam karanani
 niyojayanti;balam nama

atmavidyayasesavisayadrstitiraskaranam;atastadbhavana balyena
tisthaset;tatha"atmana bindate viryam"iti srutyantarata /
"nayamatma balahinena labhyah"iti ca / balyam ca pandityam ca
nirvidya nihsesam krtvatha manananmuniryogi bhavati;etavadvi
brahmanena kartavyam, yaduta sarvanatmapratyayatiraskaranam;etat
krtva krtakrtyo yogi bhavati /
amaunam ca atmajñananatmapratyayatiraskarau
pandityabalyasamjñakau nihsesam krtva, maunam nama
anatmapratyayatiraskaranasya parthavasana phalam, tacca nirvidyatha
brahmanah kutakrtyo bhavati brahmaiva sarvamiti pratyaya upajayate /
sa brahmanah kutakrtyah, ato brahmanah, nirupacaritam hi tada
tasya brahmanyam praptam;kena syat kena caranena bhavet? yena syad
yena caranena bhavet, tenedrsa evayam-yena kenacicarana syat
tenedrsa eva uktalaksana eva brahmano bhavati;yena
kenacicarana neti stutyartham-yeyam brahmanyavastha seyam stuyate,
na tu carane 'nadarah /
ata etasmad brahmanyavasthanada asanayadyatitmasvarupad
nityatrptad anyad avidyavipayam esanalaksanam vastvantaram,
arta vinasi artiparigrhitam, svapnamayamaricyudakasamam asaram,
atmaivakah kevalo nityamukta iti /
tato ha kaholah kaupatakeyah upararama //1//

yat saksadaparoksad brahma sarvantara atmetyuktam, tasya sarvantarasya
svarupadhigamaya a sakalyabrahmanad grantha arabhyate /
prthivyadini hyakasantani bhutani antarvahirbhavana
vyavasthitani;tesam yad bahyam badyam avigamyadhigamya nirakurvan
drastuh saksat sarvantaro 'gauna atma
sarvasamsaradharmavinirmukto darsayitavya ityarambhah----

start brhup 3,6.1

atha hainam gargi vacaknavi papraccha -- yajñavalkyete hovaca | yad
idam sarvam apsv otam ca protam ca kasmin nu khalv apa otas ca
protas ceti | vayau gargiti | kasmin nu khalu vayur otas ca protas ceti
| antariksalokesu gargiti | kasmin nu khalv antariksaloka otas ca
protas ceti | gandharvalokesu gargiti | kasmin nu khalu gandharvaloka
otas ca protas ceti | adityalokesu gargiti | kasmin nu khalv
adityaloka otas ca protas ceti | candralokesu gargiti | kasmin nu
khalu candraloka otas ca protas ceti | naksatralokesu gargiti |
kasmin nu khalu naksatraloka otas ca protas ceti | devalokesu
gargiti | kasmin nu khalu devaloka otas ca protas ceti | indralokesu
gargiti | kasmin nu khalv indraloka otas ca protas ceti |
prajapatilokesu gargiti | kasmin nu khalu prajapatiloka otas ca
protas ceti | brahmalokesu gargiti | kasmin nu khalu brahmaloka otas
ca protas ceti | sa hovaca -- gargi matipraksih | ma te murdha
vyapaptat | anatiprasnyam vai devatam atiprcchasi | gargi
matipraksir iti | tato ha gargi vacaknavy upararama || brhup_3,6.1 ||

brhupbh_3,6.1 atha hainam gargi namatah, vacaknavivacakrorduhita,

papraccha;yajñavalkyeti hovaca;yadidam sarvam parthivam dhatujatam
apsudake otam ca protam ca, otam dirghapatatantuvat protam
tiryaktantuvad viparitam va-adbhih sarvato
'ntarbahirbhutabhirvyaptamityarthah, anyatha saktumustivad
visiryeta / idam tavadanumanamupanyastam-yat karyam paricchinnam
sthulam, karanenaparicchinnena suksmena vyaptamitid
dastam-yatha prthivi adbhih, tathapurvam
purvamuttarenottarena vyapina bhavitavyam, ityesa a
sarvantaratmanah prasnarthah / tatra bhutani pañca
samhatanyevottaramuttaram suksamabhavena vyapakena karanarupena
ca vyavatisthante, na ca paramatmanor'vak
tadvayatirekenavastvantaramasti"satyasya satyam"iti sruteh / satyam ca
bhutapañcakam satyasya satyam ca para atma / kasminnu khalvapa
otascaprotasceti-tasamapi karyatvat sthulatvat paricchinnatvacca
kacidvi otaprotabhavena bhavitavyam;kva tasametayotabhava iti /
evamutarottarapraksanasangoyojayitavyah / vayau gargiti /
nanvagnaviti vaktavyam!naipa dosah, agneh parthivam va apyam va
dhatumanasritya itarabhutavat svatantryena atmalabho nastiti
tasminnotaprotabhavo nopadisyate / kasminnu khalu vayurotasca
protascetyantariksalokesu gargiti tanyeva bhutani
samhatanyantariksalokah, tanyapi gandharvalokesu, gandharvaloka
adityalokesu, adityalokascandralokesu, candraloka naksatralokesu,
naksatraloka devalokesu, devaloka indralokesu, indraloka
viratsarirammakesu bhutesu prajapatilokesu, prajapatiloka
brahmalokesu /
brahmaloka nama andarammakani bhutani;sarvatra hi
suksmataratamyakramena prapyubhogasrayakaraparinatani bhutani
samhatani tanyeva pañceti bahuvacanamañji /
kasminnu khalu brahmaloka otasca protasceti-sa hovaca yajñavalkyo he
gargi matipraksih svam prasnam, nyayaprakaramatitya agamena
prastabyam devatamanumanena ma praksirityarthah,
prchantasyasca ma te tava murdha siro vyapatad vispastam
patet;devatayah svapasna agamavisayah;tam
prasnavisayamatikranto gargyah prasnah;anumanikatvat sa yasya
devatayah prasnah satiprasnya, natiprasnyanatiprasnya,
svapasravisyayaiva, kevalagamagamyetyarthah, tamanatiprasnyam vai
devatamatiprcchasi /
ato gargi matipraksih, martum cennecchasi /
tato ha gargi vacaknavi upararama //1//

iti trtiyadyaye sasthan gargibrahmanam //6//
idanim brahmalokanamantaratamam sutram va ktavyamiti tadartha
arambhah, tacca agamenaiva prastavyamititihasesa agamopanyasah
kriyate--

start brhup 3,7.1

athainam uddalaka arunih papraccha -- yajñavalkyeti hovaca | madresv

avasama patañcalasya kapyasya grhesu yajñam adhiyanah | tasyasid
bharya gandharvagrhitā | tam aprcchama -- ko 'siti | so 'bravit
kabandha atharvana iti | so 'bravit patañcalam kapyam yajñikams
ca -- vettha nu tvam kapyā tat sutram yasminn ayam ca lokah paras ca
lokah sarvani ca bhutani samdrbdhani bhavantiti | so 'bravit
patañcalah kapyo naham tad bhagavan vedeti | so 'bravit patañcalam
kapyam yajñikams ca | vettha nu tvam kapyā tam antaryaminam ya
imam ca lokam param ca lokam sarvani ca bhutany antaro yamayati |
so 'bravit patañcalah kapyo naham tam bhagavan vedeti | so 'bravit
patañcalam kapyam yajñikams ca | yo vai tat kapyā sutram
vidyat tam cantaryaminam iti sa brahmavit sa lokavit sa devavit sa
vedavit sa atmavit sa sarvavit | iti tebhyo 'bravit | tad aham veda | tac
cet tvam yajñavalkya sutram avidvams tam cantaryaminam
brahmagavir udajase murdha te vipatīsyati | veda va aham gautama tat
sutram tam cantaryaminam iti | yo va idam kasca bruyad veda
vedeti yatha vettha tatha bruhi || brhup_3,7.1 ||

brhupbh_3,7.1 atha hainamuddalako namatah, arunasyapatyamarunih
paprachā;yajñavalkyēti hovaca;madresu desesvavasamositavantah,
patañcalasya-patañcalo namatastasyaiva kapigotrasya kapyasya grhesu
yajñamadhiyana yasastradhyayanam kurvanah / tasyasid
bharya gandharvagrhitā;tamaprcchama-ko 'siti;so 'bravit kabandho
namatah, atharvano 'patyamatharvana iti / so 'bravid gandharvah
patañcalam kapyam yajñikamsca tacchipyān-vettha nu tvam he
kapyā janise tat sutram? kim tat? yena sutrenayam ca leka idam
ca janma, parasca lokah param ca pratipattavyam janma, sarvani ca
bhutani brahmadistambaparyantani, sandrbdhani sangrathitani sragiva
sutrena vistabdhani bhavanti yena-tat kim sutram vettha? so
'bravidevam prstah kapyah-naham tad bhagavan vedeti, tat
sutram naham jane he bhagavanniti sampujayannaha / so 'bravit
punargandharva upadhyayamasmamsca-vettha na tvam kapyā
tamantaryaminam? antaryamiti visesyate-ya imam ca lokam param ca
lokam sarvani ca bhutani yo 'ntarabhyantarāh san yamayati niyamayati,
daruyantramiva bramayati, svam svamucitavyaparam karayatiti / so
'bravidevamuktah patañcalah kapyah-naham tam jane bhagavanniti
sampujayannaha / so 'bravit
punargandharvah;sutratadantargatantaryaminorvijñanam stuyate-yah
kascid vai tat sutram he kapyā bavidyad vijaniyat tam
cantaryaminam sutrantargatam tasyaiva sutrasya niyantaram vidyat
yah-ityevamuktēna prakarena, sa hi brahmavita paramatmavit sa
lokamsca bhuradinantaryamina niyamyamanamllokan vetti, sa
devamscagnyadimllokino janati, vedamsca sarvapramanabhutan
vetti, bhutani ca brahmadini sutrena dhiyamanani
tadantargatenantaryamina niyamyamanani vetti, sa atmanam ca
kartrtvabhoktrtvavisistam tenaivantaryamina niyamyamanam
vetti, sarvam ca jagata tathabhutam vettiti /
evam stute sutrantaryamivijñāne pralubdhah kapyo 'bhimukhibhutah,

vayam ca;tebhyascasmabhyamabhimukhibhutebhyobraivid gandharvah
sutrantaryaminam ca;tadaham sutranitaryamivijñanam veda
gandharvallabdhagamah san /
taced yajñavalkya sutram tam cantaryaminamavidvamscebrahmavit
san yadi brahmagavirudajatase brahmaidam svabhuta ga udajase unnayasi
tvam anyayena, tato macchapadagdhasya murdha siraste tava vispastam
satisyati /
evamukto yajñavalkya ahaveda janamyaham he gautameti gotratah, tat
sutram yad gandharvastubhyamuktavan yam cantaryaminam gandharvad
viditavanto yuyam, tam cantaryaminam vedahamiti /
evamukto pratyaha gautamah-yah kascit prakrta idam yattavayoktam
bruyat-katham? veda vedeti-atmanam slaglayan, kim tena garjitena
karyena darsaya;yatha vetya tatha bruhati //1//

start brhup 3,7.2

sa hovaca -- vayur vai gautama tat sutram | vayuna vai gautama
sutrenayam ca lokah paras ca lokah sarvani ca bhutani
samdrbdhani bhavanti | tasmad vai gautama purusam pretam ahur
vyasramsisisatasyanganiti | vayuna hi gautama sutrena
samdrbdhani bhavantiti | evam evaitad yajñavalkya | antaryaminam
bruhati || brhup_3,7.2 ||

brhupbh_3,7.2 sa hovaca yajñavalkyah /
brahmaloka yasminnotasca protasca vartamanekale, yatha prthivyapsu,
tat sutram agamagamyam vattavyamiti tadartham
prasnantaramutthapitam;atastannirnayayaha-vayurvai gautama tat sutram,
nanyat;vayuriti suksmamakasavadvistambhakam prthivyadinam,
yadatmakam saptadasavidham lingam karmavasanasamavayi
praninam, yattat samastivyastyatmakam, yasya bahya medah
saptasapta marudranah samudrasyevormayah, tadetad vayavyam tattvam
sutramilyabhidhiyate /
vayuna vai gautama sutrenayam ca lokah parasca lokah sarvani ca
bhutani sandrbdhani bhavanti sanprathitani bhavantiti prasiddhametat /
asti ca loke prasiddhih, katham? yasmad vayuh sutram, vayuna
vidhrtam sarvam, tasmad vai gautama purusam pretamahuh kathayanti -
vyasramsipata visrastanyasyapurussyanganiti;sutrapagame hi
manyadinam protani yad yasyanganiti syustato yuktametad vayvapagame
'vasramsanamanganam ato vayuna hi gautama sutrena sandrbdhani
bhavantiti nigamayati /
evamevaitad yajñavalkya samyaguktam sutram;tadantargatam tvidanim
tasyaiva sutrasya niyantaramantaryaminam bruhityukta aha //2//

start brhup 3,7.3

yah prthiviyam tisthan prthivya antaro yam prthivi na veda
yasya prthivi sariram yah prthivim antaro yamayaty esa ta
atmantaryamy amrtah || brhup_3,7.3 ||
brhupbh_3,7.3 yah prthiviyam tisthan bhavati, so 'ntaryami,
sarvah prthiviyam tisthatiti sarvatra prasango ma bhuditi

visinasti - prthivya antaro 'bhyantaraha /
tatratat syat prthividevataya antaryamityata aha -
yamantaryaminam prthivi devatapi na veda mayyanyah kascidvartata
iti /

yasya prthivi sariram-yasya ca prthivyeva sariram,
nanyat-prthividevataya yacchariram, tadeva sariram yasya,
sariragrahanam copalaksanartham, karanam ca prthivyah,
tasya svakarmaprayuktam hi karyam ca prthividevatayah, tadasya
svakarmabhavadantaryamino nityamuktatvat /
pararthakartavyatasvabhavatvat parasya yat karyam karanam ca
tadevasya, na svatah, tadaha-yasya prthivi sariramiti /
devatakaryakaranasyesvarasaksimatrasannidhyena hi
niyamenapravrttinivrtti syatam;ya idrgisvaro narayanakhyah,
prthirvi prthividevatam, yamayati niyamayati svavyapare, antaro
'bhyantarastisthan, esa ta atma, te tava, mama ca sarvabhutanam
cetyupalaksanarthametata;antaryami yastvayaprstah, amrtah
sarvasamsaradharmavarjita ityetat //3//

start brhup 3,7.4-14

yo 'psu tisthann adbhyo 'ntaro yam apo na vidur yasyapah sariram yo
'po 'ntaro yamayaty esa ta atmantaryamy amrtah || brhup_3,7.4 ||yo
'gnau tisthann agner antaro yam agnir na veda yasyagnih sariram yo
'gnim antaro yamayaty esa ta atmantaryamy amrtah || brhup_3,7.5 ||yo
'ntarikse tisthann antariksad antaro yam antariksam na veda
yasyantariksam sariram yo 'ntariksam antaro yamayaty esa ta
atmantaryamy amrtah || brhup_3,7.6 ||yo vayau tisthan vayor antaro
yam vayur na veda yasya vayuh sariram yo vayum antaro yamayaty esa
ta atmantaryamy amrtah || brhup_3,7.7 ||yo divi tisthan divo 'ntaro
yam dyaur na veda yasya dyauh sariram yo divam antaro yamayaty esa ta
atmantaryamy amrtah || brhup_3,7.8 ||ya aditye tisthann adityad
antaro yam adityo na veda yasyadityah sariram ya adityam antaro
yamamayaty esa ta atmantaryamy amrtah || brhup_3,7.9 ||yo diksu
tisthan digbhyo 'ntaro yam diso na vidur yasya disah sariram yo
diso 'ntaro yamayaty esa ta atmantaryamy amrtah || brhup_3,7.10
||yas candratarake tisthann candratarakad antaro yam candratarakam
na veda yasya candratarakam sariram yas candratarakam antaro yamayaty
esa ta atmantaryamy amrtah || brhup_3,7.11 ||ya akase tisthann
akasad antaro yam akaso na veda yasyakasih sariram ya akasam
antaro yamayaty esa ta atmantaryamy amrtah || brhup_3,7.12 ||yas
tamasi tisthams tamaso 'ntaro yam tamo na veda yasya tamah
sariram yas tamo 'ntaro yamayaty esa ta atmantaryamy amrtah ||
brhup_3,7.13 ||yas tejasi tisthams tejaso 'ntaro yam tejo na veda yasya
tejah sariram yas tejo 'ntaro yamayaty esa ta atmantaryamy
amrtah || brhup_3,7.14 ||

brhupbh_3,7.4-14 samanamanyat /

yo 'psu tisthan-agnau, antarikse, vayau, divi, aditye,
yastamasyavaranaatmake bahye tamasi, tejasi tadviparite prakasasamanye

ityevamadhidaivatam antaryamivisayam darsanam devatasu /
athadhibhutam bhutesu brahmadistambaparyantesu
antaryamidasanamadhhibhutam // 4 -14 //

start brhup 3,7.15-23

athadhibhutam | yah sarvesu bhutesu tisthan sarvebhyo bhutebhyo
'ntaro yam sarvani bhutani na vidur yasya sarvani bhutani
sariram yah sarvani bhutany antaro yamayaty esa ta atmantaryamy
amrtah | ity adhibhutam || brhup_3,7.15 ||

athadhyatmam | yah prane tisthan pranad antaro yam prano na
veda yasya pranah sariram yah pranam antaro yamayati esa ta
atmantaryamy amrtah || brhup_3,7.16 ||yo vaci tisthan vaco 'ntaro
yam van na veda yasya vak sariram yo vacam antaro yamayaty esa ta
atmantaryamy amrtah || brhup_3,7.17 ||yas caksusi tisthañ

caksuso 'ntaro yam caksur na veda yasya caksuh sariram yas
caksur antaro yamayaty esa ta atmantaryamy amrtah || brhup_3,7.18

||yah srotre tisthañ chrotrad antaro yam srotram na veda yasya
srotram sariram yah srotram antaro yamayaty esa ta atmantaryamy
amrtah || brhup_3,7.19 ||yo manasi tisthan manaso 'ntaro yam mano na
veda yasya manah sariram yo mano 'ntaro yamayaty esa ta atmantaryamy

amrtah || brhup_3,7.20 ||yas tvaci tisthams tvaco 'ntaro yam tvan
na veda yasya tvak sariram yas tvacam antaro yamayaty esa ta
atmantaryamy amrtah || brhup_3,7.21 ||yo vijñane tisthan

vijñanad antaro yam vijñanam na veda yasya vijñanam sariram yo
vijñanam antaro yamayaty esa ta atmantaryamy amrtah || brhup_3,7.22

||

yo retasi tistham retaso 'ntaro yam reto na veda yasya retah
sariram yo reto 'ntaro yamayaty esa ta atmantaryamy amrtah |

adrsto drastasrutah srotamato mantavijñato vijñata |

nanyo 'to 'sti drasta nanyo 'to 'sti srota nanyo 'to 'sti manta

nanyo 'to 'sti vijñata | esa ta atmantaryamy amrtah | ato 'nyad

artam | tato hoddalaka arunir upararama || brhup_3,7.23 ||

brhupbh_3,7,15-23 athadhyatmam-yah prane pranavayusahite ghrane,

yo vaci, caksusi, srotre, manasi, tvaci, vijñane, budvau, retasi

prajanane / kasmata punah karanat prthivyadidevata mahabhagah

satyo manusyadivatamani tisthantamatmano

niyantaramantaryaminam na vidurityata aha-adrstenad dasto na

visayibhutah caksurdarsanasya kasyacit, svayam tu caksusi

sannihitavadd dasisvarupa iti drasta / tathasrutah

srotragocaravamanapannah kasyacit, svayam tvaluptasravanasaktih

sarvasrotresu sannihitavachracota / tathamato

manahsankalpavisayatamanapannah;drstasrute eva hi sarvah

sankalpayati;uddrstatvadaksutatvadevamatah;allaptamananasaktitv

at sarvamanahsu sannihitavacca manta /

tathavijñato niscayagocaratanapannorupadivat lasukhadivadva,

svayam tvaluptavijñanasaktitvattatsannidhanacca vijñata /

tatra yam prthivi na veda yam sarvani bhutani na viduriti canye
niyantavya vijñataro 'nyo niyanta antaryamiti praptam,
tadanyatvasankanivrttyarthamucyate - nanyo 'tah, nanyah ato
'smadantaryamino nanyo 'sti drasta, tatha nanyo 'to 'sti manta,
nanyo 'to 'sti srota, nanyo 'to 'sti manta, nanyo 'to 'sti vijñata /
yasmāt paro nasti drasta srota manta vijñata, yo 'drsto
drasta, asrutah srota, amato manta, avijñato vijñata,
amrtah sarvasamsaradharmavarjitah sarvasamsarinam
karmaphalavibhagakarta - esa te atmantaryamyamrtah
asmadisvaradatmano 'nyadartam /
tato hi uddalaka arunirupararama //15//

-23 //

iti trtiyadyaye saptamamantaryamibrahmanam //7//
atah paramasanayadivinirmuktam nirupadhikam saksadaparoksat
sarvantaram brahma vaktavyamityata arambhah -

start brhup 3,8.1

atha ha vacaknavy uvaca -- brahmana bhagavanto hantaham imam dvau
prasnau praksyami | tau cen me vivaksyati | na vai jatu yusmakam
imam kascid brahmodyam jeteti | prccha gargiti || brhup_3,8.1 ||

brhupbh_3,8.1 atha ha vacaknavyuvaca /
sarvam yajñavalkyena nisiddha murdhapatabhayaduparata sati punah
prastum brahmananujñam prarthayate - he brahmana
bhagavantah pujavantah srnuta mama vacah;hantahamimam
yajñavalkyam punardvai prasnau praksyami, yadyanumatirbhavatamasti;tau
prasnau cedyadi vaksyati kathayisyati me, kathañcinna vai jatu kadacid
yusmakam madhye imam yajñavalkyam kascid brahmodyam
brahmavadanam prati jeta na vai kascid bhavediti /
evamukta brahmana anujñam pradaduh - prccha gargiti //1//

start brhup 3,8.2

sa hovaca -- aham vai tva yajñavalkya yatha kasyo va vaideho
vograputra ujjyam dhanur adhijyam krtva dvau banavantau
sapatnativyadhinau haste krtvopottisthed evam evaham tva
dvabhyam prasnabhyam upodastham | tau me bruhati | prccha gargiti
|| brhup_3,8.2 ||

brhupbh_3,8.2 labdhanujña ha yajñavalkyam sa hovaca - aham vai tva
tvam dvau prasnau praksymityanusajyate;kau taviti jijñasayam
tayorduruttaratvadyotayitum drstantapurvakam tavaha - he
yajñavalkya yatha loke kasyah kasisu bhavah kasyah,
prasiddham sauryam kasye, vaideho va videhanam va raja,
ugraputrah suranvaya ityarthah, ujjyam avataritajyakam dhanuh
punaradhijyam aropitalyakam krtva dvau banavantau banasabdena
saragre yo vamsakhandah samdhiyate, tena vinapi saro
bhavatityato visinasti banavantaviti - dvau banavantau sarau,

tayoreva visesanam sapatnativyadhinau satroh
pidakaravatisayena, haste krtvopottisthet samipata atmanam
darsayet evamevahan tva tvam sarasthaniyabhyam prasnabhyam
dvabhyamupodastham utthitavatyasmi tvatsamipe /
tau me bruhati - brahmaviccet /
ahetarah - prccha gargiti //2//

start brhup 3,8.3

sa hovaca -- yad urdhvam yajñavalkya divo yad avak prthivya yad
antara dyavaprthivi ime yad bhutam ca bhavac ca bhavisyac cety
acaksate kasmims tad otam ca protam ceti || brhup_3,8.3 ||
brhupbh_3,8.3 sa hovaca - yadurdhvamupari divahandakapalad
yaccavagadhah prthivya adho 'ndakapalat, yaccantara madhye
dyavaprthivi dyavaprthivyoh andakapalayoh, ime ca
dyavaprthivi, yad bhutam yaccatitam, bhavacca vartamanam
svavyaparastham, bhavisyacca vartamanadurdhvakalabhavilingagamyam -
yat sarvam tadacaksate kathayantyagamatah - tat sarvam dvaitajata
yasminnekibhavatityarthah - tat sutrasamjñam purvoktam
kasminnotam ca protam ca prthividhaturivapsu //3//

start brhup 3,8.4

sa hovaca -- yad urdhvam gargi divo yad avak prthivya yad antara
dyavaprthivi ime yad bhutam ca bhavac ca bhavisyac cety acaksata
akase tad otam ca protam ceti || brhup_3,8.4 ||
brhupbh_3,8.4 sa hovacetarah - he gargi yat tvayoktam'urdhvam
divah'ityadi, tat sarvam yat sutramacaksate tat sutram, akase
tadotam protam ca, yadetad vyakrtam sutratmakam
jagadavyakrtakase, apsviva prthividhatuh, trisvapi kalesu
vartate utpattau sthitau laye ca //4//

start brhup 3,8.5

sa hovaca -- namas te 'stu yajñavalkya yo ma etam vyavoco 'parasmai
dharayasveti prccha gargiti || brhup_3,8.5 ||
brhupbh_3,8.5 punah sa hovaca;namaste 'stvityadi prasnasya
durvacatvapradasanartham;yo me mamaitam prasnayam vyavoco
visesanapakrtavanasi;etasya durvacatve karanam - sutrameva
tavadagamyamitarairdurvacyam, kimuta tat, yasminnotam ca protam ceti;ato
namo 'stu te tubhyam /
aparasmai dvitiyaya prasnaya dharayasva drdhikurvatanamityarthah
/
prccha gargititara aha //5//

start brhup 3,8.6

sa hovaca -- yad urdhvam yajñavalkya divo yad avak prthivya yad
antara dyavaprthivi ime yad bhutam ca bhavac ca bhavisyac cety
acaksate kasmims tad otam ca protam ceti || brhup_3,8.6 ||
brhupbh_3,8.6 vyakhyatamanyat;sa hovaca yadurdhvam
yajñavalkyaityadiprasnah prativacanam ca
uktasyaivarthasyavadharanartham punarucyate;na

kiñcidapurvamarthantaramucyate //6//

start brhup 3,8.7

sa hovaca -- yad urdhvam gargi divo yad avak prthivya yad antara
dyavaprthivi ime yad bhutam ca bhavac ca bhavisyac cety acaksata
akasa eva tad otam ca protam ceti | kasmin nu khalv akasa otas ca
protas ceti || brhup_3,8.7 ||

brhupbh_3,8.7 sarvam yathoktam gargya pratyuccarya tameva
purvoktamarthamavadharitavanakasa eveti yajñavalkyah /
gargyaha-kasminnu khalvakasa otasca protasceti / akasameva tavat
kalatrayatitvad durvacyam, tato 'pi kastataramaksaram
yasminnakasamotam ca protam ca, ato 'vacyamitiktva, na pratipadyate
sa apratipattirnama nigrasthanam tarkikasamaye;athavacyamapi
vaksyati, tathapi vipratipattirnama nigrasthanam;virudva pratipattirhi
sa, yadavacyasya vadanam;ato durvacanam prasnman manyate gargi // 7 //
tad dosadvayamapi parijihirpanaha-

start brhup 3,8.8

sa hovaca -- etad vai tad aksaram gargi brahmana abhivadanty
asthulam ananv ahrasvam adirgham alohitam asneham acchayam atamo 'vayv
anakasam asangam arasam agandham acaksuskam asrotram avag amano
'tejaskam apranam amukham agatram anantaram abahyam (var for agatram:
amatram) | na tad asnati kim cana | na tad asnati kas cana ||
brhup_3,8.8 ||

brhupbh_3,8.8 sa hovaca yajñavalkyah-etad vai tad yat prstavatyasi
kasminnu khalvakasa otasca protasceti, kim tat? aksaram-yanna
ksiyate na ksaratiti vaksaram-tadaksaram he gargi brahmana
brahmavido 'bhivadanti / brahmanabhivadanakathanena-nahamavacyam
vaksyami na cana pratipadyeyam-ityevam dopadrayam pariharati /
evamapakute prasne punargargyah prativacanam drastavyam-bruhi
kim tadaksaram? yad brahmana abhivadanti, ityukta aha-prasthulam
tat sthuladanyat, evam tarhyanu? ananu, astu tarhi hasvam,
ahasvam;evam tarhi dirgham, napi dirghamadirgham;evametaiscaturbhih
parimanapratisedhairdavyadharmah pratisidvah, na dravyam
tadaksaramityarthah / astu tarhi lohito gunah, tato
'pyanyadalohitam;agneyo guno lohita;bhavatu tarhyapyam snehanam, na,
asnehanam;astu tarhicchaya, sarvathapyanirdesyatvat, chayaya
apyanyadacchayam;astu tarhi tamah, atamah;bhavatu vayustarhi,
avayuh;bhavettarhyakasam, anakasam;bhavatu tarhi sangatmakam
jatuvat, asangam'raso 'stu tarhi, arasam;tatha gandho 'stvagandham;astu
tarhi caksuh, acaksuskam-na hi caksurasya karanam vidyate 'to
'caksuskam;"pasyatyacaksuh"iti mantravarnat / tathasrotram;"sa
srnotyakarnah"iti;bhavatu tarhi
vagavak;tathamanah;tathatejaskam-avidyamanam tejo 'sya tadatejaskam;na
hi tejo 'gnyadiprakasavadasya vidyate;apranam-adhyatmiko
vayuhpratisidhyate 'pranamiti;mukham tarhi dvaram

tadamukham;amannam-miyate yena tanmatram amatram matrarupam tanna
bhavati, na tena kiñcinmiyate;astu tarhicchidravat,
anantaram-nasyantaramasti;sambhavet tarhi bahistasya, abahyam;astu tarhi
bhaksayitr tat na tadasnati kñcina;bhavettarhi bhaksyam kasyacit, na
tadasnati kascana;sarvavisesanarahitamityarthah;ekamevadvitiyam
hi tat kena kim visisyate // 8 //

anekavisesanapratisedhaprayasadastitvam tavadaksarasyopagamitam
srutya;tathapi lokabudvimapeksya sankyate yatah, ato
'stivayanumanam pramanamupanyasyati-

start brhup 3,8.9

etasya va aksarasya prasasane gargi suryacandramasau vidhrtau
tisthatah | etasya va aksarasya prasasane gargi dyavaprthivyau
vidhrte tisthatah | etasya va aksarasya prasasane gargi nimesa
muhurta ahoratranay ardhamasa masa rtavah samvatsara iti
vidhrtas tisthanti | etasya va aksarasya prasasane gargi pracyo
'nya nadyah syandante svetebyah parvatebhyah praticyo 'nya yam
yam ca disam anu | etasya va aksarasya prasasane gargi manusyah
prasasanti yajamanam deva darvim pitaro 'nvayattah || brhup_3,8.9
||va aksarasy a prasasane gargi dadato manusyah prasamsanti,
yajamanam devah, darvim pitaro 'nvayattah // 9 //

brhupbh_3,8.9 etasya va aksarasya;yadetadadhigatamaksaram sarvantaram
saksadaparoksadbrahma, ya atma asanayadidharmatitah, etasya va
aksarasya prasasane-yatha rajñah prasasane rajyamasphutitam
niyatam vartate, evamatasyaksarasya prasasane he gargi
suryacandramaso ahoratrayorlokapradipau, tadarthyena prasasitra
tabhyam nirvatyamanalokaprayojanavijñanavata nirmittau ca, syatam
sadharanasarvaprani prakasopakarakatvallaukikapradipavat /
tasmadasti tad yena vidhrtavisvarau svatantrau sastau nirmittau
tisthato niyatadesakalanimittodayastamayavrdhiksayabhyam
vartete;tadastyevametayoh prasasitraksaram,
pradipakartrvidharayitvat / etasya va aksarasya prasasane gargi
dyavaprthivi ca savayavatvat sphutanasvabhava api satyau gurutvat
patanasvabhava samyuktatvad viyogasvabhava
cetanavadabhimanidevatadhithitvat svatantra api etasyaksarasya
prasasane vartete vidhrte tisthatah;etaddhyaksaram
sarvavyavasthasetuh sarvamyadavidharanam, ato nasyaksarasya
prasasanam dyavaprthivyavatikramatah;tasmad
siddhamasyastitvamaksarasya avyabhicari hi tallingam, yad
dyavaprthivyau niyate vartete;cetanavantam
prasasitaramasarinamantarena naitad yuktam / "yena dyaaurugra
prthivi ca drsta"iti mantravarnat / etasya va aksarasya
prasasane gargi, nimesa muhurta ityete kalavayavah sarvasya
atitanagatavartamanasya janimatah kalayitarah - yatha loke
prabhuna niyato ganakah sarvamayam vyayam capramatto ganayati,
tatha prabhusthaniya esam kalavayavanam niyanta / tatha

pracayah pragañcanah purvadiggamana nadyah syandante sravanti
svetebhyo himavadadibhyah parvatebhyo giribhyo gangadya nadyastasca
yatha pravartita eva niyatah pravartante 'nyathapi
pravartitumutsahantyah, tadetallingam prasastuh / praticyo 'nyah
praticim disamañcanti sindhvadya nadyah, anyasca yam yam
disamanupravrttastam tam na vyabharanti;tacca singam / kiñca
dadato hiranyadin prayacchata atmapidam kurvato 'pi pramanajña
api manusyah prasamsanti;tatra yacca diyate, ye ca dadati, ye ca
pratigrhanti, tesamihaiva samagama vilayascanvakso
drsyate;adrstastu parah samagamah, tathapi manusya dadatam
danaphalena samyogam pasyantah pramanajñataya prasamsanti;
tacca, karmaphalena samyojayitari kartuh karmaphalavibhagajñe
prasastaryasati na syat;danakriyayah
pratyaksavinastivat;tasmadasti danakartrnam phalena
samyojayita / apurvamiti cet? tatsadbhave pramananupapatteh
prasasturapiti cet / na, agamatatparyasya siddhatvat;avocama dyagamasya
vastuparatvat / kiñcanyat, apurvakalpanayam carthapatteh, ksayo
'nyathavopapatteh / sevaphalasya sevyat praptidarsanat / sevyasca
kriyatvat, tatsamanyacca vagadanahomadinam sevyad isvaradeh
phalapraptirupapadyate drstakriyadharmasamarthyamaparityajyaiva
phalapraptikalpanopapattau drstakriyadharmasamarthyaparityago na
nyayyah / kalpanadhikyacca, isvarah kalpvo 'purva va? tatra
kriyayasca svabhavah sevyat phalapraptirdrsta na tvapurvat;na
capurvam drstam;tatrapurvamadrtam kalpayitavyam tasya ca
phaladatrve samarthyam, samarthyeh ca sati danam cabhyadhikamiti /
iha tu isvarasya sevyasya sadbhavamatram kalpyam, na tu
phaladanasamarthyam datrtvam ca, sevyat phalapraptidarsanat /
anumanam ca darsitam -'dyavaprthivya vidhrte tisthatah'ityadi
/

tatha ca yajamanam deva isvarah santo jivanarthe 'nugatah,
carapurodasadyupajivanaprayojanena, anyathapi jivitumutsahantah
krpanam dinam vrttimasritya sthitah, tacca prasastuh
prasasanat syat /
tatha pitaro 'pi tadartham darvi darvihomamanvayatta anugata
ityarthah, samanam sarvamanyat //9//

itascasti tadaksaram smattadajñane niyata samsaropapattih /
bhavitavyam tu tena, yadvijñanat tadvicchedah, nyayopapatteh / nanu
kriyata eva tadvicchittih syaditi cet? na -

start brhup 3,8.10

yo va etad aksaram gargy aviditvasmiml loke juhote yajate tapas tapyate
bahuni varsasahasrany antavad evasya tad bhavati yo va etad aksaram
aviditva gargy aviditvasmal lokat praiti sa krpanah | atha ya etad
aksaram garga viditvasmal lokat praiti sa brahmanah ||
brhup_3,8.10 ||

brhupbh_3,8.10 yo va etadaksaram he garga aviditvavijñaya asmimlloke

juhōti yajata tapastapyate yadyapi bahuni varsasahasrani, antavad evasya
tat phalam bhavati, tatphalopabhogante ksiyanta evasya karmani /
api ca yadvijñanat karpanyatyayah samsaravicchedah,
yadvijñanabhavacca karmakrt krpanah
krtaphalasyaivopabhoktajanamanaprabandharudhah samsarati,
tadastyaksaram prasasitr;tadetaducyate - yo va etadaksaram
gargyaviditva asmallokat praiti sa krpanah, panakrita iva
dasadih /
atha ya etadaksaram gargi viditva asmallokat praiti sa brahmanah
//10//

agnerdahanaprakasakatvat svabhavikasya prasastrvamacetanasyaivetyata
aha -

start brhup 3,8.11

tad va etad aksaram gargy adrstam drastrasrutam
srotramatham mantravijñatam vijñatr | nanyad ato 'sti drastr |
nanyad ato 'sti srotr | nanyad ato 'sti mantr | nanyad ato 'sti
vijñatr | etasmin nu khalv aksare gargy akasa otas ca protas ca ||
brhup_3,8.11 ||

brhupbh_3,8.11 tad va etadaksaram gargi adrstam na kenacid
drstam, avisayatvat svayam tu drastr drstisvarupatvat
/ tatha srutam srotravisayatvat, svayam srotr srutisvarupatvat
/ tathamatham manaso 'visayatvat, svayam mantrmatisvarupatvat /
tathavijñatam buddheravisayatvat, svayam vijñatr
vijñanasvarupatvat / kiñca nanyadato 'smadaksaradasti - nasti
kiñcid drastr darsanakriyakartr;etadevaksaram
darsanakriyakartr sarvatra / tatha nanyadato 'sti
srotr;tadevaksaram srotr sarvatra /
nanyadato 'sti mantr;tadevaksaram mantr sarvatra sarvamanodvarena
/
nanyadato 'sti vijñatr vijñanakriyakartr, tadevaksaram
sarvabuddhidvarena vijñanakriyakartr, nacetanam pradhanamanyad va
/
etasminnu khalvaksare gargyakasa otasca protasceti /
yadeva saksadaparoksadbranma, ya atma sarvantaro 'sanayadi
samsaradharmatitah, yasminnakasa otasca protasca, esa para
kastha, esa para gatih, etat param brahma, etat
prthivyaderakasantasya satyasya satyam //11//

start brhup 3,8.12

sa hovaca -- brahmana bhagavantas tad eva bahu manyadhvam yad asman
namaskarena mucyedhvam | na vai jatu yusmakam imam kascid
brahmodyam jeteti | tato ha vacaknavy upararama || brhup_3,8.12 ||

brhupbh_3,8.12 sa hovaca - he brahmana bhagavantah srnuta
madiyam vacah;tadeva bahu manyadhvam;kim tat? yadasmad

yajñavalkyannamaskarena mucyedhvam - asmai namaskaram krtva tadeva
 bahu manyadhvamityarthah;jayastvasya manasapi na asamsaniyah, kimuta
 karyatah;kasmat? na vai yusmakam madhye jatu kadacidapimam
 yajñavalkyam brahmodyam prati jeta / prasnau cenamahyam vaksyati,
 na jeta bhaviteti purvameva maya pratijñatam;adyapi mamayameva
 niscayah - brahmodyam pratyettulyo na kascid vidyata iti / tato ha
 vacaknavyupararama / atra antaryamibrahmane etad uktam - yam prthivi
 na veda, yam sarvani bhutani na vidiriti ca / yamantaryaminam na
 vidurye ca na viduryacca tadaksaram darsanadakriyakartrtvena
 sarvesam cetanadidhaturityuktam-kastvesam visesah kim va
 samanyamiti / tatra kecidacaksate-parasya mahasamudrasthanayasya
 brahmano 'ksarasya
 apracalitatvarupasyesatpracalitavasthantaryami;atyantapracalitavastha
 ksetrajñah, yastam na vedantaryaminam;tathanyah
 pañcavasthah parikalpayanti, tatha astavastha brahmano
 bhavantiti vadanti / anye 'ksarasya saktaya eta iti vadanti,
 anantasaktimadaksaramiti ca / anye tvaksarasya vikara iti vadanti /
 avasthasakti tavannopapadyeto aksarasya,
 asanayadisamsaradharmatitavsruteh / na
 hyasanayadyatitavamasanayadidharmavadavasthavattvam caikasya
 yugapadupapadyate;tatha saktimattvam ca / vikaravayavatve ca dosah
 pradarsitascaturthe / tasmadeta asatyah sarvah kalpanah /
 kastarhi meda esam? upadhikrta iti brumah;na svata esam medo
 'medo va, saindhavaghanavat
 prajñanadhanaikarasasvamavyat,"apurvamanaparamanantaramabahyam""ayamatm
 a brahma"iti ca sruteh / "savahyabhyantaro hyajah"iti catharvane /
 tasmannirupadhikasyatmano
 nirupakhyatvannirvisesatvadekatvacca"neti neti"iti vyapadeso bhavati
 / avidyakamakarmavisistakaryakaranopadhiratma samsari jiva
 ucyate / nityaniratisayajñana sakyupadhiratmantaryamisvara ucyate,
 sa eva nirupadhih kevalah sudvah svena svabhavenaksaram para
 ucyate, tatha
 hiranyagarmavyakrtadevatatajatipindamanusyatyakpretadikaryakara
 nopadh ibhirvisistastadakhyaastadarupo bhavati / tatha"tadejati
 tannaijati"iti vyakhyatam /
 tatha"esa ta atma" "esa sarvabhutantaratma" "esa sarvesu
 bhutesu gudhah" "tattavamasi" "ahamevedam sarvam" "atmaivedam
 sarvam" "nanyo 'to 'sti drasta"ityadisrutayo na virudhyante /
 kalpanantaresvetah srutayo na gacchanti /
 tasmadupadhimedenaile sam medo nanyatha /
 'ekamevadvitiyam'ityavadharanat sarvesanisatsu //12//
 iti trtiyadhyayestamamaksarabrahmanam //8//
 atha hainam vidagdha sakalyah papraccha / prthivyadinam
 suksmataratamyakramena purvasya purvasya
 uttarasminnuttarasminnotaprotabhavam kathayan sarvantaram brahma
 prakasitavan tasya ca brahmano vyakrtavisaye sutramedesu

niyantrtvamuktam-vyakrtavisaye vyaktaram lingamiti / tasyaiva
brahmanah saksadaparoksatve niyantavyadevatamedasamkocavika
sadvarenadhigantavye iti tadarya sakalyabrahmanamaramyate--

start brhup 3,9.1

atha hainam vidagdha sakalyah papraccha -- kati deva yajñavalkyeti
| sa haitayaiva nivida pratipede yavanto vaisvadevasya nividy ucyante |
trayas ca tri ca sata trayas ca tri ca sahasreti | om iti hovaca | kati
eva deva yajñavalkyeti | trayastrimsad iti | om iti hovaca | kati eva
deva yajñavalkyeti | sad iti | om iti hovaca | kati eva deva
yajñavalkyeti | traya iti | om iti hovaca | kati eva deva yajñavalkyeti |
dvav iti | om iti hovaca | kati eva deva yajñavalkyeti | adhyardha iti |
om iti hovaca | kati eva deva yajñavalkyeti | eka iti | om iti hovaca |
katame te trayas ca tri ca sata trayas ca tri ca sahasreti || brhup_3,9.1
||

brhupbh_3,9.1 atha hainam vidagdha iti namatah sakalasyapatyam
sakalyah papraccha--katisamkhyaka deva he yajñavalkyeti / sa
yajñavalkyah, ha kila, etayaiva vaksyamanaya nivida pratipede
samkhyam, yam samkhyam prstavañsakalyah /
yavanto yavatsamkhyaka deva vaisvadevasya sastrasya nividi-nivinnama
devatasamkhyavacakani mantrapadani, kanicid vaisvadeve sastre
sasyante tani nivitsamjñakani;tasyam nividi yavanto devah
sruyante tavanto deva iti /
ka punah sa nividiti tani nivitpadani pradarsyante-trayasca tri ca
sata-trayasca devah, devanam tri ca trini ca
satani;punarapyevam trayasca, tri ca sahasra sahasran-etavanto deva
iti sakalyo 'pyomiti hovaca /
evamesam madhyama samkhyaya samyaktaya jñata, punastepameva
devanam samkocavisayam samkhyam prchati-katyeva deva
yajñavalkyeti;trayastrisata;pada, trayah, dvau, adhyardhah, eka iti /
devatasamkocavikasavisayam samkhyam prstva punah
samkhyeyasvarupam prchati-katame te trayasca tri ca sata trayasca
tri ca sahasreti //1//

start brhup 3,9.2

sa hovaca -- mahimana evaisam ete | trayastrimsat tv eva deva iti |
katame te trayastrimsad iti | astau vasava ekadasa rudra
dvadasadityah ta ekatrimasad aindras caiva prajapatis ca
trayastrimsav iti || brhup_3,9.2 ||

brhupbh_3,9.2 sa hovacetarah - mahimano vibhutayah, esam
trayastrimsatah devanam ete trayasca tri ca
satetyadayah;paramarthatastu trayastrimsattveva deva iti /
katame te trayastrimsadityucyate - astau vasavah ekadasa rudrah,
dvadasa adityaste ekatrimasad, indrascaiva prajapatisca
trayastrimsaviti trayastrimsatah puranau //2//

start brhup 3,9.3

katame vasava iti | agnis ca prthivi ca vayus cantariksam cadityas
ca dyauh ca candramas ca naksatrani caite vasavah | etesu hidam
sarvam vasu hitam iti tasmad vasava iti || brhup_3,9.3 ||

brhupbh_3,9.3 katame vasava iti tesam svarupam pratyekam
prechcyate;agnisca prthivi ceti - agnyadya naksatrantara ete
vasavah - praninam karmaphalasarayavena
karyakaranasamghatarupena tannivasatvena ca viparinamanto
jagadidam sarvam vasayanti vasanti ca;te yasmad vasanti tasmade vasava
iti //3//

start brhup 3,9.4

katame rudra iti | daseme puruse prana atmaikadasah | te
yadasmac chariran martyad utkramanty atha rodayanti | tad yad rodayanti
tasmad rudra iti || brhup_3,9.4 ||

brhupbh_3,9.4 katame rudra iti /
daseme puruse karmabuddhindriyani pranah, atma mana ekadasah
- ekadasanam puranah te ete prana yada asmacchariranmartyat
praninam karmaphalapahogaksaye utkramanti - atha tada rodayanti
tatsambandhinah /
tattatra yasmadrodayanti te sambandhinah, tasmad rudra iti //4//

start brhup 3,9.5

katama aditya iti | dvadasa vai masah samvatsarasyaita adityah |
ete hidam sarvam adadana yanti | te yad idam sarvam adadana yanti
tasmad aditya iti || brhup_3,9.5 ||

brhupbh_3,9.5 katama aditya iti /
dvadasa vai masah samvatsarasya kalasyavayavah prasiddhah, ete
adityah;katham? ete hi yasmat punah punah parivartamanah
praninamayumsi karmaphalam ca adadana grhyanta upadadato
yanti gacchanti te yad yasmadevamidam sarvamadadana yanti tasmadaditya
iti //5//

start brhup 3,9.6

katama indrah katamah prajapatir iti | stanayitnur evendro yajñah
prajapatir iti | katamah stanayitnur iti | asanir iti | katamo yajña iti |
pasava iti || brhup_3,9.6 ||

brhupbh_3,9.6 katama indrah katamah prajapatir iti, stanayityurevendro
yajñah prajapatir iti, katamah stanayitnurityasanir iti /
asanirvajram viryam balam, yat praninah pramapayati, sa
indrah;indrasya hi tat karma /
katamo yajña iti pasava iti - yajñasya hi sadhanani
pasavah;yajñasyarupatvat pasusadhanasrayatvacca pasavo yajña
ityucyate //6//

start brhup 3,9.7

katame sad iti | agnis ca prthivi ca vayus cantariksas cadityas
ca dyaus caite sat | ete hidam sarvam sad iti || brhup_3,9.7 ||

brhupbh_3,9.7 katame saditi;ta evagnyadayo vasutvena
pathitascandramasam naksatrani ca varjayitva sad bhavanti -
satasamkhyavisistah, trayastrimsadadi yaduktamidam sarvam,
eta eva sad bhavanti sarvo hi vasvadvistara etesveva
satasvantarbhavativityarthah //7//

start brhup 3,9.8

katame te trayo deva iti | ima eva trayo lokah | esu hime sarve deva
iti | katamau tau dvau deva iti | annam caiva pranas ceti | katamo
'dhyardha iti | yo 'yam pavata iti || brhup_3,9.8 ||

brhupbh_3,9.8 katame te trayo deva iti;ima eva trayo loka iti -
prthivimagnim caikokrtyaiko devah, antariksam vayum
caikikrtya tritayah - te eva trayo deva iti /
esu. hi yasmat, trisu devesu sarve deva antarbhavanti tena ta eva
devastrayah - ityesa nairuktanam kesañcit paksah /
katamau tau dvau devaviti - annam caiva pranascaitau dvau devau,
anayoh sarvesamuktanamantarbhavah /
katamo 'dhyargha iti - yo 'yam pavate vayuh //8//

start brhup 3,9.9

tad ahur yad ayam eka ivaiva pavate | atha katham adhyardha iti | yad asminn
idam sarvam adhyardhnot tenadhyardha iti | katama eko deva iti | prana
iti | sa brahma tyad ity acaksate || brhup_3,9.9 ||

brhupbh_3,9.9 tattatrahucodayanti - yadayam vayureka ivaiva eka eva
pavate ;atha kathamadhyardha iti? yadasminnidam sarvamadhyardhnot-asmin
vayau satidam sarvamadhyardhnodadhi rddhim prapnoti, tenadhyardha
iti / katama eko deva iti? prana iti sa prano
brahma-sarvadevatmakatvanmahad brahma, tena sa brahma
tyadityacaksate-tyaditi tad brahmacaksate paroksamidhayakena sabdena
/ devanametadekatvam nanatvam ca /
anantanam devanam nivitsamkhyavisastesvantarbhavah,
tesamapi trayastrisadadiputtarottaresu yavadekasmin prane /
pranasyaiva caikasya sarvo 'nantasankhyato vistarah /
evamekascanantasca avantarasmkhyavisistasca prana eva /
tatra ca devasyaikasya namarupakarnagunasaktimedah, adhikaramedat
//9//

idanim tasyaiva pranasya brahmanah punarastadha meda
upadisyate-

start brhup 3,9.10

prthivy eva yasyayatanam agnir loko mano jyotir yo vai tam purusam

vidyat sarvasyatmanah parayanam sa vai vedita syat | yajñavalkya
veda va aham tam purusam sarvasyatmanah parayanam yam attha |
ya evayam sarirah purusah sa esah | vadaiva sakalya tasya ka
devateti | amrtam iti hovaca || brhup_3,9.10 ||

brhupbh_3,9.10 prthivyeva yasya devasyayatanamasrayah, agnirloko yasya -
lokayatyaneneti lokah, pasyatiti - agnina pasyatityarthah /
manojyotih manasa jyotisa samkalpavikalpadikaryam karoti yah, so
'yam manojyotih / prthivisariro 'gnidarsano manasa samkalpayita
prthivyabhimani karyakaranasamghatavan deva ityarthah / ya evam
visistam vai tam purusam vidyad vijaniyat sarvasyatmana
adhyatmikasya karyakaranasamghatasya atmanah paramayanam para
asrayastam parayanam / matrjena tvanmamsarudhirarupena
ksetrasthaniyena bijasthaniyasya pitrjasya asthimajjasukrarupasya
paramayanam, karanatmanasca, sa vai vedita syat / ya etadevam veti sa
vai vedita panditah syadityabhiprayah / yajñavalkya tvam
tamajananneva panditabhimanityamiprayah / yadi tadvijñane
pandityam labhyate, veda vai aham tam purusam sarvasyatmanah
parayanam yamattha yam kathayasi tamaham veda / tatra sakalyasya
vacanam drastyam-yadi tvam vettha tam purusam,
bruhikimvisesano 'sau? sah-ya evayam sarirah-
pardhivamse sarire bhavah sariro matrjakosatrayarupa
ityarthah, sa e, devah, yastvaya prstah, he sakalya / kintvasti
tatra vaktavyam visesanantaram, tad vadaiva prchaivetyarthah, he
sakalya /
sa evam praksobhito 'marpavasaga aha-tottradinta iva gajah- tasya
devasya sarirasya ka devata? yasmannispadyate yah sa tasya
devatetyasmin prakarane vivaksitah;amrtamiti hovaca /
amrtamiti yo bhuktasyannasya raso matrjasya lohitasya nispattihetuh /
tasmadvayannarasallohitam nispadyate striyam sritam, tatasca
lohitamayam sariram bijasrayam /
samanamanyat //10//

start brhup 3,9.11

kama eva yasyayatanam hridayam loko mano jyotir yo vai tam purusam
vidyat sarvasyatmanah parayanam sa vai vedita syat | yajñavalkya
veda va aham tam purusam sarvasyatmanah parayanam yam attha |
ya evayam kamamayah purusah sa esah | vadaiva sakalya tasya ka
devateti | striya iti hovaca || brhup_3,9.11 ||

brhupbh_3,9.11 kama eva yasyayatanam /
strivyatkarabhilasah kamah kamasarira ityarthah /
hridayam lokohridayena budvaya pasyati /
ya evayam kamamayah puruso 'dhyatmamapi kamamaya eva /
tasya ka devateti striya iti hovaca;strito hi kamasya diptirjiyate //11//

start brhup 3,9.12

rupany eva yasyayatanam caksur loko mano jyotir yo vai tam

purusam vidyat sarvasyatmanah parayanam sa vai vedita syat |
yajñavalkya veda va aham tam purusam sarvasyatmanah
parayanam yam attha | ya evasav aditye purusah sa esah |
vadaiva sakalya tasya ka devateti | satyam iti hovaca || brhup_3,9.12 ||

brhupbh_3,9.12 rupanyeva yasyayatanam /
rupani suklakrsnadini /
ya evasavaditye purusah- sarvesam hi rupanam visistam
karyamaditye purusah tasya ka devateti? satyamiti hovaca /
satyamiti caksurucyate, caksuso hyavyatmatah adityasyadhidaivatasya
nispatti //12//

start brhup 3,9.13

akasa eva yasyayatanam srotram loko mano jyotir yo vai tam
purusam vidyat sarvasyatmanah parayanam sa vai vedita syat |
yajñavalkya veda va aham tam purusam sarvasyatmanah
parayanam yam attha | ya evayam srautah pratisrutkah purusah
sa esa | vadaiva sakalya tasya ka devateti | disa iti hovaca ||
brhup_3,9.13 ||

brhupbh_3,9.13 akasa eva yasyayatanam ya evayam srotro bhavah
srotrah, tatrapratisravanavelayam visesato bhavatiti
pratisrutkah, tasya kadevateti? disa iti hovaca /
digbhyo hyasavadhyatmiko nispadyate //13//

start brhup 3,9.14

tama eva yasyayatanam hrdayam loko mano jyotir yo vai tam purusam
vidyat sarvasyatmanah parayanam sa vai vedita syat | yajñavalkya
veda va aham tam purusam sarvasyatmanah parayanam yam attha |
ya evayam chayamayah purusah sa esah | vadaiva sakalya tasya
ka devateti | mrtyur iti hovaca || brhup_3,9.14 ||

brhupbh_3,9.14 tama eva yasyayatanam /
tama iti sarvadyandhakarrah parigrhyate /
adhyatmam chayamayo 'jñanamayah purusah /
tasya ka devateti? mrtyuriti hovaca /
mrtyurapidaivatam tasya nispattikaranam //14//

start brhup 3,9.15

rupany eva yasyayatanam hrdayam loko mano jyotir yo vai tam
purusam vidyat sarvasyatmanah parayanam sa vai vedita syat |
yajñavalkya veda va aham tam purusam sarvasyatmanah
parayanam yam attha | ya evayam adarse purusah sa esah |
vadaiva sakalya tasya ka devateti | satyam iti hovaca || brhup_3,9.15 ||

brhupbh_3,9.15 rupanyeva yasyayatanam /
purva sadharani rupanyuktani, iha tu prakasakani visistani
rupani grhyante /
rupayatanasya devasya visesayatanam pratibimbadharamadarsadi tasya

ka devateti? asuriti hovaca /

tasya pratibimbakhyasya purusasya nispattirasoh pranat //15//

start brhup 3,9.16

apa eva yasyayatanam hrdayam loko mano jyotir yo vai tam purusam
vidyat sarvasyatmanah parayanam sa vai vedita syat | yajñavalkya
veda va aham tam purusam sarvasyatmanah parayanam yam attha |
ya evayam apsu purusah sa esah | vadaiva sakalya tasya ka
devateti | varuna iti hovaca || brhup_3,9.16 ||

brhupbh_3,9.16 apa eva yasya ayatanam /

sadharanah sarva apa ayatanam

vapikupatadagadyasrayasvapsu visesavasthanam /

tasya ka devateti? varuna iti;varunat sanghatakarñyodhyatmamapa eva
vapyadyapam nispattikaranam //16//

start brhup 3,9.17

reta eva yasyayatanam hrdayam loko mano jyotir yo vai tam purusam
vidyat sarvasyatmanah parayanam sa vai vedita syat | yajñavalkya
veda va aham tam purusam sarvasyatmanah parayanam yam attha |
ya evayam putramayah purusah sa esah | vadaiva sakalya tasya ka
devateti | prajapatir iti hovaca || brhup_3,9.17 ||

brhupbh_3,9.17 reta eva yasyayatanam /

ya evayam putramayo visenayatanam reta ayatanasya, putrasya iti ca
asthimañjasukani piturjatani /

tasya ka devateti? prajapatiriti hovaca /

prajñapatih pitocyate, pitrto hi putrasyotpattih //17//

astaka devalokapurusbhedena tridha tridha atmanam

pravibhajyavasthita ekaiko devah pranabheda evopasanartha

vyapadistah / adhuna digvibhagena pañcadha pravibhaktasya

atmanayupasamhararthamaha / tusnimbhutam sakalyam

yajñavalkyo grahenevavesayannaha -

start brhup 3,9.18

sakalyeti hovaca yajñavalkyah | tvam svid ime brahmana

angaravaksyanam akrata3 iti || brhup_3,9.18 ||

brhupbh_3,9.18 sakalyeti hovaca yajñavalkyah /

tvam sviditi vitarke, ime nunam brahmanah, angaravaksanam -

angara avaksiyante yasmin sandamsadau tadaravaksanam -

tada nunam tvamakrata krtavanto brahmanah, tvam tu tanna

budhyase atmanam maya dahyamanam ityabhiprayah //18//

start brhup 3,9.19

yajñavalkyete hovaca sakalyah | yad idam kurupañcalanam

brahmanan atyavadih kim brahma vidvan iti | diso veda sadevah

sapratistha iti | yad diso vettha sadevah sapratisthah ||

brhup_3,9.19 ||

brhupbh_3,9.19 yajñavalkyēti hovaca sakalyah - yadidam
kurusañcalanam brahmananatyavadih - atyuktavanasi - svayam
bhitastvamangaravaksayanam krtavanta iti - kim brahma vidvan
sannevamadhikṣipasi brahmanan? yajñavalkya aha - brahma vijñanam
tavadidam mama, kim tat? diso veda digvisayam vijñanam jane /
tacca na kvalam disa, eva, sadeva devaih saha digadhisthatrbhīh,
kiñca sapratisthitah pratisthabhisca saha /
itara aha - yad yadi diso vettha sadevah, sapratistha iti, saphalam
yadi vijñanam tvaya pratijñatam //19//

start brhup 3,9.20

kimdevato 'syam pracyam disy asiti | adityadevata iti | sa
adityah kasmin pratisthita iti | caksusiti | kasmin nu caksuh
pratisthitam iti | rupesv iti | caksusa hi rupani pasyati |
kasmin nu rupani pratisthitaniti | hrdaya iti hovaca | hrdayena
hi rupani janati | hrdaye hy eva rupani pratisthitani
bhavantiti | evam evaitad yajñavalkya || brhup_3,9.20 ||

brhupbh_3,9.20 kindevatah ka devatasya tava digbhrtasya / asau hi
yajñavalkyo hrdayamatmanam diksu pañcadha vibhaktam
digatmabhutam, taddvarena sarvam jagadatmatvenopagamya, ahamasmi
digatmeti vyavasthitah purvabhimukhah - sapratisthavacanad, yatha
yajñavalkyasya pratijñā tathaiva pṛcchati - kindevatastvamasyam
disyasiti / sarvatra hi vede yam yam devatadvapaste, ihaiva
tadbhutatam tam pratipadyata iti; tatha ca vaksyati - 'devo bhutva
devanapyeti'(br.u.4 / 1 / 2) iti / asyam pracyam ka devata
digatmanastavadhishatri, kaya devataya tvam prapadigrupena
sampanna ityarthah / itara aha - adityadevata iti / pracyam disi mama
adityo devata, so 'hamadityadevatah / sadeva ityetaduktam,
sapratistha iti tu vaktavyamityaha - sa adityah kasmin pratisthita
iti? caksusiti / adhyatmatascaksusa adityo nispanna iti hi
mantrabrahmanavadah - "caksoh suryo ajayata" (yaju.31 / 12)
"caksusa adityah"(ai.u.1 / 4) ityadayah / karyam hi karane
pratisthitam bhavati / kasminnu caksuh pratisthitamiti?
rupesviti; rupagrahanaya hi rupatmakam caksu rupena
prayuktam; yairhi rupaih prayuktam tairatmagrahanayarabdham
caksuh saha pracya disa saha tatsthaih sarvai rupesu
pratisthitam / caksusa saha praci dik sarve rupabhuta, tani ca
kasminnu rupani pratisthitaniti? hrdaya iti hovaca /
hrdayarabdhanī rupani / rupakarena hi hrdayam parinatam /
yasmad hrdayena hi rupani sarvo loko janati /
hrdayamiti buddhimanaso ekikṛtya nirdesah, tasmad hrdaye hyeva
rupani pratisthitani /
hrdayena hi smaranam bhavati rupanam vasanatmanam; tasmad
hrdaye rupani pratisthitani ityarthah /
evamevaitad yajñavalkya //20//

start brhup 3,9.21

kimdevato 'syam daksinayam disy asiti | yamadevata iti | sa
yamah kasmin pratisthita iti | yajña iti | kasmin nu yajñah
pratisthita iti | daksinayam iti | kasmin nu daksina
pratisthiteti | sraddhayam iti | yada hy eva sraddhatte 'tha
daksinam dadati | sraddhayam hy eva daksina pratisthiteti
| kasmin nu sraddha pratisthiteti | hrdaya iti hovaca | hrdayena hi
sraddham | hrdaye hy eva sraddha pratisthita bhavatiti | evam
evaitad yajñavalkya || brhup_3,9.21 ||

brhupbh_3,9.21 kindevato 'syam daksinayam disyasiti purvavat /
daksinayam disi ka devata tatra? yamadevata iti, yamo devata mama
daksinadigbhutasya / sa yamah kasmin pratisthita iti? yajña iti -
yajñe karane pratisthito yamah saha disa / katham punaryajñasya
karyam yamah? ityucyate - rtvigbhirnispadito yajño daksinaya
yajamanastebhyo yajñam niskriya tena yajñena daksinam disam
saha yamenabhijayati / tena yajñe yamah karyatvat pratisthitah saha
daksinaya disa / kasminnu yajñah pratisthita iti?
daksinayamiti - daksinaya sa na skriyate, tena
daksinakaryam yajñah / kasminnu daksina pratisthiteti?
sraddhayamiti - sraddha nama ditsutvam astikyabuddhibhaktisahita /
katham tasyam pratisthita daksina? yasmad yada hyeva
sraddhatte 'tha daksinam dadati; nasraddhadhad daksinam
dadati; tasmacchraddhayam hyeva daksina pratisthiteti / kasminnu
sraddha pratisthiteti? hrdaya iti hovaca - hrdayasya hi vrttih
sraddha yasmad, hrdayena hi sraddham janati, vrttisca vrttimati
pratisthita bhavati / tasmad hrdaye hyeva sraddha pratisthita
bhavatiti / evamevaitad yajñavalkya //21 // //

start brhup 3,9.22

kimdevato 'syam praticyam disy asiti | varunadevata iti | sa
varunah kasmin pratisthita iti | apsv iti | kasmin nv apah
pratisthita iti | retasiti | kasmin nu retah pratisthitam iti |
hrdaya iti | tasmad api pratirupam jatam ahur hrdayad iva srpto
hrdayad iva nirmita iti | hrdaye hy eva retah pratisthitam
bhavatiti | evam evaitad yajñavalkya || brhup_3,9.22 ||

brhupbh_3,9.22 kingadevato 'syam praticyam disyasiti? tasyam
varuno 'dhidevata mama / sa varunah kasmin pratisthita iti? apsviti
- apam hi varunah karyam, "sraddha va apah" "sraddhato
varunamasrjata" iti sruteh / kasminnvapah pratisthita iti?
retasiti - "retaso hyapah srstah" iti sruteh / kasminni retah
pratisthitamiti? hrdaya iti - yasmad hrdayasya karyam retah /
kamo hrdayasya vrttih kamino hi hrdayadreto 'dhiskandati /
tasmadapi pratirupamanurupam putram jatamahurlokikah - asya
piturhrdayadivayam putrah supto vinihsrtah, hrdayadiva nirmito
yatha suvarnena nirmitah kundalah /

tasmat hrdaye hyeva retah pratisthitam bhavatiti /
evamevaitat yajñavalkya //22..//

start brhup 3,9.23

kimdevato 'syam udicyam disy asiti | somadevata iti | sa somah
kasmin pratisthita iti | diksayingam iti | kasmin nu diksa
pratisthiteti | satya iti | tasmad api diksitam ahuh satyam vadeti
| satye hy eva diksa pratisthiteti | kasmin nu satyam
pratisthitam iti | hrdaya iti hovaca | hrdayena hi satyam janati |
hrdaye hy eva satyam pratisthitam bhavatiti | evam evaitad
yajñavalkya || brhup_3,9.23 ||

brhupbh_3,9.23 kindevato 'syamudicyam disyasiti? somadevata iti - soma
iti latam somam devatam caikikrtya nirdesah /
sa somah kasmin pratisthita iti? diksayingamiti - diksito hi
yajamanah somam krinati, kritena somenestva
jñananavuttaram disam pratipadyate somadevatadhithitam
saumyam /
kasminnu diksa pratisthiteti!satya iti;katham? yasmat satye diksa
pratisthita, tasmadapi diksitamahuh - satyam
vadeti;karanabhreso karyabhreso ma bhuditi;satye hyeva diksa
pratisthitamiti? hrdaya iti hovaca;hrdayena hi satyam
janati;tasmad hrdaye hyeva satyam pratisthitam bhavatiti /
evamevaitad yajñavalkya //23//

start brhup 3,9.24

kimdevato 'syam dhruvayam disy asiti | agnidevata iti | so 'gnih
kasmin pratisthita iti | vaciti | kasmin nu vak pratisthiteti |
hrdaya iti | kasmin nu hrdayam pratisthitam iti || brhup_3,9.24 ||

brhupbh_3,9.24 kindevato 'syam disyasiti / meroh samantato
vasatamavyabharadurdhva dig dhruvetyucyate / agnidevata iti -
urdhvayam hi prakasabhuyastvam, prakasascagnih / so 'gnih
kasmin pratisthita iti? vaciti / kasmini vak pratisthiteti?
hrdaya iti /
tatra yajñavalkyah sarvasu diksu vipasrtena hrdayena sarvam disa
atmatvenabhisampannah;sadevah sapratisthita disa
atmabhutastasya namarupakarmatmabhutasya yajñavalkyasya /
yad rupam tat pracya disa saha hrdayabhutam yajñavalkyasya /
yat kevalam karma putropadanalaksanam ca yanasahitam ca
sahaphenadhithatribhisca devatabhirdaksinapraticyudicyah
karmaphalatmika hrdayameva apannastasya, dhruvaya disa saha nama
sarvam vagdvarena hrdayameva apannam /
etavaddhidam sarvam, yaduta rupam va karma va nama veti tat sarvam
hrdayameva, tat sarvatmakam hrdayam prachyate - kasminnu hrdayam
pratisthitamiti //24//

start brhup 3,9.25

ahalliketi hovaca yajñavalkyah | yatraitad anyatrasman manyasai | yad
dhy etad anyatrasmat syac chvano vainad adyur vayamsi vainad
vimathnirann iti || brhup_3,9.25 ||

brhupbh_3,9.25 ahalliketi hovaca yajñavalkyah, namantarena
sambodhanam krtavan /
yatra yasminkale, etad hrdayamatmasya asmadasmatto vartata iti manyasai
manyase - yaddhi yadi hyetad hrdayamanyatrasmat syad bhavet, svanau
vainacchariram tada adyuh, vayamsi va paksino vainad vimathniran
vilodayeyuh vikarperanniti /
tasmanmayi sarire hrdayam pratisthitamityarthah /
sarirasyapi namarupakarmatmakatvat hrdaye pratisthitatvam //25//

hrdayasarirasyorevamanyenyapratisthokta karyakaranayoh
atastvam prcchami -

start brhup 3,9.26

kasmin nu tvam catma ca pratisthitau stha iti | prana iti | kasmin
nu pranah pratisthita iti | apana iti | kasmin nv apanah
pratisthita iti | vyana iti | kasmin nu vyanah pratisthita iti |
udana iti | kasmin nudanah pratisthita iti | samana iti | sa esa
neti nety atma | agrhyo na hi grhyate | asiryo na hi siryate |
asango na sajyate | asito na vyathate | na risyati | etany astav
ayatanany astau loka add. astau deva astau purusah | sa
yas tan purusan niruhya pratyuhatyakramat tam tvaupanisadam
purusam prcchami | tam cen me na vivaksyasi murdha te
vipatisyatiti | tam ha na mene sakalyas | tasya ha murdha vipapata |
api hasya parimosino 'sthiny apajahrur anyan manyamanah ||
brhup_3,9.26 ||

brhupbh_3,9.26 kasminnu tvam ca sariramatma ca tava hrdayam
pratisthitau stha iti? prana iti;dehatmanau prane pratisthitau
syatam pranavrttau / kasminnu pranah pratisthita iti apana
iti - sapi pranavrttih prageva preyat apanavrttya cenna
nigrhyeta / kasminnvapanah pratisthita iti? vyana iti -
sapyapanavrttiradha eva yayat pranavrttisca prageva, madhyasthaya
cedvyanavrttya na nigrhyeta / kasminnu vyanah pratisthita iti?
udana iti - sarvastisro 'pi vrttaya udane kilasthaniye cenna niruddha,
visvageveyuh / kasminnudanah pratisthita iti? samana iti -
samanapratistha hyetah sarva vrttayah / etaduktam bhavati -
sarirahrdayavayavo 'nyonyapratisthah, sanghatena nisata
vartante vijñanamayarthaprayukta iti / sarvameta yena niyatam yasmin
pratisthitamakasantamotam ca protam ca, tasya nirupadhikasya
saksadaparoksad brahmano nirdesah katavya ityayamarambhah / sa
esah - sayo netinetiti nirdisto madhukande, esa sah / so
'yamatmagrhyo na grhyah / katham? yasmat sarvakaryadharmatitah,
tasmadagrhyah / kutah? yasmanna hi grhyate / yaddhi karanagocaram
vyakrtam vastu, tad grahanagocaram. idam tu tadviparitamamatattvam

/ tathasiryah;yaddhi murtam samhatam sariradi
tacchiryate;ayam tu tadviparito 'to na hi siryate / tathasango murto
murtantarena sambadhyamanah sajjate 'yam ca tadviparito 'to na hi
sajyate / tathasito 'baddhah, yaddhi murta tad vadhyate;ayam tu
tadviparitatvadabaddhatvanna vyathate, ato na risyati -
grahanavisaranasambandhakaryadharmarahitatvanna risyati na
himsamapadyate na vinasyatityarthah / kramamatikramya aupanisadasya
purusasya akhyayikato 'pasrtya srutya svena rupena tvaraya
nirdesah krtah, tatah punarakhyayikamevasrityaha - etani
yanyuktanyastavayatanani'prthivyeva yasyayatanam'ityevamadini,
astau loka agnilokadayah, astau devah amrtamiti hovaca
ityevamadayah, astau purusah sarirah purusah, ityadayah,
sa yah kascit tan purusañsariraprabhrtin niruhya niscayenohya
garmayitvastacatuskabhedena lokasthitimupapadyah, punah
pracidigadidvarena pratyuhya upasamhrtya svatmani hrdaye
'tyakramadatikrantavanupadhidharma hrdayadyatmatvam;svenaivatmana
vyavasthito ya aupanisadah puruso 'sanayadivarjitah upanisatsveva
vijñeyo nanyapramanagamyah, tam tva tvam vidyabhimaninam
purusam prechami / tam ced yadi me na vivaksyasi vispastam na
kathayisyasi, murdha te vipatisyatityaha yajñavalkyah / tam
tvaupanisadam purusam sakalyo na mene ha na vijñatavan kila tasya
ha murdha vipapata vipatitah / samaptakhyayaka / srutevacanam tam
ha na mena ityadi / kim capi hasya parimosinastaskara asthinyapi
samskarartha sisyeniyamanani grhan
pratyapajahah-apahratavantah kinnimittam? anyad dhanam niyamanam
manyamanah / purvavrta hyakhyayikeha sucita /
astadhyaya kila sakalyena yajñavalkyasya samananta eva kila
samvado nivrttah;tatra yajñavalkyena sapo dattah-pure 'tithye
marisyasi na te 'sthini ca na grhan prapsyantiti /
sa ha tathaiva mamara /
tasya hapyanvah manyamanah parimosino
'thinyapajahah;tasmannopavadi syaduta hyevamvit paro bhavatiti /
saipa akhyayika acarartha sucita vidyastutaye ceha //26//

yasya neti, netityanyapratisedhadvarena brahmano nirdesah krtah,
tasya vidhimukhena katham nirdesah kartavyah, iti punarakhyayikameva
asrityaha mulam ca jagato vaktavyamiti /
akhyayikasambandhastvavrahyavido brahmanañjitva godhanam irtavyamiti
/ nyayam matvaha--

start brhup 3,9.27

atha hovaca -- brahmana bhagavanto yo vah kamayate sa ma prechatu |
sarve va ma prechata | yo vah kamayate tam vah prechami sarvan
va vah prechamiti | te ha brahmana na dadhrsuh || brhup_3,9.27
||

brhupbh_3,9.27 atha hovaca /
athanantaram tusnimbhutesu brahmanesu hovaca, he

brahmana bhagavanta ityevam sambodhya-yo vo yusmakam madhye
kamayate icchati-yajñavalkyam prcchamiti, sa ma mamagatya
prcchat;sarve va ma prcchata- sarve va yuyam ma mam prcchata /
yo vah kamayate yajñavalkyo mam prcchatviti, tam vah
prcchami;sarvan va vo yusmanaham prcchami /
te ha brahmana na dadhrsuh-te brahmana evamukta api na
pragalbhah samvrttah kiñcidapi pratyuttaram vaktum //27//

start brhup 3,9.28:1

tan haitaih slokaih papraccha -- yatha vrkso vanaspatis tathaiva
puruso 'mr̥sa | tasya lomani parnani tvag asyotpatika bahih ||
brhup_3,9.28:1 ||

brhupbh_3,9.28:1 tesu apragalbhabhutesu brahmanesu tan
haitairvaksyamanaih slokaih papraccha prstavan /
yatha loke vrkso vanaspatih, vrksasya visesanam
vanaspatiriti, tathaiva puruso 'mr̥pa-amr̥pa satyametat-tasya
lomani;tasya purusasya lomaniarasya vanaspateh
parnani;tvagasyotpatika vahih-tvagasya purusasya itarasyotpatika
vanaspateh //1//

start brhup 3,9.28:2

tvaca evasya rudhiram prasyandi tvaca utpatah | tasmad tad
atrnnat praiti raso vrksad ivahatat || brhup_3,9.28:2 ||

brhupbh_3,9.28:2 tvaca eva sakasadasya purusasya rudhiram prasyandi,
vanaspateratvaca utpatah-tvaca evotsphutati yasmad;evam sarvam
sanameva vanaspateh purusasya ca;tasmad atrnnat hisitat prati
tad rudhiram nirgacchati vrksadivahatacchinnad rasah //2//

start brhup 3,9.28:3

mamsany asya sakarani kinatam snava tat sthiram | asthiny
antarato daruni majja majjopama krta || brhup_3,9.28:3 ||

brhupbh_3,9.28:3 evam mamsanyasya purusasya, vanaspatesyani
sakarani sakalanityarthah /
kinatam vrksasya, kinatam nama sakalebhyo 'bhyantaram
valkalarupam kasthasamlagnam, tat snava purusasya;tat
sthiram-tacca kinatam snavavad drdham hi tat;asthini purusasya,
snavno 'ntarato 'sthini bhavanti;tatha kinatasyabhyantarato daruni
kasthani;majja, majjeva vanaspateh purusasya ca majjopama krta,
majjaya upamamajjopama, nanyo viseso 'stityarthah;yatha
vanaspatermajja tatha purusasya, yatha purusasya tatha vanaspateh
//3//

start brhup 3,9.28:4

yad vrkso vrkno rohata mulan navatarah punah | martyah svin
mr̥tyuna vrknah kasman mulat prarohati || brhup_3,9.28:4 ||

brhupbh_3,9.28:4 yad yadi vrkso vrknaschinno rohati punah punah
prarohatipradurbhavati mulat punarnavataarah
purvasmadabhinavataarah;yadetasmad visenat prag vanaspateh
purusasya ca, sarvam samanyamavagatam;ayam tu vanaspatau viseso
drsyate yacchinnasyaprarohanam;na tu puruse mrtyuna vrkne punah
prarohanam drsyate;bhavitavyam ca kutascitprarohanena;tasmada
vah prcchami-martyo manusyah svinmrtyuna vrknah
kasmanmulat prarohati? mrtasya purusasya kutah prarohanamityarthah
//4//

start brhup 3,9.28:5

retasa iti ma vocata jivatas tat prajayate | dhanaruha iva vai vrkso
'ñjasa pretya sambhavah || brhup_3,9.28:5 ||

brhupbh_3,9.28:5 yadi cedevam vadatha-retamah prarohatiti, ma vocata
maivam vasatumarhatha;kasmat? yasmajjivatah purusattad retah
prajayate, na mrtat /
api ca dhanaruhah, dhana bijam, bijaruho /
pi vrkso bhavati, na kevalam kandaraha eva;ivasabdo 'narthakah,
vai vrkso 'jjasa saksat pretya mrtvasambhavo dhanato 'pi pretya
sambhavo bhavedajjasa punarvanaspateh //5//

start brhup 3,9.28:6

yat samulam avrheyur vrksam na punar abhavet | martyah svin
mrtyuna vrknah kasman mulat prarohati || brhup_3,9.28:6 ||

brhupbh_3,9.28:6 yad yadi saha mulena dhanya va
avrheyurudyaccheparuyeyurvrksam, na punarabhavet punaragatya na bhavet
/
tasmad vah prcchami sarvasyaiva jagato mulam sartyah svinmrtyuna
vrknah kasmanmulat prarohati //6//

start brhup 3,9.28:7-8

jata eva na jayate ko nv enam janayet punah | vijñanam anandam
brahma ratir datuh parayanam || brhup_3,9.28:7 ||

jata eva na jayate ko nv enam janayet punah |
vijñanam anandam brahma ratir datuh parayanam ||

tisthamanasya tadvida iti || brhup_3,9.28:8 ||

brhupbh_3,9.28:7-8. jata eveti manyadhvam yadi kimanna
prastavyamiti-anisyamanasya hi sambhavah prastavyah, na
jatasya, ayam tu jata evatopasmin visaye prasna eva nopa'dyata iti
cet-na, kim tarhi? mrtah punarapi jayata
evanyathakrtabhyagamakrtanasaprasangat;ato vah prcchami-ko
nvenam mrtam punarjanayet? tatra vijajñurbrahmanah-yato mrtah
punah prarohati jagato mulam na vijñatam brahmanaih;ato
brahmisthatvad hrata gavah;yajñavalkyena jitabrahmanah /

samapta akhyayika / yajjagato mulam, yena ca sabdena saksad
vyapadisyate brahma, yad yajñavalkyo brahmanan prstavamstat
svena rupena srutirasyabhyamaha-vijñanam vijñaptirvijñanam, tacca
anandam, na visayavijñanavad duhkhanuvidvam, kim tarhi? prasannam
sivamatulamanayasamnityatrptame karasamityarthah. kim tad brahma
umayavisenavad ratih-rateh psthayatha prathama,
dhanasyetyarthah, dhanasya datuh karmakrto yajamanasya parayanam
para gatih karmaphalasya pradatr / kiñca
vyutthayaisanabhyasyasminneva brahmani tisthatyakarmakrt, tad
brahma vettiti tadvicca;tasya-tisthamanasya ca tadvidah, brahmavida
ityarthah, parayanamiti / atredam vicaryate-anandasabdo loke
sukhavaci prasidvah, atra ca brahmano visesanatvena anandasabdah
sruyate-anandam brahmeti / srutyantare ca-"anando brahmeti
vyajanat""anandam brahmano vidvan" "yadesa akasa anando na
syata" "yo vai bhuma tat sukham"iti ca;"esa parama
anandah"ityevamadyah / samvedye ca sukhe anandasabdah prasidvah
brahmanandasca yadi samvedyah syad yukta ete
brahmanyandasabdah / nanu ca srutipramanyat
samvedyanandasvarupameva brahma, kim tatra vicaryam? iti na,
virudvasrutivakyadarsanat--satyam, anandasabdo brahmani sruyate,
vijñanapratisedhascaikatve--"yatra tvasya sarvamatmaivabhuttatkena
kam pasyettatkena kam vijaniyat" "yatra nanyat pasyati
nanyacchrnoti nanyadvijanati sa bhuma" "prajñenatmana
samparisvako na bahyam kiñcana
veda"ityadi;virudvasrutivakyadarsanat tena kartavyo vicarah;tasmad
yuktam vedavakyarthanirnayaya vicarayitum /
moksavadivipratipattesca-samkhya vaisesikasca moksavadino
nasti mokse sukham samvedyamityevam vipratipannah;anye
nigtisayam sukham svasamvadyamiti;kim tavad yuktam?
anandadisravanat"jaksatakridan ramamanah"sayada
pitrlোকकामो भवता' "yah sarvajñah sarvavit""sarvan kaman
samasnute"ityadisrutibhyo mokse sukham samvedyamiti / nanvekatve
karakavimagamavad vijñananupapattih, kriyayascane
kakarakrasadhyatvad vijñanasya ca kriyatvat / naisa
dosah;sabdapramanyad bhaved
vijñanamanandavisaye;"vijñanamanandam"ityadini
anandasvarupasyasamvedyatve 'nupapannani vacananityavocama / nanu
vacanenapyagneh saityamudakasya causbhyam na kriyate eva,
jñapakatvad vacananam / na ca desantare 'gnih sita iti sakyate
jñapayitum;agamyev va desantare usnamudakamiti / na,
pratyagÄ•tmanyÄ•nandavijñanadarÄ•anÄ•t;na'vijñanÄ•namÄ•nandam'itvevamÄ•dÄ•nÄ•á
vacananam sito 'gnirityadivakyavat
pratyaksadivirudvarthapratipadakatvam / anubhuyate
tvavirudvarthata;sukhyahamiti sukhatmakamatmanam svayameva
vedayate;tasmad sutaram pratyaksavirudvarthata;tasmadanandam
brahma vijñanatmakam sat svayameva vedayate / tatha
anandapratipadikah srutayah samañjasah syuh'jaksat kridan

ramamanah' ityevamadyah purvoktah / na, karyakaranabhava
'nupapattervijñanasya-sariraviyogo hi moksa atyantikah;sarirabhava
ca karananupapattih, asrayabhavat;tatasca vijñananupattih,
akaryakaranatvat;dehadyabhava ca vijñanotpattau sarvesam
karyakaranopadanarthakyaprasangah / ekatvavirodhacca-param ced
brahma anandatmakamatmanam nityavijñanatvannityameva vijaniyat,
tanna, samsaryapi samsaravinirmuktah svabhavyam
pratipadyeta;jalasaya ivodakañjalih ksipto na prthaktvena
vyavasthate anandatmakabrahmavijñanaya, tada mukta
anandatmakamatmanam vedayate ityetadanarthakam vakyam / atha
brahmanandamanyah san mukto vedayate, pratyagatmanam ca,
ahamasmyanandasvarupa iti, tadaikatvavirodhah, tatha ca sati
sarvasrutivirodhah, trtiya ca kalpana nopapadyate / kiñcanyat,
brahmanasca nirantaratanandavijñane
vijñanavijñanakalpananarthakyam;nirantaram cedatmanandavisayam
brahmano vijñanam, tadeva tasya svabhava ityatmanandam vijanatiti
kalpananupapanna;atadvijñanaprasange hi kalpanaya arthavattvam, yatha
atmanam param ca vettiti, na hisvadyasaktamanaso
nairantaryenosujñanajñanakalpanaya arthavattvam / atha
vicchinmatmanandam vijanati-vijñanasya atmavijñanacchidre
anyavisayatvaprasangah;atmanasya vikriyavattvam
tatascanityatvaprasangah;tasmad vijñanamanandamiti
svarupanvakhyanaparaiiva srutih, natmanandasamvedyatvartha /
'jaksat kridan'ityadisrutivirodho 'samvedyatva iti cet!
na;sarvatmaikatve yathapraptanuvaditvat-muktasya sarvatmabhava sati
yatra kvacid yogisu devesu va jaksanadi praptam, tad
yathaprapramevanudyate-tattasyaiva sarvatmabhavaditi
sarvatmabhavamoksastutaye /
yathapraptanuvaditve dukkhitvamapiti cet-yogyadisru
yathapraptajaksanadivat sthavaradisru yathaprapta dukkhitvamapiti
cet! na,
namarupakrtakaryakaranopadhisamparkajanitabhrantiyadhyaropitvat
sukhitvadu khitvadivisesasyeti parihratamet sarvam /
virudvasrutinam ca visayamavocama /
tasmad"eso 'sya parama anandah"itivat sarvasyanandavakyani
drastavyani //28//

iti trtiyadyaye navamam sakalyabrahmanam //1 //iti
brhadaranyakopanisadbhasye trtiyo 'dhyayah //3//

=====

adhyaya 4

janako ha vaideha asañcakre / asya sambandhah- sariradyanastau
purusanniruhya, pratyuhya punarhrdaye, digbhedanena ca punah pañcadha
vyahya, hrdaye pratyuhya, hrdayam sariram ca
punaranyonyapratistham pranadipadhtavrtiyatmake samanakhye
jagadatmanu sutra upasamhrtya, jagadatmani sutra upasamhrtya,

jagadatmanamsarirahrdayasutravasthamatikrantavan ya aupanisadah
puruso neti netiti vyapadistah, sa
saksañcopadanakaranasvarupena ca nirdistah
'vijñanamanandam' iti / tasyaiva vagadidevatadvarena punaradhigamah
kartavya ityadhigamanopayantarartho 'yamarambho brahmanadvayasya /
akhyayika tvacarapradarsanartha-

start brhup 4,1.1

janako ha vaideha asam cakre | atha ha yajñavalkya avavraja | tam
hovaca -- yajñavalkya kim artham acarih pasun icchan anvantaniti |
ubhayam eva samrad iti hovaca || brhup_4,1.1 ||

brhupbh_4,1.1 janako ha vaideha asañcakre asanam
krtavanasthayikam dattavanityarthah, darsanakamebhyo rajñah /
atha ha tasminnavasare yajñavalkyah avavraja-agatavanatmano
yogaksemartham, rajño va vivadisam drstvanugrahartham /
tamagatam yajñavalkyam yathavat pujam krtvovaca
hoktavañjanakah he yajñavalkya kimartham acarih-agato 'si? kim
pasunicchan punarapi, ahosvidanvantan suksmantan
suksmavastunirnayantan prasnan mattah srotumicchanniti /
ubhayameva pasun prasnamsca he samrat-samraditi vajapeyayajino
lingam ; yasca ajñaya rajyam prasasti, samrat ; tasya
mantranam he samraditi ; samastasya va bharatasya varsasya raja
//4,1.1//

start brhup 4,1.2

yat te kascid abravat tac chnavameti | abravim me jitva sailinih
-- vag vai brahmeti | yatha matrman pitrman acaryavan bruyat
tatha tac chailinir abraavid vag vai brahmeti | avadato hi kim syad iti |
abravat tu te tasyayatanam pratistham | na me 'bravid iti | ekapad
va etat samrad iti | sa vai no bruhi yajñavalkya | vag evayatanam
akasah pratistha prajñety enad upasita | ka prajñata
yajñavalkya | vag eva samrad iti hovaca | vaca vai samrad bandhuh
prajñayate | rgvedo yajurvedah samavedo 'tharvangirasa itihisah
puranam vidya upanisadah slokah sutrany anuvyakhyanani
vyakhyananistam hutam asitam payitam ayam ca lokah paras ca
lokah sarvani ca bhutani vacaiva samrat prajñayante | vag vai
samrat paramam brahma | nainam vag jahati | sarvany enam
bhutany abhiksaranti | devo bhutva devan apyeti | ya evam vidvan etad
upaste | hastyrsabham sahasram dadamiti hovaca janako vaidehah |
sa hovaca yajñavalkyah -- pita me 'manyata nananusisya hareteti ||
brhup_4,1.2 ||

brhupbh_4,1.2 kintu yatte tubhyam kascidabraavidacaryo 'nekacaryo
'nekacaryasevi hi bhavamstacchnavameti / itara aha -
abravadiduktavanme mama'caryo jitva namatah silinasyapatyam
sailinirvagvai brahmeti vagdevata brahmeti / ahetapo yatha
matrmanmata yasya vidyate putrasya samyaganusastryanusasanakartri sa

matrman / ata urdhvam pita yasyanusasta sa pitrman /
 upanayanadurdhvama samavartanadacaryo yasyanusasta sa acaryavan /
 evam suddhitrayahetusamyuktah sa sadhadacaryah svayam na
 kadacidapu pramanadvyabhicarati sa yatha bruyacchisyaya tathasau
 jitva sailiniruktavanvagvai brahmeti / avadato hi kim syaditi / na hi
 mukasyeharthamamutrartham va kiñcana syat / kintvabraviduktavaste
 tubhyam tasya brahmana ayatanam pratistham ca / ayatanam nama
 sariram / pratistha trisvapi kalesu ya asrayah / ahetao na me
 'braviditi / itara aha-yadyevamekapadva etadekah pado yasya
 brahmanastadidamekapadbrahma tribhiih padaih sunyamupasyamanamapi na
 phalaya bhavatiyarthah / yadyevam sa tvam vidvansanno 'smabhyam
 bruhi he yajñavalkyeti / sa ca'ha-vageva'yatanam vagdevasya brahmano
 vageva karanamayatanam sariramakaso 'vyakrtakhyah
 pratisthotpattisthitilayakalesu / prajñetyenadupasita
 prajñetiyamupanisadbrahmanascaturthah padah prajñeti
 krtvainadbrahmopasita / ka prajñata yajñavalkya ki svayameva prajñota
 prajñanimitam / yatha'yatanapratisthe brahmano vyatirikte tadvatkim /
 na, katha tarhi, vageva samraditi hovaca vageva prajñeti
 hovacoktavanna vyatirikta prajñati / katham punarvageva prajñeti,
 ucyate-vaca vai samradbandhuh prajñayate 'smakam bandhurityukte
 prajñayakate bandhustathargvaidadi / istam yaganimita dharmajatam
 hutam homanimittam ca / asitamannadanimitam payitam
 panadananimittamayam ca loka idam ca janma parasca lokah
 pratipattavyam ca janma sarvani ca bhutani vacaiva
 samratprajñayante 'to vagvaisamratparamam brahma nanam
 yathoktabrahmaavidam vagjahati /
 sarvanyenam bhutanyabhiksaranti balidanadibhiriha /
 devo bhutva punah sarirapatottarakalam devanapyetyapigacchati ya
 evam vidvanetadupaste vidyaniskriyartham hastitulya rsabho
 hastyrsabho yasmingosahasretaddhastrsabham sahasram dadamiti
 hovaca janako vaidehah /
 sa hovaca yajñavalkyah /
 ananusisya sisyam krtarthamakrtva sisyaddhanam na hareteti
 me mama pitmanyata mamapyayamevabhiprayah //4,1.2//

start brhup 4,1.3

yad eva te kascid abravat tac chrnavameti | abravim ma udankah
 saulbayanah | prano vai brahmeti | yatha matrman pitrman
 acaryavan bruyat tatha tac chaulbayano 'bravit prano vai brahmeti |
 apranato hi kim syad iti | abravat tu te tasyayatanam pratistham
 | na me 'bravid iti | ekapad va etat samrad iti | sa vai no bruhi
 yajñavalkya | prana evayatanam akasah pratistha | priyam ity
 enad upasita | ka priyata yajñavalkya | prana eva samrad iti
 hovaca | pranasya vai samrat kamayayajyam yajayati |
 apratigrhyasya pratigrhñati | api tatra vadhasanka bhavati yam
 disam eti pranasyaiva samrat kamaya | prano vai samrat paramam
 brahma | nainam prano jahati | sarvany enam bhutany abhiksaranti

| devo bhutva devan apyeti | ya evam vidvan etad upaste |
hastyrsabham sahasram dadamiti hovaca janako vaidehah | sa hovaca
yajñavalkyah -- pita me 'manyata nananusisya hareteti || brhup_4,1.3
||

brhupbh_4,1.3 yadeva te kascidabraidudanko namatah sulbasyapatyam
saulbasyapatyam saulbayano 'bravitprano vai brahmeti prano
vayurdevata purvavat /
prana eva'yanamakasah pratisthopenisatpriyamityenadupasita /
katham punah priyatvam, pranasya vai he samratkamaya
pranasyarthayajyam yajayati
patitadikamapyapratigrhyasyapyugradeh pratigrhnatyapi tatra
tasyam disi vadhanimittamasankam vadhasanketyartha yam
disameti taskaradyakirnam ca tasyam disi ba dhasahka
taccaitatsarvam pranasya priyatve bhavati pranasyaiva samratkamaya
/
tasmatprano vai samratparamam brahma nainam prano jahati /
samanamanyat //4,1.3//

start brhup 4,1.4

yad eva te kascid abravat tac chrnavameti | abravim me barkur
varsnah | caksur vai brahmeti | yatha matrman pitrman
acaryavan bruyat tatha tad varsno 'bravic caksur vai brahmeti |
apasyato hi kim syad iti | abravat tu te tasyayatanam pratistham |
na me 'bravid iti | ekapad va etad samrad iti | sa vai no bruhi
yajñavalkya | caksur evayatanam akasah pratistha | satyam ity
etad upasita | ka satyata yajñavalkya | caksur eva samrad iti
hovaca | caksusa vai samrat pasyantam ahur adraksir iti | sa
ahadraksam iti tat satyam bhavati | caksur vai samrat paramam
brahma | nainam caksur jahati | sarvany enam bhutany abhiksaranti |
devo bhutva devan apyeti | ya evam vidvan etad upaste |
hastyrsabham sahasram dadamiti hovaca janako vaidehah | sa hovaca
yajñavalkyah -- pita me 'manyata nananusisya hareteti || brhup_4,1.4
||

brhupbh_4,1.4 yadeva te kascidbarkuriti namato vrsnasyapatyam
varsnascaksurvai brahmetyadityo devata caksusyupanisatsatyam /
yasmacchrotrena srutamanrtamapi syanna tu caksusa drstam /
tasmadvai samratpasyantamahuradraksistvam hastinamiti sa
cedadraksamityahatatsatyameva bhavati /
yastvanyau bruyadahamasrausamiti /
tadvyabharati /
yattu caksusa drstam tadavyabharitvatsatyameva bhavati
//4,1.4//

start brhup 4,1.5

yad eva te kascid abravat tac chrnavameti | abravim me gardabhivipito
bharadvajah | srotram vai brahmeti | yatha matrman pitrman

acaryavan bruyat tatha tad bharadvajo 'bravic chrotram vai brahmeti
| asrnvato hi kim syad iti | abravit tu te tasyayatanam
pratistham | na me 'bravid iti | ekapad va etat samrad iti | sa vai
no bruhi yajñavalkya | srotram evayatanam akasah pratisthanantam
ity enad upasita | kanantata yajñavalkya | disa eva samrad iti
hovaca | tasmad vai samrad api yam kañca disam gacchati naivasya
antam gacchati | ananta hi disah | diso vai samrat srotram |
srotram vai samrat paramam brahma | nainam srotram jahati |
sarvany enam bhutany abhiksaranti | devo bhutva devan apyeti | ya
evam vidvan etad upaste | hastyrsabham sahasram dadamiti hovaca
janako vaidehah | sa hovaca yajñavalkyah -- pita me 'manyata
nananusisya hareteti || brhup_4,1.5 ||

brhupbh_4,1.5 yadeva te gardabhivipita iti namato bharadvajo gotratah
srotram vai brahmeti / srotre digdevatananta ityenadupasita /
kanantata srotrasya / disa eva srotrasya'nantyam yasmattasmadvai
samratpracimudicam va yam kañcidapi disam gacchati naivasya
antangacchati kañcidapu /
ato 'nanta hi disah /
diso vai samratsrotram /
tasmaddiganantymeveva srotrasya /
sa'nantyam //4,1.5//

start brhup 4,1.6

yad eva te kascid abravit tac chrnavameti | abravim me satyakamo
jabalah -- mano vai brahmeti | yatha matrman pitrman acaryavan
bruyat tatha taj jabalo 'bravin mano vai brahmeti | amanaso hi kim
syad iti | abravit tu te tasyayatanam pratistham | na me 'bravid iti
| ekapad va etat samrad iti | sa vai no bruhi yajñavalkya | mana
evayatanam akasah pratisthananda ity enad upasita | kanandata
yajñavalkya | mana eva samrad iti hovaca manasa vai samrat striyam
abhi haryati tasyam pratirupah putro jayate | sa anandah | mano vai
samrat paramam brahma | nainam mano jahati | sarvany enam
bhutany abhiksaranti | devo bhutva devan apyeti | ya evam vidvan etad
upaste | hastyrsabham sahasram dadamiti hovaca janako vaidehah |
sa hovaca yajñavalkyah -- pita me 'manyata nananusisya hareteti ||
brhup_4,1.6 ||

brhupbh_4,1.6 satyakama iti namato jabalaya apatyam jabalah /
candrama manasi devata /
ananda ityupanisati /
yasmanmana eva'nandastanmanmanasa vai samratastriyamabhikamayamano
'bhiharyate prarthayata ityarthah /
tasmadyam striyamabhikamayamano 'bhiharyate tasyam pratirupo
'nurupah putro jayate sa anandahetuh sa yena manasa nirvartyate tanmana
anandah //4,1.6//

start brhup 4,1.7

yad eva te kascid abravīt tac chṛnavameti | abravīn me vidagdḥah
sakalyah | hrdayam vai brahmeti | yatha matrman pitrman
acaryavan bruyat tatha tac chakalyo 'bravid dhrdayam vai brahmeti |
ahrdayasya hi kim syad iti | abravīt tu te tasyāyatanam
pratistham | na me 'bravid iti | ekapad va etat samrad iti | sa vai
no bruhi yajñavalkya | hrdayam evayatanam akasah pratistha |
sthitir ity enad upasita | ka sthitita yajñavalkya | hrdayam eva
samrad iti hovaca | hrdayam vai samrat sarvesam bhutanam
ayatanam | hrdayam vai samrat sarvesam bhutanam
pratistha | hrdaye hy eva samrat sarvani bhutani
pratisthitani bhavanti | hrdayam vai samrat paramam brahma |
nainam hrdayam jahati | sarvany enam bhutany abhiksaranti |
devo bhutva devan apyeti | ya evam vidvan etad upaste |
hastyrśabham sahasram dadamiti hovaca janako vaidehah | sa hovaca
yajñavalkyah -- pita me 'manyata nananusisya hareteti || brhup_4,1.7
||

brhupbh_4,1.7 vidagdḥah sakalyo hrdayam vai brahmeti /
hrdayam vai samratsarvesam bhutanamayatanam /
namarupakarmatmakani hi bhutani hrdayasrayanityavocama
sakalyabahmane hrdayapratisthanu ceti /
tasmadvadhrtaye hyeva samratsravani bhutani pratisthitani
bhavanti /
tasmaddhrdayam sthitirityupasita hrdaye ca prajapatirdevata
//4,1.7//

iti brhadaranyakopanisadbhasye caturthadhyayasya prathamam
brahmanam //1//
atha caturthadhyayasya dvitiyam brahmanam

start brhup 4,2.1

janako ha vaidehah kurcad upavasarpān uvaca -- namas te 'stu
yajñavalkya | anu ma sadhiti | sa hovaca yatha vai samran mahantam
adhvanam esyan ratham va navam va samadaditaivam evaitabhir
upanisadbhih samahitatmasi | evam vrndaraka adhyah sann
adhitaveda uktopanisatka ito vimucyamanah kva gamisyasiti | naham
tad bhagavan veda yatra gamisyamiti | atha vai te 'ham tad vaksyami
yatra gamisyasiti | bravitu bhagavan iti || brhup_4,2.1 ||

brhupbh_4,2.1 janako ha vaidehah / yasmatsavisesanani sarvani
brahmani janati yajñavalkyastasmadacaryakatvam hitva janakah
kurcadasanavisesadutthayopa
samipamavasarpānyadayornipatannityarthah / uvacoktavannamaste tubhyamastu
he yajñavalkyanu ma sadhyanusadhi mamityarthah / itisabdo
vakyaparīsamāptiyarthah / sa hovaca yajñavalkyo yatha vai loke he
samradmahantam dirghamadhvanamesyangamisyānratham va sothalena
gamisyānavam va jalena gamisyānsamadadita / evamevaitani
brahmanyetabhirupanisadbhīryuktanyupasinah

samahitatmasyatyantametabhirupanisadbhiih samyuktatmasi na
kevalamupanisatsamahita evam vrndarakah puujasca'dhyascesvaro
na daridra ityarthah / adhitavedo 'dhito vedo yena sa tvamadhitaveda
uktascopanisada acaryaistubhyam sa tvamuktopenisatka evam
sarvavibhutatissampanno 'pi sanbhayayamadhyascha eva paramatjñanena
vinakrtartha evatavadityarthah / yavatparam brahma na vetsi / ito
'smaddehadimucyamana etabhirtorathasthaniyabhiih samahitah kva
kasmingamisyasi kim vastu prapsyasi /
naham tadvastu bhagavanpujavanveda jane yatra gamisyamiti /
atha yadyevam na janise yatra gatah krtarthah sya aham vai
tubhyam tadvakasyami yatra gamisyasiti /
bravitu bhagavaniti, yadi prasanno mam prati /
srnu //4,2.1//

start brhup 4,2.2

indho ha vai namaisa yo 'yam daksine 'ksan purusah | tam va
etam indham santam indra ity acaksate paroksenaiva | paroksapriya
iva hi devah pratyaksadvisah || brhup_4,2.2 ||

brhupbh_4,2.2 indho ha vai nama / indha ityevamnama / yascakurvai
brahmeti purokta adityantaragta purusah sa esa yo 'yam daksine
'ksannaksani visesena vyavasthitah /
sa ca satyanama /
tam va etam purusam diptigunatvatpratyaksam namasyendha iti
tamindham santamindra ityacaksateparoksena /
yasmatparoksapriya iva hi devah pratyaksadvisah
pratyaksanamagrahanam dvisanti /
esa tvam vaisvanaramatmanam sampanno 'si //4,2.2//

start brhup 4,2.3

athaitad vame 'ksani purusarupam esasya patni virat | tayor
esa samstavo ya eso 'ntar hridaya akasah | athainayor etad annam
ya eso 'ntar hrdaye lohitaipindah | athainayor etat pravaranam
yad etad antar hrdaye jalakam iva | athainayor esa srutih
samcarani yaisa hrdayad urdhva nady uccarati | yatha kesah
sahasradha bhinna evam asyaita hita nama nadyo 'ntar hrdaye
pratisthita bhavanti | etabhir va etad asravat asravati | tasmad
esa praviviktaharata iva bhavaty asmac charirat atmanah ||
brhup_4,2.3 ||

brhupbh_4,2.3 athaitadvame 'ksani purusarupamesasya patni yam
tvam vaisvanaramatmanam sampanno 'si tasyasyendrasya
bhokturbhogyaisa patni viradannam bhogyatvadeva tadetadannam
catta caikam mithunam svapne / ko 'sau / ya eso 'ntarahridaya akaso
'ntarhrdaye hrdayasya mamsapindasya madhye /
athainayoretadvakasyamanamannam bhojyam sthitihetuh / kim tat / ya
ese 'ntarhrdaye lohitaipindo lohita eva pindakarapanna
lohitaipindah / annam jagdham dvedha parinamate yatsthulam

tadadho gacchati / yadanyattatpunaragnina pacyamanam dvedha parinamate
/ yo madhyamo rasah sa lohitadakramena pañcabhautikam pindam
sariramupacinoti / yo 'nistho rasah sa esa lohita pinda indrasya
lingatmano hrdaye mithunibhutasya / yam taijasamacaksate sa
tayorindrendranyorhrdaye mithunibhutayoh suksmasu
nadisvanupravistah sthitheturbhavati / tadetaducyate
'thainayoretadannamityadi / kiñcanyat / athainayoretatpravaranam /
bhuktavatoḥ svapatoḥ pravaranam bhavati loke tatsamanyam hi
kalpayati srutih / ki tadiha pravaranam / yadetadantarhrdaye
jalakamivanekanadichidrabahulatvajjalakamiva / athainayoresa
srtirmargah samcanarato 'nayeti samcarani
svapnajjagaritadesagamanamargah / ka sa srtih / yaisa
hrdayadahrdayadesadurdhva bhimukhi satyuccarati nadi / tasyah
parimanamidamucyate / yatha loke kesah sahasradha bhinno
'tyantasukmo bhavatyevam sukma asya dehasya sambandhinyo hita
nama hita ityevam khyata nadyastascantarhrdaye masampinde
pristhitha bhavanti hrdayadviprarudhastah sarvatra
kadambakesapavadetabhirnadobhiratyantasuksmabhiretadannamasravagaccha
dasravati gacchati / tadetaddevatasariramanenannena
damabhutenopacyamanam tisthati /
tasmadyasmatsthulenannenopacitah pinda idam tu devatasariram
lingam suksmenannenopacitam tisthati /
pindopacayakaramapyannam praviviktameva
mutrapurisasdisthulamapeksya lingasthitikaram tvannam tato
'pisaksmataram /
atah praviviktaharah pindah /
tasmatpraviviktaharadapi praviviktaharatara esa lingatmevaiva
bhavatyasmacchariraccharimeva sariram tasmaccharirat /
atmano vaisvanarattaijasah suksmannopacito bhavati //4,2.3//

start brhup 4,2.4

tasya praci dik prañcaḥ pranah | daksina dig daksine
pranah | pratici dik pratyañcaḥ pranah | udici dig
udañcaḥ pranah | urdhva dig urdhvah pranah | avaci dig
avañcaḥ pranah | sarva disah sarve pranah | sa esa neti
nety atma | agrhyo na hi grhyate | asiryō na hi siryate | asango na
hi sairyate | asito na vyathate | na risyati | abhayam vai janaka prapto
'siti hovaca yajñavalkyah | sa hovaca janako vaideho 'bhayam tva
gacchatad yajñavalkya yo no bhagavann abhayam vedayase | namas te 'stu |
ime videha ayam aham asmiti || brhup_4,2.4 ||

brhupbh_4,2.4 sa esa hrdayabhutastaijasah suksmabhutena pranena
vidhriyamanah prana eva bhavati / tasyasya vidusah kramena
vaisvanarattaijasam praptasya hrdayatmanamapannasya
hrdayatmanasca pranatmanamapannasya praci dikprañcaḥ
praggataḥ pranah.tatha daksina digdaksine pranah /
sarva disah sarve pranah / evam vidvankrena sarvatmakam

pranamatmatvenopagato bhavati / tam sarvatmanam
pratyagatmanyupasamhrtya drasturhi drastubhavam neti
netityatmanam turiyam pratipadyate / yamesa vidvananena kramena
pratipadyate sa esa neti netyatmetyadi na risyatityantam
vyakhyatametata / abhayam vai janmamaranadinimittabhayasunyam he
janaka prapto 'siti haivam kilovacoktavanyajñavalkyah /
tadetaduktamatha vai te 'ham tadvakasyami yatra gamisyasiti /
sa hovaca janako vaideho 'bhayameva tva tvamapi gacchatadgacchatu yastvam
no 'smanhe yajñavalkya bhagavanpujavannabhayam brahma vedayase
jñāpayasi prapitavanupadhikrtajñanavyavadhanapanayanenetyarthah /
kimanyadaham vidyaniskriyartham prayacchami saksadatmanameva
dattavate /
ato namaste 'stvime videhastava yathestam bhujyantamayam cahamasmi
dasabhava sthito yathestam mam rajyam ca
pracatipadyasvetyarthah //4,2.4//

iti brhadaranyakopanisadi caturthadhyayasya dvitiyam brahmanam
//2//

atha caturthadhyayasya trtiyam brahmanam //

start brhup 4,3.1

janakam ha vaideham yajñavalkyo jagama | sam enena vadisyā iti | atha
ha yaj janakas ca vaideho yajñavalkyas cagnihotre samudate | tasmai ha
yajñavalkyo varam dadau | sa ha kamaprasnam eva vavre | tam hasmai
dadau | tam ha samrad eva purvah papraccha || brhup_4,3.1 ||

brhupbh_4,3.1 janakam ha vaideham yajñavalkyo
jagametyasyabhisambandhah / vijñānamaya atma
saksadaparoksadbrahma sarvantarah para eva / "nanyo 'to 'sti
drasta nanyadato 'sti drasti"tyadisrutibhyah / sa esa iha
pravisto vadanadilingo 'sti vyatirikta iti madhukande
'jatasatrusamvade pranadikartrtvabhoktrtvapratyakhyanenadhigato
'pi satpunah pranadilingamupanyasyausastaprasne
pranadilingo yah samanyenadhigatah pranena
pranitiyadina drsterdrastetyadinaluptasaktisvabhavo
'dhigatah / tasya ca paropadhinimittah samsaro yatha
rajjusarasuktikagaganadisu sarpedakarajamalinatvadi
paradhyanopananimittameva na svatastatha nirupadhiko nirupakhyo neti
netiti vyapadesyah saksadaparoksatsarvantara atma
brahmaksaramantaryami prasastaupanisadah puruso
vijñānāmanandam brahmetyadhigatam / tadeva punarindhasajñah
praviviktaharastato 'ntarhrdaye lingatma praviviktaharatarastatah
parena jagadatma pranopadhistato 'pi pravilapyā
jagadatmanamupadhibhutam rajjvadaviva sarpadikam vidyaya sa esa
neti netiti saksatsarvantaram brahmadhigatam / evamabhayam
pariprapito janako yajñavalkyena'gamatah samksepatāh / atra ca
jagratsvapna susuptaturiyanyupanyanyaprasangenendhah
praviviktaharatarah sarve pranah sarve pranah sa esa neti

netiti / idanim jagratsvapnadvarena mahata tarkena vistarato
'dhigamah kartavyah / abhayam prapayitavyam / sadbhavasca'tmano
vipratipattayasankanirakaranadvarena / vyatiriktatvam suddhatvam
svayañjyotistvamaluptasaktisvarupatvam
niratisayanandasvabhavyamadvaitatvam cadhigantavyamitidamarabhyate /
akhyayayika tu vidyasampradanagrahanavidhiprakasanartha /
vidyastutaye ca visesatah / varadanadisucanat / janakam ha
vaideham yajñavalkyo jagama / sa ca gacchannevam mene cintitavanna
vadisye kiñcidapu rajñe / gamanaprayojanam tu yogaksemartham / na
vadisya ityevamsamkalpo 'pi yajñavalkyo yadyajjanakah
prstavamstattatpratipede tatra ko hetuh
samkalpitasanyathakarana ityatra'khyayikamacaste / purvatra
kila janakayajñavalkyoh samvada asidagnihotre nimitte / tatra
janakasyagnihotravisayam vijñanamupalabhya paritusto
yajñavalkyastasmai janakaya ha kila varandadau / sa ca janako ha
kamaprasnameva varam vavre vrtavamstam ca varam hasmai dadau
yajñavalkyah / tena varapradanasamarthyenavyacikhyasumapidaviti /
yajñavalkyam tusnaim sthitamapi samradeva janakah purvam
papraccha /
tatraivanuktirbrahmavidyayah karmana viruddhatvat /
vidyayasca svatantryat /
svatantra hi brahmavidya saharisadhanantaranirapeksa
purusarthasadhaneti ca //4,3.1//

start brhup 4,3.2 yajñavalkya kimjyotir ayam purusa iti |
adityajyotih samrad iti hovaca | adityenaivayam jyotisaste
palyayate karma kurute vipalyetiti | evam evaitad yajñavalkya || brhup_4,3.2
||

brhupbh_4,3.2 he yajñavalkyetyevam sambodhyabhimukhikaranaya
kiñjyotirayam purusa iti kimasya purusasya jyotiryena jyotisa
vyavaharati so 'yam kiñjyotirayam prakrtah
karyakaranasamghatarupah sirahpanyadimanpurusah
prcchate / kimayam svavayavasamghatabahyena jyotirantarena
vyavaharatyahasvitsvavayavasamghatamadyapatina jyotisa
jyotiskaryamayam puruso nirvartayatityetadabhipretya prchati /
kiñcato yadi vyatiriktena yadi vavyatiriktena-jyotisa jyotiskaryam
nirvartayati / srnu tatra karanam yadi vyatiriktenaivajyotisa
jyotiskaryanirvartakatvamasya svabhavo nirdharito bhavati tato
'drstajyotiskaryavisaye 'pyanumasyamahe
vyatiriktajyotirnimittamevedam karyamiti / athavyatiriktenaiva svatmana
jyotisa vyavaharati tato 'pratyakse 'pi jyotisi jyotiskaryadarsane
'byatiriktameva jyotirnumeyam / athaniyama eva vyatiriktamavyatiriktam va
jyotih purusasya vyavaharahetustato 'nadyavasaya eva jyotirvisaya
ityevam manvanah prchati janako yajñavalkyam kiñjyotirayam
purusa iti / nanvevamanakausale janakasya kim prasnena svayameva
kasmanna pratipadyata iti / satyametat / tathapi
lingalingisambandhavisesanamatyantasauksmyadduravabodhyatam

manyate bahunamapu panditanam kimutaikasya / ata eva hi
dharmasuksmannirnayate parisadvayapara isyate /
purusavisesascapeksyate / dasavara parisattrayo vaiko veti /
tasmadyadyapyanumanakausalam rajñastathapi tu yukto yajñavalkyah
prastum / vijñanakausalataratamyopapatteh purusanam / athava
srutih svayameva'khyayikavyajenanumanamargamupanyasyasmanbodhayati
purusamatimanusarti /
yajñavalkyo 'pi janakabhiprayabhijñataya
vyatiriktamatmajyotirbodhayisyañjanakam vyatiriktapratipadakameva
lingam pratipede yatha prasiddhamadityajyotih samraditi hovaca /
katham /
adityenaiva svavayavasaghatavyatiriktana caksuso 'nugrahakena
jyotisyam prakrtah purusa asta upavisati palyayate prayeti
ksetramaranyam va tatra gatva karma bahyanekajyotihpradarsanam ca
lingasyavyabharitvadarsanartham /
evamevaitadyajñavalkya //4,3.2//

start brhup 4,3.3

astamita aditye yajñavalkya kimjyotir evayam purusa iti | candrama
evasya jyotir bhavatiti | candramasaivayam jyotisaste palyayate karma
kurute vipalyetiti | evam evaitad yajñavalkya || brhup_4,3.3 ||

brhupbh_4,3.3 tathastamita aditye yajñavalkya kiñjyotirevayam purusa
iti candrama evasya jyotih //4,3.3//

start brhup 4,3.4

astamita aditye yajñavalkya candramasy astamite kimjyotir evayam
purusa iti | agnir evasya jyotir bhavatiti | agninaiva jyotisaste
palyayate karma kurute vipalyetiti | evam evaitad yajñavalkya || brhup_4,3.4
||

brhupbh_4,3.4 astamiti aditye candramasyastamite 'gnirjyotih //4,3.4//

start brhup 4,3.5

astamita aditye yajñavalkya candramasy astamite sante 'gnau kimjyotir
evayam purusa iti | vag evasya jyotir bhavatiti | vacaivayam
jyotisaste palyayate karma kurute vipalyeti | tasmad vai samrad api
yatra svah panir na vinirjñayate 'tha yatra vag uccaraty upaiva tatra
nyetiti | evam evaitad yajñavalkya || brhup_4,3.5 ||

brhupbh_4,3.5 sante 'gnau vagjyotih vagiti sabdah parigrhyate /
sabdena visayena srotamindriyam dipyate / srotrendriye
sampradipte manasi viveka upajayate / tena manasa bahyam cestam
pratipadyate / "manasa hyova pasyati manasa srnoti"ti brahmanam /
katham purvagjyotiriti vacojyotistvamaprasiddhamityata aha-tasmadvai
samradyasmadvaca jyotisanugrhitam 'yatam puruso vyavaharati
tasmatprasiddhametadvaco jyotistvam / kathamapi yatra yasminkale
pravrsi prayena medhandhakare sarvajyotihpratyastamaye svo 'pi

pranirhasto na vispastam nirjñayate / atha tasminkale
sarvacestanirodhe prapte bahyajyotiso 'bhavadyatra vaguccarati
sva va bhasati gardabho va rautyupaiva tatra nyeti tena sabdena
jyotisa srotramanasornairantayam bhavati tena jyotiskaryatvam
vakpratipadyeta tena vaca jyotisopanyetyevopagacchatyeva tatra sannihito
bhavativityarthah / tatra ca karma kurute vipalyeti /
tatra vagyotiso grahanam gandhadinanupalaksanartham /
gandhadibhirapi hi ghranadisvanugrhitesu pravrttinivrttyadayo
bhavanti /
tena tairapyanugraho bhavati karyakaranasamghatasya /
evamevaitadyajñavalkya //4,3.5//

start brhup 4,3.6

astamita aditye yajñavalkya candramasy astamite sante 'gnau santayam
vacī kimjyotir evayam purusa iti | atmaivasya jyotir bhavatiti |
atmanavayam jyotisaste palyayate karma kurute vipalyetiti ||
brhup_4,3.6 ||

brhupbh_4,3.6 santaya punarvacī gandhadisvapi ca santesu /
bahyesvanugrahakesu sarvapravrttinirodhah prapto 'sya purusasya /
etaduktam bhavati / jagradvisaye bahirmukhanu karanani
caksuradinyadityadijyotirbhiranugrhyamanani yada tada
sphutatarah samvyavaharo 'sya purusasyadrsta / tasmatte
vayam manyamahe sarvabahyajyotihpratyastamaye 'pi svapnasusuptakale
jagarite ca tadrgavasthayam svavayavasamghatavyatiriktenaiva
jyotisa jyotiskaryasiddhirasyeti / drsyate ca svapne
jyotiskaryasiddhirbandhusamgamanaviyogadarsanam desantragamanadi ca
/ susuptacotthanam sukhamahamasvapsam na kiñcidavedisamiti /
tasmadasti vyatiriktam kimapi jyotih / kim punastacchantayam vacī
jyotirbhavatiti / ucyate - atmaivasya jyotirbhavatiti / atmeti
karyakaranasvavayavasamghatavyatiriktam
karyakaranavabhasakamadityadibahyajyotirvatsvayamanyenanavabhasyaman
amabhidhiyate jyotirantahstham ca tatparisesyat /
karyakaranavyatiriktam taditi tavatsiddham / yacca
karyakaranavyatiriktam karyakaranasamghatanugrahakam ca
jyotistadbahyaiscaksuradikaranairupalabhyamanam drstam na tu
tatha taccaksuradibhirupalabhyata adityadijyotihsuparatesu /
karyam tu jyotiso drsyote yasmattasmatatmanavayam jyotisa'ste
palyayate karma kurute vipalyetiti / tasmannunamantarastham
jyotirityavagamyate / kiñca'dityadijyotirvilaksanam tadabhautikam ca
sa eva heturyaccaksuradyagrahyamadityadivat / na / samanajatiyenaiva
/ adityadijyotisa karyakaranasamghatasya bhautikasya
bhautikenaivopakarah kriyamano drsyate / yathadustam
cedamanumeyam / yadi nama karyakaranadarthantaram
tadupakarakamadityadivajjyotisthapi
karyakaranasamghatasamanajatiyamevanumeyam
karyakaranasaghatopakarakatvadadityadijyotirvat /

yatpunarantahsthatvadapratyaksatvacca vilaksanyamucyate
taccaksuradijyotirbhiranaikantikam / yato 'pratyaksanyantahsthani
ca caksuradijyotimsi bhautikanyeva / tasmattava manorathamatram
vilaksanamajyotih siddhamiti /
karyakaranasamghatabhavabhavitvacca samghatadharmatvamanumiyate
jyotisah samanyato drstasya canumanasya
vyabharitvadapramanyam / samanyato drstabalena hi
bhavanadityadivadyatiriktam jyotih sadhayati karya karanebhyah /
na ca pratyaksamanumana badhitum sakyate / ayameva tu
karyakaranasamghatah pratyaksam pasyati srnoti manute
vijanati ca / yadi nama jyotirantaramasyopakarakam syadadityadivanna
tada'tma syajyotirantaramadityadivadeva / ya eva tu pratyaksam
darsanakriyam karoti sa eva'tma syatkaryakaranasamghato nanyah
/ pratyaksavirodhe 'numanasyapramanyat / nanvayameva
ceddarsanadikrayakarta'tma samghatah kathamavikalasyaivasya
darsanadikriyakartrtvam kadacidbhavati kadacinneti / naisa doso
drstatvat / nahi drste 'nupapannam nama / nahi khadyote
prakasaprasatvena drsyamane karanantaramanumeyam / anumeyatve ca
kenacitsamanyatsarvam sarvatranumeyam syat / taccanistam / na ca
padarthasvabhavo nasti na hyagnerusnasvabhavyamanyanimittamudakasya
va saityam / pranidharmadharmadyapeksamiti cet /
dharmadharmadernimittantarapeksasvabhavaprasangah / astviti cenna
tadanavasthaprasangah / sa canistah / na /
svapnasmrtyordrstasyaiva darsanat / yaduktam svabhavavadina
dehasyaiva darsanadikriya na vyatiriktasyeti / tanna / yadi hi dehasyaiva
darsanadikriya svapne drstasyaiva darsanam na syat / andhah
svapnam pasyandrstapurvameva pasyati na
sakadvipadigatamadrstarupam / tatascetatsiddham bhavati yah
svapne pasyati drstapurvam vastu sa eva purvam vidyamane
caksusyadraksinna deha iti / dehasceddrastasa
yenadraksittasminnuddhrte caksusi svapne tadeva drstapurvam
na pasyet / asti ca loke prasiddhih purvam drstam maya
himavatah srngamadyaham svapne
'draksamityuddhrtacaksusamandhanamapu / tasmadanuddhrte 'pi
caksusih yah svapnadrksa eva drasta na deha ityavagamyate /
tatha smrtau drstrsmartrorekatve sati ya eva drastasa eva
smarta yada caivam tada nimilitakso 'pi smandrstapurvam
yadrupam taddrstavadeva pasyatiti / tasmadyannimilitam tanna
drastryannimilite caksusi smaradrupam pasyati tadevanimilite
'pi caksusi drastrasidityavagamyate / mrte ca dehe 'vikalasyaiva ca
rupadidarsanabhavat / devasyaiva drastrutve mrte 'pi darsanadi
kriya syat / tasmadyapaye dehe darsanam na bhavati .dbhave ca bhavati
taddarsanadikriyakartr na deva ityavagamyate / caksuradinyeva
darsanadikriyakartrniti cet / na / yadahamadraksam
tatsprsamiti bhinnakartrkatve pratisamghananupapatteh /
manastarhiti cet / na / manaso 'pi
visayatvadrupadivaddrstrtvadyanupapatti / tasmadantahstham

vyatiriktamadityadivaditi siddham / yaduktam
 karyakaranasamghatasamanajatiyameva jyotirantaramanumeyam /
 adityadibhistatsamanajatiyairevopakriyamanatvaditi / tadasat /
 upakaryopakarakabhavasyaniyamadarsanat / katham parthivairindhanaih
 parthavatvasamanajatiyaistrnolapadibhiragneh prajvalanopakarah
 kriyamano drsyate / na ca tavata tatsamanajatiyairevagneh
 prajvanopakarah sarvatranumeyah syat / yenodakenapi prajvalanopakaro
 bhinnajatiyona vaidyutasyagnerjatharasya ca kriyamano drsyate /
 tasmadupakaryopakarakabhave samanajatiyasamanajatiyaniyamo nasti /
 kadacitsamanajatiya manusya manusyairevopakriyante
 kadacitsthavarapasvadibhisca bhinnajatiyaih / tasmadahetuh
 karyakaranasamghatamanajatiyaireva'dityadijyotirbhirupakriyamanat
 vadit i / yatpunarattha
 caksuradibhiradityadijyotirvadadrsvatvadityayam
 heturjyotirantarasyantahsthatvam vilaksanyam ca na sadhayati
 caksuradibhiranaikantikadvaditi / tadasat / caksuradikaranebhyo
 'nyatve satiti hetorvisesanatvopapatteh /
 karyakaranasamghatadharmatvam jyotisa iti yaduktam tanna /
 anumanavirodhat /
 adityadijyotirvatkaryakaranasamghatadarthantaram jyotiriti
 hyanumanamuktam tena virudhyata iyam pratijña
 karayakaranasamghatadharmatvam jyotisa iti / tadbhavabhavitvam
 tvasiddham mrte dehe jyotiso 'darsanat / samanyato
 drstasyanumanasyapramanye sati
 panabhojanadisarvavyavaharalopaprasangah / sa canistah /
 panabhojanadisu hi
 ká¹£utpipÄ•sÄ•dinivá¹>ttimupalabdhavasastatsÄ•mÄ•nyÄ•tpÄ•nabhojanÄ•dyupÄ•dÄ•naá
 drsyamanam loke na prapnoti / drsyante hyupalabdhapanabhojanah
 samanyatah punah panabhojanantaraih
 ksutpipasadinivrttimanuminvantastadartheyana pravartamanah /
 yaduktamayameva tu deho darsanadikriyakarteti tatprathamameva parihrtam
 svapnasmrtyordehadarthantarabhuto drasteti / anenaiva
 jyotirantarasyatmatvamapi pratyuktam / yatpunah khadyotadeh
 kadacitkam prakasaprakasatvam sadasat /
 paksadyavayavasamkocavikasanimitittatvatprakasaprakasatvasya /
 yatpunaruktam dharmadharmayoravasyam phaladatrtvam svabhavo
 'bhyupagantavya iti /
 tadabhyubagame bhavatah siddhantahanat /
 etenavasthadosah pratyuktah /
 tasmadasti vyatiriktam cantahstham jyotiratmeti //4,3.6//

start brhup 4,3.7

katama atmeti -- yo 'yam vijñanamayah pranesu hrady antarjyotih
 purusah | sa samanah sann ubhau lokav anusamcarati dhyayativa
 lelayativa | sa hi svapno bhutvemam lokam atikramati add. mrtyo
 rupani || brhup_4,3.7 ||

brhupbh_4,3.7 yadyapi vyatiriktatvadi siddham tathapi
samanajatiyanugrahakatvadarsananimittabhrantya karananamevanyatamo
vyatirikto vetyavivekatakah prcchati-katama iti / nyayasuksmataya
durvijñeyatvadupapadyate bhrantih / athava sariravyatirikte siddhe 'pi
karananu sarvani vijñānavantiva vivekata atmano 'nupalabdhatvat /
ato 'ham prcchami katama atmeti / katamo 'sau dehendriyapranamanahsu
yastvayokta atma / yena jyotisa'sta ityuktam / athava yo 'yamatma
tvayabhipreto vijñānamayah / sarva ime prana vijñānamaya ivaisu
pranesu katamah / yatha samuditesu brahmanesu sarva ime
tejasvinah katama esu sadangaviditi / purvasminvyakhyane katama
atmetyetavadeva prasnnavakyam vijñānamayo hradyantarjyotih
purusahkatama ityedadantam / yo 'yam vijñānamaya ityetyasabdasya
sarvameva prasnnavakyam vijñānamayo hradyantarjyotih purusah katama
ityedadantam / yo 'yam vijñānamaya ityetyasya sabdasya
nirdharithartha visesavisayatvam katama atmetitisabdasya
prasnnavakyaparisaṃpṭyarthatvam vyavahitasambandhamantarena yuktamiti
kṛtva katama atmetyevamantameva prasnnavakyam yo 'yamityadi param
sarvameva prativacanamiti nisciyate / yo 'yamityatmanah
pratyaksatvannirdesah / vijñānamayo vijñānaprayo
buddhivijñānopadhisamprakavivekadvijñānamaya ityucyate /
buddhivijñāna samprkta eva hi yasmadupalabhyate rahuriva
candradityasamprktaḥ / buddhirhi sarvarthakaranam tamasiva
pradipah purovasthitah / "manasa hyeva pasyati manasa srnoti"ti
hyuktam / buddhivijñānalokavisistameva hi sarvam
visayajatamupalabhyate purovasthitapradipalokavisistamiva tamasi /
dvaramatrani tvanyani karananu buddheh / tasmattenaiiva visesyate
vijñānamaya iti / yesam paramatmavijñāptivikara iti vyakhyanam
tesam vijñānamayo manomaya ityadau
vijñānamayasabdasyanyarthadarsanadasrautarthatavasiyate /
samdigdhasca padaratho 'nyatra niscitaprayogadarsanannirdharayitum
sakyo vasyasesat / niscatanyayabaladva / sadhiriti cottaratra
pathat / hradyantariti vacanadyuktam vijñānaprayatvameva /
pranesviti vyatirekapradarsartha saptami yatha vrksesu
pasana iti samipyalaksana / pranesu hi
vyatirekavyatirekata samdihyata atmanah / pranesu pranebhyo
vyatirikta ityarthah / yo hi yesu bhavati sa tadvyatirikto bhavatyeva /
yatha pasanesu vrksah / hradi tatratatsyatpranesu
pranajatiyaiva buddhih syadityata aha-hradyantariti / hrdacchabdena
pundarikakaro mamsapundastatthyadbuddhirhrttasya hradi
buddhau / antariti buddhivrttivyatirekapradarsanartham /
jyotiravabhasatmakatvadatmocyate / tena hyavabhasakena'tmana
jyotisa'ste palyayate karma kurute cenavaniva hyayam
karyakaranapindo yatha'dityaprakasastho ghato yatha
marakatadirmanih ksiradidravye praksiptah
pariksanayatmacchayameva tatsiradirdvyam karoti
tadrgedatmajyetipabuddherapi hrdayatsuksmatvaddhrdyantahsthamapi
hrdayadikam karyakaranasamghatam

caikikrtya'tmajyotischayam karoti / paramaryena
suksmasthilataratamyatsarvantaratamatva /
buddhastavatsvacchatvadanantaryacca'tmacaitanyajyotih praticchaya
bhavati / tena hi vivekinamapu tatra'tmabhimanabuddhah prathama / tato
'pyanantaryanmanasi caitanyavabhasata buddhisamparkat / tata
indriyesu / manah samyogat / tato 'nantaram sarire /
indriyasamparkat /
paramaryena krtsnam karyakaranasamghatamatma
caitanyasvarupajyotisavabhasayati /
tena hi sarvasya lokasya karyakaranasamghate tadvrttisu
caniyata'tmabhimanabuddhiryathavivekam jayate /
tatha ca bhagavatoktam gitasu-"yatha prakasayatyekah krtsnam
lokamimam ravih /
ksetram ksetri tatha krtsnam prakasayati bharti" //

"yadadityagam tejah"ityadi ca / "nityo 'nityanam
cenascetanam"iti ca kathake"tameva bhantamanubhati sarvam tasya
bhasa sarvamidam vibhati"iti ca / "yena suryastapati tejasoddhah"iti ca
mantarvarnah / tenayam hrdayantarjyotih / purusa
akasavatsarvagatvatpurna iti purusah niratisayam casya
svayañjyotistvam sarvavabhasakatvatsvayamanyanavabhasyatvacca / sa
esa purusah svayameva jyotihsvabhavo yam tvam prcchasi katama
atmeti / bahyanam jyotism sarvakarananugrahanam
pratyastamaye 'ntahkaranadvarena hrdayantarjyotih purusa
atmanugraha karanamityuktam / yadapi
bahyakarananugrahanamadityadijyotism
bhavastadapyadityadijyotism
pararthatvatkaryakaranasamghatasycaitanye svarthanupapatteh
svarthajyotisa atmano 'nugrahabhave 'yam karyakaranasamghato na
vyavaharaya kalpate / atmajyotiranugrahenaiiva hi sarvada sarvah
samvyavaharah / "yadetaddhrdayam
manascaittasamjñanam"ityadisrutyantarat / sabhimano hi
sarvapranisamvyavaharah / abhimanahetum ca
marakatamanidrstantenavocama / yadyapyevametattathapi
jagradvisaye sarvakaranagocaradvadtmajyotiso
buddhyadibahyabhyantarakaryakaranavvahasannipatavyakulatvanna
sakyate tajjyotiratmakhyam muñjesikavanniskrsya
darsayitumityatah svapne didarsayisuh prakramate-sa samanah
sannubhau lokavanusamcarati / yah purusah svayameva jyotiratma sa
samanah sadrsah san / kena / prakrtatvatsannihitavacca hrdayena
/ hrditi ca hrcchabdavacya buddhah prakrta sannihita ca /
tasmattayaiva samanyam / kim punah samanyamasvamahisavadvivekato
'nupalabdhah avabhasya buddhirabhasakam tadatmajyotiralokavat /
avabhasyavabhasakayorvivekato 'nupalabdhah prasiddha /
visuddhatvaddhyaloko 'vabhasyena sadrso bhavati / yatha
raktamavabhasyanraktasadrso raktakaro bhavati / yatha haritam
nilam lohitam cavabhasyanna4lokastatsamano bhavati / tatha

buddhimavabhasayanbuddhadvarena krtsamam
 ksetramavabhasayatityuktam marakatamaninidarsanena / tena sarvena
 samano buddhisamanyadvarena / sarvamaya iti cata eva vaksyati /
 tenasau kutascitpravabhajya muñjesikavatsvena jyotirupena
 darsayitum na sakyata iti sarvavyaparam tatradyaropya
 namarupagatam jyotirdharmam ca namarupayornamarupe ca'tmajyotisi
 sarvo loko momogyate 'yamatma nayamamtaivandharma naivadharmā
 kartakarta suddho 'suddho baddho muktah sthito gata agato 'sti
 nastityadivikalpāh / atah samanah manubhau lokau
 pratipannapratipattavyavihalokaparalokavupattadehendriyadi-
 sanghatatyaganyopadanastanaprabandhasatasannipatairanukramena
 sañcarati / dhisadrsyamevobhaya lokasamcaranaheturna svata iti / tatra
 namarupopadhisadrsyam bhrantinimittam yattadeva heturna svata
 ityeta ducyate / yasmatsa samanah sannubhau lokavanukramena sañcarati
 tadetatpratyaksamityetaddarsayati-yato dhyayativa dhyanavyaparam
 karotiva cintayativa dhyanavyapavatim buddhim sa tatsthena
 citsvabhavajyotarupenavabhasayamstatsadrsastatsamanah
 sandhyativalokavadeva / ato bhavati cintayatiti bhrantirlokasya / na tu
 paramarthato dhyayati / tatha lelayativatyartham calativa / tesveva
 kamesu buddhyadisu vayusu ca calatsu
 tadavabhasakatvattatsadrsam taditi lelayativa / na tu
 paramarthatascalanadharmakam tadatmajyotih / katham
 punaretadavagamyate
 tatsamanatvabhrantirevobhaya lokasamcaranadirhetutvam svata
 ityasyarthasya pradarsanaya hetarupadisyate- sa atma hi yasmatsvapno
 bhutva / sa yaya dhiya samanah sa dhiryadyadbhavati tattadasavapu
 bhavativa tasmadyadasau svapno bhavati svapavrttim pratipadyate
 dhistada so 'pi svapnavrttim pratipadyate / da dhirjagarisati
 tadasavapyata aha-svapno bhutva svapnavrttimavabhasayandhiyah
 svapavrttyakaro bhutvema lokam jagaritavyavaharalaksanam
 karyakaranasanghatatmakam
 laukikasastriyavyavaharaspadamatikramatyatitya kramati viviktēna
 svena'tmajyotisa svapnatmika dhivrttamavabhayannavatisthate
 yasmattasmatsvayañjyotahsvabhava evasau visuddhah sa
 kartrkriyakarakaphalasunya / paramarthato dhisadrsyameva
 tubhaya lokasamcaradisamvyavaharabhrantihetuh / mrtyorupa ni
 mrtyuh karmavidyadirna tasyanyadrupam svatah
 karyakarananyevasya rupani / atastanu mrtyo rupanyatikramati
 kriyaphalasrayani / nanu nastyeva dhiya samanamanyaddhiyo
 'vabhasakamatmajyotih pratyaksena vanumanena palambhat / yathanya
 tatkala eva dvitiya dhih / yattvavabhasyavabhasakayoranyatve 'pi
 vivekanupalambhatsadrsyamiti (tih) ghatadyalokayoh / tatra
 bhavativanyatvena'lokasyopambhadghatadeh samslistayoh
 sadrsyam bhinnayoreva na ca tatheha ghataderiva
 dhiyosa'vabhasakam jyotirintaram pratyaksena vanumanena
 vopalabhamahe / dhireva hi citsvarupavabhasakatvenasvakara
 visayakara ca / tasmannanumanato nāpi pratyaksato dhiyo

'vabhasakam jyotih sakyate pratipadayitum vyatiriktam / yadapi
drstantarupamabhihitamavabhasyavasasakayorbhinnayoreva
ghatadyalokayoh samyuktayoh sadrsyamiti /
tatrabhyupagamamatramasmabhiruktam na tatra
ghatadyavabhasyavabhasakau bhinnau / paramarthastu
ghatadirevavabhasatmakah salokah / anyo 'nyo hi ghatadirutpadyate
/ vijñanamatrameva salokaghatadivisayakaramavabhasate / yadevam
tada na bahyo drstanto 'sti vijñanalaksanamatravatsarvasya /
em tasyava vijñanas grahyagrahakakaratalam pakarikalpya tasyaiva
punarvisuddham parikalpayanti / tadgrahakavinirmuktam vijñanam
svacchibhutam ksanikam vyavasthata iti kecit / tasyapu
santim kecidicchanti / tadapi vijñanam samvrtam
grahyagrahakamsavinirmuktam sunyameva
ghatadibahyavastuvadityapare madhyamika acaksate / sarva etah
kalpana buddhavijñanavabhasakasya vyatiriktasya'tmajyotiso
'pahnavadasya sreyomargasya pratipaksabhuta vaidikasya / tatra
yesam bahyor'tho 'sti tanpratyucyate tavat / na
svatmavabhasakatvam ghatadeh / tamasyavasthito ghatadistavanna
kadacidapu svatmanavabhasyate / pradipadyalokasamyogena tu
niyamenavabhasyamano drstah saloko ghata iti /
samslistayorapu ghatalokayoranyatvameva punah punah samslese
vislese ca visesadaranadrajjughatayoriva / anyatve ca
vyatiriktavabhasakatvam na svatmanaiva svamatmanamavabhasayati / nanu
pradipah svatmanamevavabhasayantadrsta iti / na hi
ghatadivatpradipadarsanaya pkasantaramupadadate laukikah /
tasmadpradipah svatmanam prakasayati / na / avabhasyatvavisesat
/ yadyapi pradipo 'nyasyavabhasakah svayamavabhasatkatvattathapu
vyatiriktacaitanyavabhasyatvam na vyabhicarati ghatadivadeva / yada
caivam tada vyatiriktavabhasyatvam tavadavasyambhavi / nanu yatha
ghatascaitanyavabhasyatve 'pi sannatmanam ghatam cavabhasayati /
na / svatah parato va visesabhavat / yatha caitanyavabhasyatvam
ghatasya tatha pradipasyapi caitanyavabhasyatvamavisistam /
yattucyate pradipa atmanam ghatam cavabhasyatiti tadasat /
kasmad / yada'tmanam navabhasayati tada kidrsah syat / na hi
tada pradipasya svato va parato va visesah kascidupalabhyate / sa
hyavabhasyo bhavati yasyavabhasakasamnidhavasamnidhau ca visesa
atmanam pradipah prakasayati mrsavacyot /
caitanyagrahyatvam tu ghatadibhiravisistam pradipasya /
tasmadvijñanasya'tmagrahakatve na pradipo drstantah /
caitanyagrahyatvam ca vijñanasya bahyavisayairavisistam /
caitanyagrahyatve ca vijñanasya kim grahyavijñanagrahyataiva kimva
grahakavijñanagrahyateti tatra sandhiyamane vastuni yo 'nyatra
drsto nyayah sa kalpayitum yukto na tu drstaviparitah /
tatha ca sati yatha vyatiriktanaiva grahakena bahyanam
pradipanam grahyatvam drstam tatha vijñanasyapi
caitanyagrahyatvatpkasakatve satyapi
pradipavadvyatiriktacaitanyagrahyatvam yuktam kalpayitum na

tvananyagrahyatvam / yasvanyo vijñanasya grahita sa atma
 jyotirantaram vijñanat / tadanavastheti cet / nah grahyatvamatra hi
 tadgrahakasya vastvantaratve lingamuktam nyayatah / na tvekantato
 grahakatve tadgrahakantarastitve va kadacidapi lingam sambhavati /
 tasmanna tadanavasthaprasangah / vijñanasya vyaktiriktagrahyatve
 karanantarapekṣayamanavastheti cet / na / niyamabhavat / na hi
 sarvatrayam niyamo bhavati / yatra vastvantarena grhyate vastvantaram
 tatragrahyagrahakavyatiriktam karanantaram syaditi naikantena
 niyantum sakyate / vaicitryadarsanat / katham /
 ghatastavatsvatmavyatiriktana'tmana grhyate tatpa pradipadiraloko
 grahyagrahakavyatiriktam karanam / na hi pradipadyaloko
 ghatamsascaksuramso va / ghatavaccaksuragrahyatve 'pi
 pradipasya caksuh pradipavyatirekena na bahyamalokasthaniyam
 kiñcitkaranantaramapeksate / tasmannaiva niyantum sakyate yatra yatra
 vyatiriktagrahakagrahyatvam tatra tatra karanantaram syadeveti /
 tasmadvijñanasya vyaktiriktagrahakagrahyatve na karanadvaranavastha
 napi grahakatvadvara kadacidapyupapadayitum sakyate / tasmatsiddham
 vijñanavyatiriktamatmajyotirantaramiti / nanu nastyeva bahyor'tho
 ghatadih pradipo va vijñanavyatiriktah / yaddhi yadvyatirekena
 nopalamyate tattavanmatram vastu drstam /
 yathasvapnavijñanagrahyam ghatapatadivastu
 svapnavijñanavyatirekenanupalambhatsvapnaghatapradipadeh
 svapnavijñanamatratavagamyate, tatha jagarite 'pi
 ghatapradipaderjagarite 'pi ghatapradipaderjagradvijñanamatrameva
 tu sarvam / tatra yaduktam vijñanasya
 vyatiriktavabhasyatvadvijñanavyatiriktamasti jyotirantaram
 gataderiveti tanmithya / sarvasya vijñanamatratve
 drstantabhavat / na / yavattavadabhyupagamat / na tu bahyor'tho
 bhavataikantenaiva nabhyupagamyate / nanu maya nabhyupagamyata eva / na /
 vijñanam ghatah pradipa iti ca
 sabdarthaprthaktvadyavattavajadapi
 bahyamarthantaramavasyamabhyupagantavyam / vijñanadarthantaram vastu
 na cedabhyupagamyate vijñanam ghatah pata ityevamadinam
 bhabdanamekarthatve paryayasabdatvam prapnoti / tatha sadhananam
 phalasya caikatve sadhyasadhanabhedopadsasastranarthaprasangah /
 tatkarturajñanaprasango va / kiñcanyat / vijñanavyatirekena
 vadiprativadavadadosabhyupagamat / na hyatmavijñanamatrameva
 vadiprativadivastaddoso vabhyugamyate
 nirakartavyatvatprativadidyadinam / na hyatmiyam vijñana
 nirakartavyamabhyupagamyate svayam va'tma kasyacit / tatha ca sati
 sarvasamvyavaharalopaprasangah / na ca pravadyadayah svatmanaiva
 grhyanta ityabhyupagamah / vyatiriktagrahya hi te 'bhyupagamyante /
 tasmattadvatsarvameva vyatiriktagrahyam vastu
 jagradvisayatvajjagradvastupratipadyadivaditi salabhau
 drstantah / samtatyantaravadvijñanantaravacceti /
 tasmadvijñanavadinapi na sakyam vijñanavyatiriktam jyotirantaram
 nirakartum / svapne vijñanavyatirekabhavadayuktamiti cet / na /

abhavadapi bhavasya vastvantaratvopapatteh / bhavataiva visayo
ghatadiryadyabhavo yadi va bhavah syadubhayathapi
ghatadivijñanasya bhavabhutatvamabhyupagatameva / na tu
tannivartayitum sakyate tannivartakanyayabhavata / etena sarvasya
sunnyatapratyukta / pratyagatmagrahyata ca'tmano 'hamiti
mimamsakapaksah pratyuktah / yattuktam saloko 'nyascanyasca
ghato jayata iti tadasat / ksanantare 'pi sa evayam ghata iti
pratyabhijñanat / sadrsyatpratyayabhijñanam
krttothitakesanakhadisveveti cet / na / tatrapī
ksanikatvasyasiddhatvat / jatyekatvacca / krttesu punarutthitesu
/ ca ksanakhadisu ksanakhatvajatereksanakhatvapratyayastannimitto
'bhranta e / na hi drsyamanalunothitakesanakhadisu vyaktinimittah
sa eveti pratyayo bhavati / kasyacidirhkalavyavahitadrstesu sa
eveti pratyayah / tasmanna samo drstantah / pratyaksena hi
pratyabhijñayamane vastuni tadeveti na canyatvamanumatum yuktam
pratyaksavirodhe lingasya'bhasatvopapatteh /
sadrsyapratyayanupapattesca / jñanasya ksanikatvat / ekasya hi
vastudarsino vastvantaradarsane sadrsyapratyayah syat / na tu
vastudarsyeko vastvantaradarsanaya ksanantaramavatisthate /
vijñanasya ksanikatvatsakrdvastudarsanenaiva ksayopapatteh /
tenedam sadrsamiti hi sadrsyapratyayo bhavati / teneti
drstasmaranam imiti vartamanapratyayah / teneti drstam
smrtva yavadidimiti vartamanaksanakalamavatistheta tatah
ksanikavadahanih / atha tenetyavopaksinah smartah pratyaya
idamiti canya eva vartamanikah pratyayah ksiyate tatah
sadrsyapratyatanupapattistenedam sadrsamiti / anekadarsina
ekasyabhavat / vyapadesanupapattisca
drastavyadarsanenaivopaksayadvijñanasyedam pasyamyado
'draksamiti vyapadesanupapaccardrstavato
vyapadesaksananavasthanat / athavatisteta ksanikavadahanih
/ athadrstavato vyapadesah sadrsyapratyayasca tadanum
jatyandhasyeva rupavisesavyapadesastatsadrsyapratyayasca
sarvamandhaparampareti prasajyeta sarvajñasastrapranayanadi / na
caitadisyate / akrtabhyagamakrtavipranasadosau tu prasiddhatarau
ksanavade / drstavyapadesahetuh purvettarasahita eka eva hi
srngalavatpratyayo jayata iti cet / tenedam sadrsamiti ca / na /
varmanatitayorbhinnakalatvat / tatra vartamanapratyaya ekah
srngalavayavasthaniyo 'titascaparastau pratyayau bhinnakalau
tadubhayapratyayavisayasprkcecchrnkhalapratyayastatah
ksanadvayavyapitvadekasya vijñanasya punah ksanavadahanih /
mamatavatadivisesanupapattesca sarvasamvyavaharaloprasangah /
sarvasya ca svasamvedyavijñanamratratve vijñanasya ca
svacchavabodhabhasamatrasvabhavyabhyupagamattaddarsinascanyasyabha
ve 'nityaduhkha- sunyanatmatvadyanekakalpananupattih / na ca
dadimaderiva viruddhanekamsavatvam vijñanasya /
svacchavabhasasvabhavyaddvijñanasya / anityaduhkhadinam
vijñanamsatve ca

satyanubhiyamanatvadvyatiriktavisayatvapasangah /
athanityaduhkhadyatmaikatvameva vijñanasya tada
tadviyogadvisuddhikalpananupapattih / samyogimalavigaddhi
visuddharbhavati / yatha'darsaprabhrtinam / na tusvabhavikena
raktatvadinam dravyantarayogena viyojanam drsyate tatrap
samyogapurvatvamanumiyate / bijabhavanaya puspaphaladinam
gunantarotpattidarsanat / ato vijñanasya visuddhikalpananupapattih /
ato vijñanasya visuddhikalnanupattih / visayavisayabhasatvam ca
yanmalam parikalpyate vijñanasya tadapyanyasamsargabhavadanupapannam
/ na hyavidyamanena vidyamanasya samsargah syat / asati
canyasamsargeyo dharmo yasya drstah sa tatsvabhatvanna tena
viyogamarhati / yathagnerausnyam saviturva prabha /
tasmadanityasamsargena malinatvam tadvisuddhisca vijñanasyetiyam
kalpanandhaparamparaiiva pramanasunyetyavagamyate / yadapi tasya
vijñanasya nirvanam purusartham kalpayanti tatrap
phalasaranupapattih / kankavidhhasya hi
kankavedhajanitaduhkhanivrttih phalam na tu
kankavidhhamarane tadduhkhanivrttaphalasya'sraya upapadyate /
tadvatsarvanirvane 'sati ca phalasaraye purusarthakalpana vyarthaiva /
yasya hi purusasabdavacyasya satvasyatmano vijñanasya carthah
parikalpyate tasya punah purusasya nirvane kasyarthah purusartha
iti syat /
yasya punarastyanekarthadasim vijñanavyatirikta atma tasya
drstasmaranadukhasamyogaviyogadi
sarvamevopapannamanyasamyoganimitam kalusyam tadviyoganimita ca
visuddhiriti /
sunnyavadipaksastu sarvapramanavipratisiddha iti tannirakaranaya
na'darah kriyate //4,3.7//

start brhup 4,3.8

sa va ayam puruso jayamanah sariram abhisampadyamanah
pamabhiih samsrjyate | sa utkraman mriyamanah papmano vijahati
|| brhup_4,3.8 ||

brhupbh_4,3.8 yathaiivehaikasmindehe svapno bhutva mrtyo rupani
karyakarananyatikramya svapne sva atmajyetisyasta evam sa vai
prakrtah puruso 'jayamanah / katham jayamana
ityucyate-sariram dehendriyasamghatamabhisampadyamanah sarira
atmabhavamapadyamana ityarthah / pamabhiih
papasamavayibhirdharmadharmasrayaih karyakaranairityarthah,
samsrjyate samyujyate /
sa evotkramañcharitantaramurdhamva kramangacchanmriyamana ityetyasya
vyakhyanamutkramanniti /
taneva
samslisyanpapmarupakaryakaranopadanaparityagabhyamanavaracam
samcarati dhiya samanah san, tatha so 'yam purusa
ubhavihalokaparokau janmamaranabhyam

karyakaranopadanaparityagavanavaratam pratipadyamana a
samsaramoksatsamcarati /
tasmatsiddhamasya'tmayajyotiso 'nyatvam karyakaranarupebhyah
pamabhyah samyogaviyogabhyam /
na hi taddharmatve sati taireva samyogo viyogo va yuktah //4,3.8//

start brhup 4,3.9

tasya va etasya purusasya dve eva sthane bhavatah | idam ca
paralokasthanam ca | sandhyam trtiyam svapnasthanam | tasmindsandhye
sthane tisthan ubhe sthane pasyatidam ca paralokasthanam ca | atha
yathakramo 'yam paralokasthane bhavati | tam akramam akramyobhayan
papmana anandams ca pasyati | sa yatra praspapity asya lokasya
sarvavato matram apadaya svayam vihatya svayam nirmaya svena bhasa
svena jyotisa praspapiti | atrayam purusah svayamjyotir bhavati ||
brhup_4,3.9 ||

brhupbh_4,3.9 nanu na syo 'syobhau lokau yau janmamaranabhyamanukramena
samcarati svapnajagarite iva / svapnajagarite tu pratyaksamavagamyete na
tvihalokaparalokau kenacitpramanena / tasmadete eva svapnajagarite
ihalokaparalokaviti / ucyate-tasyaitasya purusasya vai dve e sthane bhavato
na trtaciya caturtham va / ke te / idam ca .tpratipannam
vartamanam janma sarirenjadriyavisayavedanavisistam sthanam
pratyaksato 'nubhuyamanam / paraloka eva sthanam paralokasthanam /
tacca sariradiviviyogottarakalanubhavyam / nanu svapno 'pi paralokastha
ca sati dve evetyavadharanamayuktam / na / katham tarhi / samdhyam tat
/ ihalokaparalokayoryah samdhistasminbhavam samdhyam yatrtiyam
tatsvapnasthanam / tena sthanadvitvadharanam / na hi gramayoh
samdhastaveva gramavapeksya trtiyatvaparigananamarhati / katham
punastasya paralokasthasyastitvamavagamyate yadapeksya svapnasthanam
samdhyam bhavet / yatastasminsamdhye svapnasthane
tistanbhavanvartamana ete ubhe sthane pasyati / ke te ubhe / idaica
paralokasthanam ca / tasmattstah svapnajagaritavyatirekenobhau lokau yo
dhiya samanah sannanusamcarati janmamaranasamtanaprabandhena /
katham punah svapne sthitah lokau pasyati / kimasrayah kena
vidhineti / ucyete-atha katham pasyatiti srnu / yathakrama
akramatyanenetyakrama asrayo 'vastambha ityarthah / yadrsa
akmayo 'sya so 'yam yathakramah / ayam purusah paralokasthane
pratipattavye nimitte yathakramo bhavati
yadrsenaparalokapratipattisadhanena
vidyakarmapurvaprajñanalaksanena yukto bhavativityarthah /
tamakramam paralokasthanayonmukhibhutam praptankuribhavamiva
bijam tamakramyavastabhya'srityobhayanpasyati bahuvacanam
dharmadharmaphalonekatvadubhayaprakaranityarthah / kamstanpapmanah
papaphalani / na tu punah saksadeva papmanam darsanam
sambhavati tasmattpapaphalani dukkhanityarthah / anandamsca
dharmaphalani sukhanityetat / tanubhayanpapmana anandamsca pasyati
janmantaradrstavasnamayat / yani ca pratipattavyajanmavisayani

ksudradharmadharmaphalani dharmadharmaprayukto devatanugrahadvapasyati
 / tatkathamavagamyate paralokasthanasambandhipapmanandadarsanam svapna
 iti / ucyate-yasmadiha janmanyananubhavyamapi pasyati bahu / na ca svapno
 namapurvam darsanam / purvadrstasmrtirhi svapnah prayena /
 tena svapnjagaritasthanavyatirekena sta ubhau lokau /
 yadadityadibahyajyotisamabhava 'yam karyakaranasamgatah
 puruso yena vyatiriktena'tmana jyotisa vyavaharativityuktam tadeva nasti
 / yada'dityadijyotisamabhavagamanam yatredam viviktam
 svayañjyotirupalabhyeta / yena sarvadaivayankaryakaranasamghatah
 samsrsta evopalabhyeta / tasmadasatsamo 'sanneva va svena
 viviktasvabhavena jyotirupena'tmeti / atha kvacidviviktah svena
 jyotirupenopalabhyeta bahyadhyatmikabhutabhautikasamsargasunyastato
 yathoktam sarvam bhavisyatityedarthamaha-sa yah prakrta atma
 yatra yasminkale prasvapiti prakarsena svapamanubhavati tada
 kimupadanah kena vidhina svapiti samdhyam sthanam pratipadyata
 ityacyate / asya drstasya lokasyajagaritalaksanasya sarvavatah
 sarvamavatiti sarvavanayam lokah karyakaranasamghato
 visayavedanasamyuktah / sarvavatvamasya
 vyakhyatamannatrayaprakarane 'tho ayam va atmetyadina / sarva va
 bhutabhautikamatra asya samsargakanabhuta vidyanta iti
 sarvavansarvaneva sarvavamstasya sarvavato
 matramekadesamavayavamapadayapacchidya'daya grhitva
 drstajanmavasanavasitah sannityarthah / svayamatmanaiva vihatya
 deham patayitva nihsambodhamapadya / jagarite hyodityadinam
 caksuradisvanugraho dehavyavavaharthah / dehavyavaharasca'tmano
 dharmadharmaphalopabhogaprayuktastaddharmadharmaphalopabhogoparamanamasmind
 eha atmakarmoparamakrtamityatmasya vihantetyucyate / svayam nirmaya
 nirmanam krtva vasanamayam svapnadeham mayamayamiva /
 nirmanamapi tatkarmapeksatvatsvayankartrkamucyate / svena'tmiyena
 bhasa matropadanalaksanena bhasa diptya prakasena
 sarvavasanaatmakenantahkaranavrkkiprakasenetyarthah / sa hi tatra
 visayabhuta sarvavasana mayi prakasate / sa tatra svayam bha ucyate
 / tena svena bhasa visayabhutena svena ca jyotisa tadvisayina
 viviktarupenaluptadrksvabhavena tadbhavarupam vasanaatmakam
 visayikurvanprasvapiti / yadevam vartanam tatprasvapitityucyate /
 atraitasyamavasthayametasminkale 'yam purusa atma svayameva
 vivaktajyotirbhavati / bahyadhyatmikabhutabhautikasamsargarahitam
 jyotirbhavati / nanvasya lokasyamatropadanam krtam katham
 tasminsatyatrayam purusah svayañjyotirbhavatityucyate / naisa
 dosah / visayabhutameva hi tat /
 tenaiva catrayam purusah svayam jyotirdarsayitum sakyah /
 na tvanyathasati visaye kasmimscitsusuptakala iva /
 yada punah sa bha vasanaatmika visayabhutopalabhyamana bhavati
 tadasih kosadiva niskrstah sarvasamsargarahitam
 caksuradikaryakaranavyavrttasvarupamaluptadrgatmajyotih svena
 rupenavabhasayadgrhyate /
 tenatrayam purusah svayañjyotirbhavatiti siddham //4,3.9//

start brhup 4,3.10

na tatra ratha na rathayoga na panthano bhavanti | atha rathan rathayogan
pathah srjate | na tatrananda mudah pramudo bhavanti | athanandan
mudah pramudah srjate | na tatra vesantah puskarinyah
sravantyo bhavanti | atha vesantan puskarinih sravantih srjate |
sa hi karta || brhup_4,3.10 ||

brhupbh_4,3.10 nanvatra katham purusah svayañjyotiryena jagarata iva
grahyagrahakadilaksanah sarve vyavaharo drsyate /
caksuradyanugrahakasca'dityadya lokastathaiva drsyante yatha
jagarite / tatra katham visesavadharanam kriyate 'trayam
purusah svayam jyotirbhavatiti /
ucyate-vailaksanyatsvapnadarsanasya / jagaritam hindriyabuddhamana
alokadivaparasamkirnamatmajyotih / iha tu svapn
indriyabhavattadanugrahakadityadyalokabhavacca viviktam kevalam
bhavati / tasmadvilaksanam / nanu tathaiva visaya upalabhyante svapne
'pi yatha jagarite tatra kathamindrayabhavadvailaksamyamucyate iti /
srnu- na tatra lisayah svapne rathadilaksanah / tatha na
rathayoga rathesu yujyanta iti rathayoga asvadayastatra na vidyante / na
ca panthano rathamarga bhavanti / atha rathanrathayoganpathasca srjate
svayam / katham punah srjate rathadisadhananam
vrksadinammabhava / ucyete-nanuktamasya lokasya sarvavato
matramapadaya svayam vihatya svayam
nirmayetyantahkaranavrttirasya lokasya vyavatisthate taducyate
svayam nirmayeti / tadeva'ha-rathadinsrjata iti / natu tatra
karanam va karananugragakaniva'dityadijyotimsi
tadavabhasya va rathadayo visaya vidyante / tadvasanamatram tu
kevalam tadupalabdhikarmanimittacoditodbhutantahkaranavrttyasrayam
drsyate / tadyasya jyotiso drsyate 'luptadrsastadatmajyotiratra
kevalamasiriva kosadvivivaktam / tatha na tatra'nandah sukhavisesa
mudo harsa putradilabhanimittah pramudasta eva prakorsopetah /
atha ca'nandadinsrjate / tatha na tatra vesantah
palvalahpuskarinyastadagah sravantyo nadyo bhavanti / atha
vesantadinsrjate vasanamatrarupan / yasmatsa hi karta /
tdavasanasracittavrttyudbhavanimittakarmahetutvenetyavocama / tasya
kartrtvam na tu saksadeva tatra kriya sambhavati sadhanabhavat /
na hi karakamantarena kriya sambhavati / na ca tatra hastapadadani
kriyakarakani sambhavanti / yatka tu tani vidyante jagarite
tatra'tmajyotiravabhasitaihkaryakaranai
rathadivasanasrayantahkaranavrttyudbhavanimittam karma nivartyate
tenocyate sa hi karteti / taduktamatmanaivayam jyotisa'ste palyayate
karma kuruta iti /
tatrapi na paramarthatah svatah kartrtvam caitanyajyotiso
'vabhasakatvavyatirekena /
yaccaitanyatmajyotisantahkaranadvarenavabhasayati
karyakaranani sadavabhasitani karmasu vyapriyante karyaakaranani
tatra kartrtvamupacaryata atmanah /

yaduktam dhyayativa lelayativeti tadevanudyate /
sa hi kartetiha hetvartham //4,3.10//

start brhup 4,3.11

tad ete sloka bhavanti -- svapnena sariram abhiprahatyasuptah suptan
abhicakasiti | sukram adaya punar aiti sthanam hiranmayahpurusa
ekahamsah || brhup_4,3.11 ||

brhupbh_4,3.11 tadeva etasminnukter'tha ete sloka mantra bhavanti /
svapnena svapnabhavena sariram sariramabhihatya
niscestamapadyasuptah
svayamaluptadrgadisaktisvabhavyatsuptanvasanakarodbhutanantahkara
navrtyasraya- nbahyadhyatmikansarvanela bhavansvena rupena
pratyastamitansuptanabhicakasityalupya'tmadrstya
pasyatyavabhasatityarthah /
sukram suddham jyotismadindriyamatra rupamadaya grhitva punoh
karmane jagaritasthanamaiti agacchati hiranmayo hiranmaya iva
caitanyajyotihsvabhavah purusa ekahamsa eka iva hantityekahamsah
/
eko jagratsvapnehalokaparalokadin gacchatityekahamsah //4,3.11//

start brhup 4,3.12

pranena raksann avaram kulayam bahiskulayad amrtas caritva |
sa iyate 'mrto yatrakamam hiranmayah purusa ekahamsah ||
brhup_4,3.12 ||

brhupbh_4,3.12 tatha pranena pañcavrttina raksanparipalayannanyatha
mrta bhrantih syadavaram
nikrstamanekasucisamghatatvadatyantabibhatsam kulayam
nidam sariram svayam tu bahistasmatkulayaccaritva /
yadyapi sarirastha eva svapnam pasyati tathapi
tatsambandhabhavattatstha ivakaso bahiscaritvetyucya /
amrtah svayamamaranadharmeyate gacchati yatra kamam yatra yatra kami
visayesudbhutavrttirbhavati tam tam kamam
vasanarupenodbhute gacchati //4,3.12//

start brhup 4,3.13

svapnanta uccavacam iyamano rupani devah kurute bahuni | uteva
stribhiih saha modamano jaksad utevapi bhayani pasyan || brhup_4,3.13
||

brhupbh_4,3.13 kiñca svapnante svapnasthana uccavacamuccam
devadibhavamavacam tiryagadibhavam nikrstam
taduccavacamiyamano gamyamanah prapnuvanrupani devo
dyotanavankurute nirvartayati vasanarupani bahunyasamkhyeyani
utapi stribhiih saha modamana iva jaksadiva hasanniva vayasyaih /
utevapi bhayani bibhetyebhya iti bhayani samhavyghradini pasyanniva
//4,3.13//

start brhup 4,3.14

aramam asya pasyanti na tam pasyati kas caneti | tam nayatam
bodhayed ity ahuh | durbhisajyam hasmai bhavati yam esa na
pratipadyate | atho khalv ahur jagaritadesa evasyaisa iti | yani hy eva
jagrat pasyati tani supta iti | atrayam purusah svayamjyotir
bhavati | so 'ham bhagavate sahasram dadami | ata urdhvam vimoksaya
bruhi || brhup_4,3.14 ||

brhupbh_4,3.14 aramamaramanamakridamanena nirmitam
vasanarupamasya'tmanah pasyanti sarve janah / gramam nagaram
striyamannadyamityadivasananirmitamakridanarupam / na te pasyati
tam na pasyati kascana / kastam bho vartate 'tyantaviviktam
drstigocarapannamapyaho bhagyahinata lokasya
yacchakyadarsanamapyatmanam na pasyatiti lokam pratyankrosam
darsayati srutih / atyantaviviktah svayañjyotiratma svapne
bhavatyabhiprayah / tam na'yatam bodhayedityahuh / prasiddhirapi
loke vidyate svapna atmajyotiso vyatiriktatve / kasau / tamatmanam
suptamayatam sahasra bhramam na bodhayedityahurevam kathayanti
cikatsakadayo jana loke / nunam te pasyanti jagraddehadindriyadvarato
'pasrtya kevalo bahirvartata iti yata ahustam na'yatam bodhayediti /
tatra ca dosam pasyantibhramam hyasau
bodhyamanastanindriyadvarani sahasra pratibodhyamano na pratipadyata
iti / tadetadaha-durbhisajyam hasmai bhavati yamesa na pratipadyate
yamindriyadvaradesam
yasmaddesacchukramadayapasrtastamindriyadesamesa atma punarna
pratipadyate / kadacidvyatyasenendriyamatrah pravesayati / tata
andhyabadhiryadidosapraptau durbhasajyo dukkhabhisakvarmata
hasmai dehaya bhati dukkhena cikitsaniyo 'sau deho bhavatyarthah /
tasmatprasiddhdhyapi svapne svayam jyotistvamasya gamyate / svapno
bhutvatikranto mrtyo rupaniti tasmatsvapne svayojyotiratma / atho
api khalvanya ahurjagaritadesa evasyaisa yah svarah / na samdhyam
sthanantaramihalokaparalokabhyam vyatiriktam kim tarhihaloka eva
jagaritadesah / yadyevam, kiñcatah / srnvato yadbhavati, yada
jagaritadesa evayam svapnastadayamatma karyakaranebhyo na
vyavrttastairmisribhutih / ato na svayañjyotiratmetyatah
svayañjyotistvabadhanayanya ahurjagaritadesa evasyaisa iti /
tatra ca hetumacaksate jagaritadesatve yani hi yasmaddhastyadini
padarthajatanam jagrajjagaritadesa pasyati laukikastanyeva supto 'pi
pasyatiti / tadasat / indriyoparamat / uparatesu hindriyesu
svapnanpasyati / tasmannanyasya jyotistvatra sambhavo 'sti /
taduktam na tatra ratha na rathayoga ityadi / tasmadatravam
purusah svayañjyotirbhavatyeva / svayañjyotiratmastiti
svapnanidarsenapradarsitam / atikramati mrtyo rupaniti ca /
kramenasamcarannigalokaparalokadinihalokaparalokadivyatiriktah /
tatha jagratsvapnakulayabhyam vyatiriktah / tatra ca
kamasamcarannityascetyetatpratipadaditam yajñavalkyena / ato
vidyaniskriyartham sahasram dadamityaha janakah so 'hamevam

bodhitastvayabhogavate tubhyam sahasram dadami / vimoksasca
kamaprasno mayabhipretah /
tadupayogyayam tadarthyattadekadesa eva /
itastvam niyoksyami samastakamaprasnanirnayasravanena
vimoksayata urdhvam bruhiti /
yena samsaradvipramucyeyam, tvatprasadat /
vimoksapadarthaikadesanirnayahetoh sahasradanam //4,3.14//

start brhup 4,3.15

sa va esa etasmin samprasade ratva caritva drstvaiva punyam
ca papam ca punah pratinyayam pratiyony adravati svapnayaiva | sa yat
tatra kiñcit pasyaty ananvagatas tena bhavati | asango hy ayam purusa
iti | evam evaitat yajñavalkya | so 'ham bhagavate sahasram dadami | ata
urdhvam vimoksayai va bruhiti || brhup_4,3.15 ||

brhupbh_4,3.15 yatprastutammatmanaivayam jyotisa'sta iti /
tatpratyaksatah pratipaditamatrāyam purusah svayañjyotirbhavati
svapne / yattuktam svapano bhutvemam lokamatikramati mrtyo
rupaniti / tatra itadāsanakāyate mrtyo rūpanyevatikramati na
mrtyum / pratyaksam hyetatsvapne karyarakaranavyavrttasyapu
modatrasadidarsanam / tasmannunam naivayam mrtyumatikramati /
karmano hi mrtyoh karyam modatrasadi drsyate / yadi ca mrtyuna
baddha evayam svabhavatastato vimokso nopapadyate / na hi svabhavastato
vimokso nopapadyate / na hi svabhavatkascidvimucyate / atha svabhavo na
bhavati mrtyustatastasmanmoksa upapatsyate / yathasau mrtyuratmayo
dharma na bhavati tatha pradarsanayata urdhvam vimoksayā
bruhityevam janakena paryanuyukto yajñavalkyastaddidarsayasīyā
pravavṛte - sa vai prakṛtāh svayañjyotih purusah / esa yah
svapne pradarsita etasminsamprasade samyakprasidatyasminniti
samprasadah / jagarite dehendriyavyaparāsatasamnipatajam hitva
kalusyām tebhya vipramukta isatprasidati svapne / iha tu susupte
samyakprasidatityatah susuptam samprasada ucyate / "tirno hi
tada sarvan soka" "salila eko draste" ti vaksyati
susuptasthamatmanam / sa va esa etasminsamprasade kramena
samprannah sansusupte sthitva / katham samprasannah /
svapnatsusuptam praviviksuh svapnavastha eva ratva ratimanubhuya
mitrabandhujanadarsanadita taritva vihrtyanekadha caranaphalam
sramamupalabhyetyarthah / drstvaiva na krtvetyarthah punyam ca
punyaphalam papam ca papaphalam / na tu punyapapayoh
saksaddarsanamastityavocama / tasmanna punyapapabhyamanu
baddhah / yo hi karoti punyapape sa tabhyamanubadhyate / na hi
darsanamatrena tadanubaddhah syat / tasmatsvapno bhutva
mrtyumatikramatyeva na mrtyumatikramatyeva na mrtyurupanyeva
kevalam / ato na mrtyoratmasvabhavatvasanka / mrtyuscetsvabhavo
'stha svapne 'pi kuryat / na tu karoti / svabhavascetkriya
syadanirmoksataiva syava / na tu svabhavah svapne 'bhavat / ato
vimokso 'syopapadyate mrtyoh punyapapabhyam / nanu jagarite 'sya

svabhava eva / na / buddhyadyupadhikrtam hi tat / tacca pratipaditam
sadrasyaddhyayativa lelayativeti / tasmadekantenaiva svapne
mrtyurupatikramananna svabhavikatvasankanirmoksata va / tatra
caritveti caranaphalam sramamupalabhyetyarthah / tatah
samprasadanuvabhottarakalam punah pratinyayam yathanyayam
yathagatam niscita ayo nyayah / ayanamayo nirgamanam punah
purgaganaparityena yadagamanam sa pratinyayah / yathagatam
punaragacchatityarthah / pratiyoni yathasthanam / svapnasthanaddhi
susuptam pratipannah sanyathasthanameva punaragacchati /
pratiyonyadravati svapnayaiva svapnasthanayaiva / nanu svapne na karoti
punyapape tayoh phalameva kathamavagamyate tatha jagarite yatha
karotyeva svapne 'pi tulyatvaddarsanasyeti, ata aha sa atma
yatkiñcittatra svapne pasyati punyapapaphalamanvagato 'nanubaddhastena
istena bhavati naivanubaddho bhavati / yadi hi svapne krtameva tena
syattenanubadhyeta / svapnadutthito 'pi samanvagatah syat / na ca
talloke svapnakrtakarmananvagataprasiddhih / na hi
svapnakrtena'gasa'gaskarinamatmanam manyate kascit / na ca
svapnadrshah agah srutva lokastam garhati pariharati va / ato
'navagata eva tena bhavati / akhyatarascasvapnal
sahevasabdena'caksate hastino 'dya ghatikrta dhavantiva maya
drsta iti / ato na tasya kartrtvamiti / katham
punarasyartrtvamiti / karyakaranairmurtaih samsleso murtasya sa
tu kriyaheturdrstah / nahyamurtah kascitkriyavandrasyate
'murtasca'tmato 'sangah / yasmaccasango 'yam
purusastasmadanavagatastena svapnadrstena / ata eva na
kriyakartrtvamasya kathañcidupapadyate / karyakaranasamslesena hi
kartrtvam syatsa ca saslesah sango 'sya nasti yato 'sango
hyayam purusah / tasmadamrtah /
evamevaitadyajñavalkya /
so 'ham bhagavate sahasram dadamyata urdhvam vimoksayaiva bruhi /
moksapadarthakadesasya karmpravivekasya samyagdarsutatvat /
ata urdhvamvimoksayaiva bruhiti //4,3.15//

start brhup 4,3.16

sa va esa etasmin svapne ratva caritva drstvaiva punyam ca
papam ca punah pratinyayam pratiyony adravati buddhantayaiva | sa
yat tatra kiñcit pasyaty ananvagatas tena bhavati | asango hy ayam
purusa iti | evam evaitat yajñavalkya | so 'ham bhagavate sahasram
dadami | ata urdhvam vimoksayaiva bruhiti || brhup_4,3.16 ||

brhupbh_4,3.16 tatra sango hyayam purusa ityasangatakartrtve
heturuktah / uktam ca purvam karmavasatsa iyate yatra kamamiti /
kamasca sanga'to 'siddho heturukto 'sango hyayam purusa iti / na
tvetatasti / katham tarhi / asanga evetyetaducyate- sa va esa
etasminsvapne va va esa purusah /
sampradatpratyagatah svapne ratva caritva yathakamam drstaiva
punyam ca papam ceti sarvam purvavat /

buddhantayaiva jagaritasthanaya /
tasmadasanga evayam purusah /
yadi svapne sangavansyatkami tatastatsangajairdesairbuddhantaya
pratyagato lipyeta //4,3.16//

start brhup 4,3.17

sa va esa etasmin buddhante ratva caritva drstvaiva punyam ca
papam ca punah pratinyayam pratiyony adravati svapnantayaiva ||
brhup_4,3.17 ||

brhupbh_4,3.17 yathasau svapne 'sangatvatsvapnasangajairdesairjagarite
pratyagato na lipyata evam jagaritasangajairapu dosanra lipyata eva
buddhantena tadetaducyate- sa va esa etasminbuddhante jagarite ratva
caritvetyadi purvavat / sa yattatra buddhante
kiñcitpasyatyanatvagatastena bhavatyasango hyayam purusa iti / nanu
drstvaiveti kathamavadharyate karoti ca tatra punyapape tatphalam
ca pasyati / karakavabhasakatve kartrtvopapatteh / atmanavayam
jyotisa'sta ityadina'tmajyotisavabhasitah karyakaranasanghato
vyavaharati tenasya kartrtvamupacaryate na svatahkartrtvam / tatha
coktam dhyayatava lelayativeti / buddhyadyupadhikrtameva na svatah
/

iha tu paramarthapeksayopadhinirapeksa ucyate drstvaiva punyam
ca papañca na krtveti tena na purvaparavyaghatasanka /
yasmannirupadhikah paramarthato na karoti na lipyate kriyaphalena /
tatha ca bhagavatoktam-"anaditvannirgunatvatparamatmayamavyayah /
sarirastho 'pi kaunteya na karoti na lipyate" //

iti //

tatha sahasradanam tu kamapravivekasya darsitatvat / tatha sa va esa
etasminsvapne sa va esa etasminbuddhanta ityetaabhyam
kandikabhyamasangataiva pratipadita / yasmadbuddhante krtena
svapnante gatah samprasanno 'sambaddho bhavati
stainyadikaryadarsanattasmattrisvapi sthanesu svato 'sanga evayam
/ ato 'mrtah / sthanatrayadharmavilaksanah pratiyonyadravati
svapnantayaiva samprasadayetyarthah /
darsanavrtteh svapnasyasvapnasabdenabhidhanadarsanadantasabdena ca
visesanopapatteh /
etasma antaya dhavatiti ca susuptam darsayisyati /
yadi punarevamucyate"svapnante ratva caritvaitavubhavantavanusamcarati
svapnantam ca buddhantam ce"ti darsanatsvapnantayaivetyatrapu
darsavrttireva svapna ucyata iti tathapi na kiñciddusyatyasangata hi
sisadhayisita sidhyatyeva /
yasmajjagarite drstvaiva punyam ca papam ca ratva caritva ca
svapnantamagato na jagaritadosananugato bhavati //4,3.17//

start brhup 4,3.18

tad yatha mahamatsya ubhe kule anusamcarati purvam caparam ca | evam
evayam purusa etav ubhav antav anusamcarati svapnantam ca

buddhantam ca || brhup_4,3.18 ||

brhupbh_4,3.18 evamayam purusa atma svayañjyotih
karyakaranavilaksanastatprayojakabhya kamakarmabhyam vilaksa
no yasmadasango hyayam puruso 'santvadityayamarthah"sa va esa
etasminsamprasada"ityadyabhistasrbhih kandakabhih
pratipaditah / tatra sangataiva'tmanah kuto yasmajjagaritatsvapnam
svapnacca samprasadam samprasadacca punah svapn kramena
buddhantam jagaritam buddhantacca punah
svapnantamityevamanukmasamcarena sthatrayasya vyatirekah sadhitah /
purvamapyupanyasto 'yamarthah svapne bhutvemam lokamatikramati mrtyo
rupaniti tam vistarena pratipadya kevalam
drstantamatramavasistam tadvaksyamityarabhyate-
tattatraitasminyathapradarsiter'the drstante 'mupadiyate-yatha loke
mahamatsyo mahamscasau matsyasca nadeyena srotasaharya ityarthah /
srotasca vistambhayati svacchandacaryubhe kule nadyah purvam
caparam canukramena samcarati / samcarannapikuladvayam
tanmadhyavartnadakasrotovegena na paravasi kriyate /
evamevayam purusa atavubha anta anusamcarati /
kau tau /
svapnantam ca buddhantam ca /
drstantapradarsanaphalam tu mrtyurupah
karyakaranasamghatah saha tatprayojakabhyam
kamakarmabhyamanatmadharmoyam ca'tmaitasmadvilaksana iti vistarato
vyakhyatam //4,3.18 //

start brhup 4,3.19

tad yathasminn akase syeno va suparno va viparipatya srantah
samhatya paksau samlayayaiva dhriyate | evam evayam purusa etasma
antaya dhavati | yatra supto na kam cana kamam kamayate na kam cana
svapnam pasyati || brhup_4,3.19 ||

brhupbh_4,3.19 atra ca sthanatrayanusamtarena svayañjyotisa
atmanah karyakaranasamghatavyatiriktasya kamakarmabhyam
vivaktatokta svato nayam samsaradharmavanupadhinimittameva tvasya
samsaritamavidyadhyaropitamityesa samudayartha uktah / tatra ca
jagratsvapnasusuptasthananam trayanam viprakirnarupa ukto na
puñjikrtyaikatra darsitah / yasmajjagarite sasangah samrtyuh
sakaryakaranasamghata upalaksyate 'vidyaya / svapne tu kamasamyukto
mrtyurupavinirmukta upalabhyate / susupte punarbuddhantamagato
buddhantacca susupte samprasanno 'sango bhavatityasamgatapi
drsyate / ekavakyataya tupasamhrayamanam phalam
nityamuktabuddhasuddhasvabhavatasya naikatra puñjikrtya pradarsiteti
tatpradarsanaya kandika'rabhyate / susupte hyevamrupatasya
vaksyamana"tadva asyaitadaticchanda apahatapapmabhayam rupami"ti
/ yasmadevamrupam vilaksanam susuptam praviviksati /
tatkathamityaha-drstantenasyarthasya prakatibhavo bhavatiti
tatra drstanta upadiyate / tadyathasminnakase bhautike syeno va

suparno va / supranasabdēna ksiprah syēna ucyate / yathā'kase
'sminvihrtya viparipatyā sranto nanaparipatanalaksanēna karmanā
parikhinnah samhrtya paksau sangamayya paksau samyaglyate
'sminniti samlayo nido nidayaiva dhriyate svatmanaiva dhrayate
svayameva / yathayam drstanta evamevayam purusa etasya etasmai
antaya dhavati / antasabdavacyasya visesanam yatra yasminnante supto
na kañcana na kañcidapi kamam kamayate / tatha ca na kañcana svapnam
pasyati / na kañcana kamiti svapnbuddhantayoravisesena sarvah
kamah pratisidhyate / kañcanetyavasesitabhidhanat /
tatha na kañcana svapnamiti /
jagarite 'pi yaddarsanam tadapi svapnam manyate srutirata aha-na
kañcana svapnam pasyatiti /
tatha ca srutyantaram"tasya traya avasathastrayah svapnah"iti /
yatha drstante paksinah paripatanajasramapanupattaye
svanidaupasarpanamevam jagratsvapnayoh
karyakaranasamyogajakriyaphalaih samyujoyamanasya paksinah
paripatanaja iva sramo bhavaci tacchmapanuttaye svatmano
nidamayatanam sarvasamsaradharmavilaksanam
sarvakriyakaraphalayasunyam svamatmanam pravivati //4,3.19//

start brhup 4,3.20

ta va asyaita hita nama nadyo yatha kesah sahasradha bhinnas
tavatanimna tisthanti | suklasya nilasya pingalasya haritasya
lohitasya purnah | atha yatrānam ghnantiva jinantiva hastiva
vicchayayati gartam iva patati | yad eva jagrad bhayam pasyati tad
atravidyaya manyate | atha yatra deva iva rajevaham evedam sarvo 'smiti
manyate | so 'sya paramo lokah || brhup_4,3.20 ||

brhupbh_4,3.20 yadyasyayam svabhavah sarvasamsaradharmanunyata
paropadhinimittam casya samsaradharmitvam / yannimittam casya
paropadhikrtam samsaradharmitvam sa cavidya / tasya avidyaya
kim svabhavikatvamahosvitkamakarmadivadagantukatvam / yadi
ca'gantukatvam tato vimoksa upapadyate / tasyasca'gantukatve
kopapattih katham va na'tmadharmo 'vidyeti, sarvanarthabijabhutaya
avidyayah satatvavadharanartham para kandika'rabhyate- ta va
asya sirahpanyadilaksanasya purusasyaita hita nama nadyo
yatha kesah sahasradha bhinnastavata
tavatparimanenanimnanutvena tisthanti / tasta suklasya
rasasya nilasya pingalasya haritasya lohitasya purna etaih
suklatvadibhi rasavisesaih purna ityarthah / ethe ca rasanam
varnavisesa
vatapittaslesmanamitarasamyogavaisamyavisesadvicitra
bahavasca bhavanti / tasvevavidhasu nadisu sukmasu
balagrasahasrabhedaparimanasu sukladirasapurnasu
saraladehavyapinisū saptadasakam lingam vartate / tadasritah
sarva vasana uccavacasamsaradharmanubhavajanitah / tallingam
vasanasrayam sukmatvatsvaccham sphatikamanikalpam

nÄ•á, •Ä«gatarasopÄ•dhisaá¹fsargavaÄ»Ä•ddharmÄ•dharmapreritodbhÄ«tavá¹»ttiviÄ»eá
am strirathahastyadyakaravisesairvasanabhih pratyavabhasate /
athaivam sati yatra yasminkale kecana satravo 'nye va taskara mamagatya
ghnantiti mrsaiva vasananimittah pratyayo 'vidyakhyo jayate
tadetaducyata enam svapnadsanghnantiveti / tatha hastivainam
vicchayayati vicchadayati vidravayati dhavayativetyarthah / gartamiva
patati gartam jirnakupadikamiva patantamatmanamupalaksayati /
tadrsi hyasya mrsa
vasanodbhavatyatyantanikrstadharmodbhasitantahkaranavrtyasray
a dukkhasvarupavrtyasraya dukkhasvarupatvat / kimbahuna yadeva
jagradbhayam hastyadilaksanam tadeva bhayarupamatrasminsvapne
vinaiva hastyadirupam bhayamavidyavasana mrsaivodbhutaya manyate
/ atha punaryatravidyapakrsyamana vidya cotkrsyamana
kimvisaya kimlaksana cetyucyate-atha punaryatra yasminkale deva
iva svayam bhavati / devatavisaya vidya yadodbhuta jagaritakale
tadodbhutaya vasanaya devamiva'tmanam manyate / svapne 'pi taducyate
deva iva rajeva rajyastho 'bhisiktah svapne 'pi rajahamiti manyate
rajavasanasatitah / evamatyantapraksiyamanavidyodbhuta ca vidya
sarvatmavisaya yada yada svapne 'pi tadbhavito 'hamevedam sarvo
'smiti manyate / sa yah sarvatmabhavah so 'sya'tmanah paramo lokah
parama atmabhavah svabhavakah / yattu
sarvatmabhavadarvagbalagramatramapyanyatvena drsyate nahamasmiti /
tadavasthavidyi tayavidyaya ye pratyupasthapita anatmabhava lokaste
'paramah
sthavarantastansamvyavaharavisayamllokanapeksmayam
sarvatmabhavah samasto 'nantaro 'bahyah so 'sya paramo lokah /
tasmadapakrsyamanayamavidyayam vidyayam ca kastam
gatayam sarvatmabhavo moksah / yatha svayañjyotistvam svapne
pratyaksata evopalabhyate 'tha yatrainam ghnantiva jinantiveti / te ete
vidyavidyakarye sarvatmabhavah paricchinnatmabhavasca / vidyaya
suddhaya sarvatma bhavati / avidyaya casarvo bhavati / anyatah
kutascaprabhakti bhavati / yatah pravabhakto bhavati tena virudhyate /
viruddhatvaddhanyate jiyate vicchadyate ca / asarvavisayatve ca
bhinnatvadetadbhavati / samastastu sankuto bhidyate yena
virudhyetavirodabhava kena hanyate jiyate vicchadyate ca / ata
idamavidyayah sattvamuktam bhavati / sarvatmanam
santamasarvatmatvena grahayati / atmano 'nyaddhastvaramavidyamanam
pratyupasthapayati / atmanamasarvamapadayati / tatastadvishayah kamo
bhavati / yato bhidyate kamatah kriyamupadatte / tatah phalam /
tadetaduktam / vaksyamanam ca yatra hi dvaitamiva bhavati taditara
itaram pasyatityadi / idamavidyayah satatvam sahakaryena
pradarsitam / vidyayasca karyam sarvamatmabhavah pradarsito
'vidyaya viparyena / sa cavidya na'tmanah svabhaviko dharmo
yasmadvidyayamutkrsyamanayam svayamapaciyamana sati
kastham gatayam vidyayamparinisthite sarvatmabhava
sarvatmana nivartate rajjvamiva sarpajñanam rajjuniscaye /
taccoktam yatra tvasya sarvamatmaivabhuttatkena kam pasyedyadi /

tasmanna'tmadharmo 'vidya /
na hi svabhavikasyocchittih kadacidapyupadyate
saviturivosnyaprakasayoh /
tasmattasya moksaupapadyate //4,3.20//

start brhup 4,3.21

tad va asyaitad aticchando 'pahatapapmabhayam rupam | tad yatha priyaya
striya samparisvaktō na bahyam kim cana veda nantaram | evam
evayam purusah prajñenatmana samparisvaktō na bahyam kim
cana veda nantaram | tad va asyaitad aptakamam atmakamam akamam rupam
sokantaram || brhup_4,3.21 ||

brhupbh_4,3.21 idanim yo 'sau sarvatmabhavo mokso vidyaphalam
kriyakarakaphalasunyam sa pratyaksato nirdisyate
yatrayidyakamakarmāni na santi / tadetatprastutam yatra supto na
kañcana kamam kamayate na kañcana svapnam pasyatiti / tadetadva
asya rupam yah sarvatmabhavah 'so 'sya paramo
lokaḥ'ityuktah-tadaticchanda aticchandamityarthah, rupaparatvat /
chandah kamah, atigatascando yasmad rupat tadaticchandam rupam;
anyo 'sau santaschandahsabdo gayatryadichandovaci; ayam tu
kamavacanah, atah svaranta eva; tathapyaticchanda iti pathah
svadhyayadharmo drastavyah / asti ca loke
kamavacanaprayuttkaschandasabdah 'svacchandah' 'paracchandah'
ityadau; atah 'aticchandam' ityevamupaneyam, kamavarjitametad
rupamityasminnarthe / tathapahatapapma-papmasabdena
dharmadharmavucyete, "papmabhīh samstjyate" "papmano
vijahati"ityuttkatvat; apahatapapma dharmadharmavarjitamityetat / kiñca,
abhayam-bhayam hi namavidyakaryam, 'avidyaya bhayam manyate' iti
hyuttkam / tatkaryadvarena karanapratisedho 'yam; abhayam
rupamityavidyavarjitamityetat / tadetat vidyaphalam sarvatmabhavah,
tadetaditacchandapahatapapmabhayam rupam--sarvasamsaradharmavarjitam,
ate 'bhayam rupametad / idam ca
purvamevopanyasyamatitanantarabrahmanasamaptau "abhayam vai janaka
prapto 'si"ityagamatah / iha tu tarkatah prapañcitam
darsitagamarthapratyayadardhyaya / ayamatma svayam
caitanyajyotih-svabhavah sarvam svena caitanyajyotisavabhasayati /
sa yattatra kiñcit pasyati, ramate, carati, janati cetyuttkam / sthitam
caitannyayato nityam svarupam caitanyajyotistvatmanah / sa
yadyatmatravinastah svenaiva rupena vartate,
kasmadayam-ahamasmityatmanam va, bahirva-imani bhutaniti,
jagratsvapnayoriva na janati? -ityatrocyate;
srnvatrajñānāhetum-ekadvamevajñānāhetuh; tat katham? ityucyate /
drstantena hi pratyaksibhavati vivaksitor'tha ityaha-tattatra
yatha loke priyayestaya striya samparisvattakah samyak
parisvattakah kamayantya kamukah san na bahyamatmanah kiñcana
kiñcidapi veda-matto 'nyad vastviti, na cantaram-ayamahamasmi sukhi
duhkhi veti; aparisvattkastu tatha pravibhattko janati sarvabheva

brahyam abhyantaram ca; parisvangottarakalantvekatvapatterna janati
/ evameva, yatha drstanto 'yam purusah ksetrajño
bhutamratrasamsargatah saindhavakhilyavat pravibhattkah, jaladau
candradipratibimbavat karyaarana iha pravistah, so 'yam
purusah, prajñena paramarthena svabhavikena svenatmana parena
jyotisa, samparisvattkah samyakparisvakta ekibhuto nirantarah
sarvatma, na bahyam kiñcana vastvantaram,
napyantaramatmani-ayamahamasmi sukhi dukkhi veti veda / tatra
caitanyajyotih svabhavatve kasmadiha na janatiti yadapraksih,
tatrayam heturmayottka ekatvam, yatha stripumsayoh
samparisvattkayoh / tatarthannanavm
visesavijñanaheturityuttam bhavati; nanatve ca karan-atmano
vastavantarasya pratyupasthapikavidyetyuktam / tatra cavidyaya yada
pravivikto bhavati tada sarvenaikatvamevasya bhavati / tatasca
jñanajñeyadikarakavibhage 'sati kuto visesavijñanapradurbhavah
kamo va sambhavati svabhavike svarupstha atmajyotisi / yasmadevam
sarvaikatvamevasya rupamatastadva asya'tmanah svayañjyotih
svabhavasyaitadrupamaptakamam yasmattmastametattasmadapta h kama
asminrupe tadidamaptakamam / sya hyanyatvena pravibhaktah
kamastadanaptakamam bhavati /
yatha jagaritavasthayam devadattadirupam na tvidam tatha
kutascitpravibhajyate 'tastadaptakamam bhavati /
kimanyasmadvastvantaranna pravibhajyata ahosvidatmaiva tadvastvantaramata
aha nanyadastyatmanah /
katham /
yata atmakamamatmaiva kama yasmin rupe 'nyatra pravibhakta ivanyatvena
kamyamana yatha yatha
jagratsvapnayostasya'tmaivanyatvapratyupasthapakahetoravidyaya
abhavadatmakamamata evakamametadrupam
kamyavisayabhavacchokantaram sakacchidram
sokasunyamityetacchokamadhyamiti va sarvathapyasokametadrupam
sokavarjitamityarthah //4,3.21//

start brhup 4,3.22

atra pitapita bhavati matamata loka aloka deva adeva veda avedah
| atra steno 'steno bhavati bhrunahabhrunaha candyalo
'candyalah paulkaso 'paulkasah sramano 'sramanas tapaso
'tapasah | ananvagatam punyenanavagatam papena | tirno hi
tada sarvañ soka hridayasya bhavati || brhup_4,3.22 ||

brhupbh_4,3.22 prakrtah svayañjyotiratmavidyakamakarmavinirmukta
ityuktam / asangatvadatmana agantukatvacca tesam /
tatraivamasanka jayate caitanyasvabhavatve satyapyekibhavanna
janati stripumsayoriva samparisvaktayorityuktam / tatra
prasangikametaduktam kamakramadivatsvayañjyotistvamapyasya'tmano
na svabhavah / yasmatsamprasade nopalabhyata ityasankayam
praptayam tannirakaranaya stripumsayordrstantopadanena

vidyamanasyaiva svayañjyotistvasya susupte
'grahanamekibhavaddhetorna tu kamakarmadivadagantukam /
ityetatprasangikamabhidhaya yatprakrtam tadevanupravartayati / atra
caitatprakrtamavidyakamakarmavinirmuktameva tadrupam yatsusupta
atmano grhyate pratyaksata iti / tadetadyathabhutamevabhilitam
sarvasambandhatitametadrupamiti yasmadatraitasminsusuptasthane
'tichchandapahatapapmabhayametadrupam tasmadatra pita janakah / tasya
ca janayitrtvadyatpitrtvam putram prati tatkarmanimittam tena ca
karmanayamasambaddho 'sminkale tasmatpitaputrasambandhanimittat
karmano vinirmuktatvatpitapyapita bhavati / tatha putro 'pi
pituraputrobhavatiti samarthyadgamyate / ubhayorhi sambandhanimittam
karma tamayatikranto vartate / apahatapapmeti hyuktam /
tathamataatalokah karmana jetavya jitasca
tatkarmasambandhabhavalloka alokah / tatha devah
karmangabhutastatkarmasambandhatyayaddeva adevah / tatha vedah
sadhysadhanasambandhabhidhayaka mantralaksanascabhidhakatvena
karmangabhuta adhita adhyetavyasca karmanimittameva sambadhyante
purusena tatkarematikramanadetasminkale veda apyavedah
sampadyante / na kevalam subhakarmasambandhatitah kim
tarhyasubhairapyatyantaghoraih karmabhirasambaddha evayam vartata
ityatamarthamaha-atra steno brahmanasuvannaharta bhrunaghna saha
pathadavagamyate / sa tena ghorona karmanaitasminkale vinirmukto
bhavati / yenayam karmana mahapataki stena ucyate / tatha
bhrunahabhrunaha tatha candalo na kevalam pratyutpannaiva
karmana vinirmuktah / kim tarhi
sahajenapyatyantanikrstajati prapakenapi vinirmukta evayam /
candalo nama sudrena brahmanyamutpannascandala eva
candalah / sa jatanimittena karmanasambaddhatvadacandalo
bhavati / paulkasah pulkasa eva paulkasah sudrenaiva
ksatriyayamutpannah / so 'pyapulkaso bhavati /
tatha'sramalaksanaisca karmabhirasambagaddho bhavatityucyate /
sramanah parivradyatkarmanimitto bhavati sa tena
vinirmuktatvadasramanah / tatha papaso vanaprastho 'tapasah
sarvesam varnasramadinamupalaksanarthamubhayorgrahanam /
kim bahunanvagatam nanvagatamananvagatamasambandhamityetatpunyena
sastravihitena karmana tatha papena
vihitakaranapratisiddhakriyalaksanena /
rupaparativannapumsakalingam / abhayam rupiti hyanuvartate / kim
punarasambaddhatve karanamiti taddheturucyate-tirno 'tikranto hi
yasmadevamrupastada tasminkale sarvañchokañsokah kamah /
istavisayaprarthana hi tadvisayaviyoge sokatvamapadyate /
istam hi visayamapraptam viyuktam coddisyā
cintayanastadgunansamtapyate puruso 'tah soko ratih kama iti
paryayah / yasmatsaravakamatito hyatrayam bhavati / na kañcana
kamam kamayate 'ticchanda iti hyuktam tatprakriyapatato 'yam
sokasahdah kamavacana eva bhavitumarhati / kamasca karmahetuh /
vaksyati hi-"sa yathakamo bhavati tatkrayurbhavati yatkraturbhavati

tatkarma kurute"iti / atah sarvakamatitirnatvadyuktamananvagatam
punyenetyadi / hrdayasya hrdayamiti pundarikakaro
mamsapindastatsthamantahkaranam buddharhrdayamityucyate /
tatsthanmañcakrosanavat / hrdayasya buddherye sokah
buddhisamsraya hi te / 'kamah samkalpo vicikitsetyadi sarvam mana
eva'tyuktatvat / vaksyati ca -"kama ye 'sya hrdi sritah"iti /
atmasamsrayabhrantyanodaya hidam vacanam-hrdi srita
hrdayasya soka iti ca / hrdayakaranasambandhatitascayamasminkale
'tikramati mṛtyo rupaniti hyuktam /
hrdayakaranasahandhatitattvattatsamsrayakamasambandhatito
bhavatiti yuktataram vacanam / ye tu vadino hrdi sritah kama
vasanasca hrdayasambandhinamatmanamupasrpyopaslisyanti
hrdayaviyoge 'pi ca'tmanyavatisthante putatailasya iva
puspadigandha ityacaksate / tesam kamah samkalpo hrdaye
haryova rupani hrdayasya soka ityadinam vacananamanarthakyaameva
/ hrdayakaranotpadyatvaditi cet / na / hrdi srita iti visesanat
/ na hi hrdayasya karanamatratve hrdi srita iti vacanam
samañjasam hrdaye hyeva rupani pratisthitani ca /
atmavisaddesca vivaksitatvaddhrccchrayanavacanam yatharthameva
yuktam / dhyayativa lelayativeti ca srureranyarthasambhavat / kama
ye 'sya hrdi srita iti visesanadatmasraya api santiti cet / na /
anasritapeksatvat natra'srayantaramapeksya ye hrditi
visesanam kim tarhi ye hrdayanasritah kamastanapeksya
visesanam / ye tvapraruña bhavisya bhutasca pratipaksato
nivrttaste naiva hrdi sritah sambhavyante ca te / ato yuktam
tanapeksya visesanam / ye prarudha vartamana visaye te sarve
pramucyanta iti / tathapi visesanarthakyamiti cet / na / tesu
yatanmadhikyaddheyarthatvat / itarathasrutamanistam cakalpitam
syadatmasrayatvam kamanam / na kañcana kamam kamayata iti
praptapratishedhatmasrayatvam kamanam srutameveti cet / na /
sadhiih svapno bhutveti
paranimittatvatkamasrayatvaprapterasangavacanacca / na hi
kamasrayatve 'sangavacanamupapadyate / sangasca kama ityavocama /
atmakama iti sruteratmavisayo 'sya kamo bhavatiti cet / na
vyatiriktakamabhavarthatvattasyah /
vaisesikaditantranyayopapannamatmanah kamadyasrayatvamiti cet / na
hrdi srita ityadivisesasrutivirodhanapeksyasta
vesesikaditanthropapattayah / srutivirodhe nyayabhasatvopagamat /
svayañjyotistvabadhanacca / kamadinam ca svapne
kevaladrsimatavisayatvatsvayañjyotistvam siddham sthitam ca
badhyeta / atmasamavayitve drsyatvanupapattescaksurgatavisesavat /
drasturhi drsyamarthantarabhutamiti drastuh
svayañjyotistvam siddham / tadbadhitam syadyadi
kamadyasrayatvam parikalpyet / sarvasastrartha vipratishedhacca /
parasyaikadesakalpanayam kamadyasrayatve ca sarvasastrarthajatam
kupyeta /
etacca vistarena caturthe 'vocama /

mahata hi prayatnena kamadyasrayatvakalapnajha pratiseddhavya
atmanah parenaitkvasastrarthasiddhayeh tatkalanayam punah
kriyamanayam sastrartham eva badhitah syat /
yatheccadhinamatmadharmatvam kalpayanto vaisesika
naiyayikascopanisacchastrarthabadhananna'daraniya //4,3.22//

start brhup 4,3.23

yad vai tan na pasyati pasyan vai tan na pasyati | na hi drastur
drster viparilopo vidyate 'vinasitvan | na tu tad dvitiam asti tato
'nyad vibhaktam yat pasyet || brhup_4,3.23 ||

brhupbh_4,3.23 stripumsayorivaikatvanna pasyatityuktam svayañjyotiriti
ca / svayañjyotiriti ca / svañjyotistvam nama caitanyatmasvabhavata
/ yadi hyagnyusnatvadvicaitanyatmasvabhava atma sa kathamekatve 'pi
hi svabhavam jahyanna janiyat / atha na jahati kathamiha susupte na
pasyati / vipratissiddhametaccaitanyamatmasvabhavo na janati ceti / na
vipratissiddhamubhayamapyetadupapadyata eva / katham-yadvai susupte tanna
pasyati pasyanvai tattatra pasyanneva na pasyati / yattatra susupte na
pasyatiti janise tanna tatha grhniyah / kasmata / pasyanvai
bhavati tatra / nanvanam na pasyatiti susupte janime yato na
caksurva mano va darsane karanam vyaprtamasti / vyaprtesu hi
darsanasravanadisū pasyatiti vyavaharo bhavati srnotiti va /
na ca vyaprtani karanani pasyamah / tasmanna pasyatyevayam / na
hi / kim tarhi pasyanneva bhavati / katham / na hi
yasmaddrasturdrstakarturya drstistasya
drsterviparilopo vinasah / sa na vidyate / yathagnerausnyam hi
sa / nanu vipratissiddhamidamabhidhiyate drastuh sa drstirna
viparilupyata ita casakyam vaktum / nanu na viparilupyata iti
vacanadavinasini syat / na / vanacasya jñapakatvat / nahi nyayaprapto
vinasah krtakasya vacanasatenapi varayitum sakyate / vacanasya
jñapakatvat / nahi nyayaprapto vinasah / krtakasya vacanasatenapu
varayitum sakyate / vacanasya yathapraparthajñapakatvat / naisa
dosah / adityadiprakasakatvavaddarsanopapatteh / yatha'dityadayo
nityaprasakasvabhava eva santah svabhavikena nityenaiva prakasena
prakasayanti / na hyaprasakatmanah santah prakasam kurvanta
prakasayantityucyante / kim tarhi svabhavenaiva nityena prakasena /
tathayamapyatnavipariluptasvabhavaya drstya nityaya
drastetyucyante / gaunam tarhi drastutvam / naivameva
mukhyatvopapatteh yadi hyanyathapyatmano drastutvam drstam
tadasya drastutvasya gaunatvam na tvatmano 'nyo darsanaprakaro 'sti
tadevameva mukhyam drastutvamupapadyate nanyatha /
yatha'dityadinam prakasayitrtvam nityenaiva
svabhavikenakriyamanena prakasakena tadeva ca prakasayitrtvam
mukhyam prakasayitrtvantaranupapatteh / tasmanna
drasturdrstirviparilupyata ita na vipratisseddhagandho 'pyasti /
nanvanityakriyakartrvisaya eva trepratayantasya sabdasya prayogo
drsto yatha chetta bhetta ganteti tatha drastetyatrapiti cet /

na / prakasayiteti drstatvat / bhavatu
prakasakesvanyathasambhavanna tvatmaniti cet / na,
drstyaviparilopasruteh / pasyami na
pasyamityanubhavadarsananneti cet / na /
karanavyaparavisesapeksatvat / uddhrtacaksusam ca svapn
atmadrsteraviparulopadarsanat / tasmadavipuluptasvabhavaiva'tmano
drstah / atasyavipariluptaya drstya
svayañjyotihsvabhavaya pasyanneva bhavati susupte / katham tarhi na
pasyatiti / ucyate / na tu tadasti kim tat / dvitiyam visayabhutam /
kimvasistam / tato drasciranyadanyatvena vibhaktam
yatpasyedyadupalabheta yaddhi tadvisesadarsanakaranamantahkaranam
caksu rupam ca tadavidyayanyatvena pratyupasthapitamasit /
tadetasminkala ekibhutam / atmanah parena parisvangat /
drasturhi paricchinnasyavisesadarsanaya karanamanyatvena
vyatisthate / ayam tu svena sarvatmana sampisvaktah svena
parena prajñena'tmana priyayeva purusah / tena na prthaktvena
vyavasthitani karanani visayasca /
tadabhadvisesadarsanam nasti /
karanadikrtam hi tanna'tmakrtam /
atmakrtamiva pratyavabhasate /
tasmattakrteyam bhrantiratmano drstih parilupyataca iti
//4,3.23//

start brhup 4,3.24-30

yad vai tan na jighrati jighran vai tan na jighrati | na hi ghratur ghrater
viparilopo vidyate 'vinasitvat | na tu tad dvitiyam asti tato 'nyad
vibhaktam yaj jighrat || brhup_4,3.24 ||

yad vai tan na rasayati rasayan vai tan na rasayati | na hi rasayitu rasayater
viparilopo vidyate 'vinasitvat | na tu tad dvitiyam asti tato 'nyad
vibhaktam yad rasayet || brhup_4,3.25 ||

yad vai tan na vadati vadan vai tan na vadati | na hi vaktur vakter viparilopo
vidyate 'vinasitvat | na tu tad dvitiyam asti tato 'nyad vibhaktam yad
vadet || brhup_4,3.26 ||

yad vai tan na srnoti srnvan vai tan na srnoti | na hi srotuh
sruter viparilopo vidyate 'vinasitvat | na tu tad dvitiyam asti tato 'nyad
vibhaktam yac chrnuyat || brhup_4,3.27 ||

yad vai tan na manute manvano vai tan na manute | na hi mantur mater
viparilopo vidyate 'vinasitvat | na tu tad dvitiyam asti tato 'nyad
vibhaktam yan manvita || brhup_4,3.28 ||

yad vai tan na sprsati sprsan vai tan na sprsati | na hi
sprastuh sprster viparilopo vidyate 'vinasitvat | na tu tad
dvitiyam asti tato 'nyad vibhaktam yat sprset || brhup_4,3.29 ||

yad vai tan na vijanati vijanan vai tan na vijanati | na hi vijñatur
vijñater viparilopo vidyate 'vinasitvat | na tu tad dvitiyam asti tato

'nyad vibhaktam yad vijaniyat || brhup_4,3.30 ||

brhupbh_4,3.24-30 samanamanyat / yadvai tanna jighrati / yadvai tanna rasayate
/ yadvai tanna vadati / yadvai tanna srnoti / yadvai tatra manute / yadvai
tanna sprsati / yadvai tanna sprsati / yadvai tanna vijanatiti
mananavijñanayordrstyadisahakaritve 'pi sati caksuradinirapekse
bhutabhavisyadvartamanavisayavyaparo vidyata iti prthaggrahanam /
kim

punardrstyadinamagnerausnyaprakasanajvalanadivaddharmabheda
ahosvidabhinnasyaiva dharmasya paropadhinimittam dharmanyatvamiti / atra
kecidvyacaksate / atmavastunah svata evaikatvam nanatvam ca yatha
gorgodravayatayaikatvam nanatvam canumeyam /

sarvatravyabhicaradarsanadatmano 'pi tadvadeva drstyadinam
parasparam nanatvamatmana caikatvamiti / nanyaparavt / na hi
drstyadidharmabhedapradarsaparamidam vakyam yadvai tadityadi /
kim tarhi / yadi caitanyatmajyotih katham na janati susupte

nunamato na caitanyatmajyotirityevamasankapraptau
tannirakaranayaitadarabdham yadvai tadityadi / yadasya
jagratsvapnayoscaksuradyanekopadhidvaram caitanyatmajyotih
svabhavyamupalaksitam drstyadyabhidheyavyavaharapannam
susuptam

upÄ•dhibhedavyÄ•pÄ•ranivá¹ttÄ•vanudbhÄ•syamÄ•natvÄ•danupalaká¹£yamÄ•á¹‡asvabhÄ
vamapyupadhibhedena bhinnamiva yathapraptanuvadenaiva
vidyamantavamucyate / tatra

drstyadidharmabhedakalpanavivaksitarthanabhijñataya /
saindhavaghanavatprajñanaikarasaghanasrutivirodhacca / "vijñanamanandam"
"satyam jñanam" "prajñanam brahma"ityadisrutibhyasca /
sabdapravrttesca / laukiko ca sabdapravrttascaksusa rupam
vijanati srotrena sabdam vijanati rasanenannasya rasam
vijanatiti ca sarvatraiva ca drstyadisabdabhidheyanam
vijñanasabdavacyatameva darsayati / sabdapravrttisca pramanam /
drstantopapattesca / yatha hi loke svacchasvabhavyayuktah
sphacikastannimittameva kevalam

haritanilalohitadyupadhibhedasoyagattadakaravt sakyante / tatha
caksuradyupadhibhedasamyogatprajñanaghanasvabhavyasyaiva'tmajyotiso
drstyadisaktibheda upalaksyate / prajñanaghanasya
svacchasvabhavyatsphatikasvacchasvabhavyavatsvayañjyotistvacca /
yatha saktibheda upalaksyate / yatha ca'dityajyotiravabhasyabhedaih
samyujyamanam haritanilapitalohitadibhedairavibhagyam
tadakarabhavam bhavati / tatha ca

krtснаñjagadavabhasayaccaksuradini ca tadakaram bhavati / tatha
coktamatmanavayam jyotisa'sta ityadi / na ca nivayavesvanekatmata
sakyate kalpayitum / drstantabhavat / yadapyakasasya
sarvagatatvadidharmabhedah parikalpyate paramanvadinam ca
gandharasadyanekagunatvam tadapi niripyamanam paropadhinimittameva
bhavati / akasasyatavatsarvagatvam nama na svato dharmo 'sti /
sarvopadhisamsrayaddhi sarvatra svena rupena sattvamapeksya

sarvagatvavyavaharo na tvakasah kvacidgato vagato va svatah /
gamanam hi nama desantarasthasya desantarena samyogakaranam / sa
ca kriya naivavise sambhavati / eva dharmabheda naiva santyakase /
tatha paramanvadavapi / paramanurnama prthivya gandhaghanayah
paramasuksmo 'vayavo gandhatmaka eva na tasya purgandhavattva nama
sakyate kalpayitum /
atha tasyaiva rasadimatvam syaditi cenna /
tatrapyabadisamsasarganimittatvat tasmanna niravayavasyanekadharmavattve
drstanto /
sti /
etena drgadisaktibhedanam prthakcaksurupadibhedena
parinamabhedakalpana paramatmani prayukta //4,3.24-30 //

start brhup 4,3.31

yatra va anyad iva syat tatranyo 'nyat pasyed anyo 'nyaj jighred anyo 'nyad
rasayed anyo 'nyad vaded anyo 'nyac chrnuvad anyo 'nyan manvitanyo 'nyat
sprsed anyo 'nyad vijaniyat || brhup_4,3.31 ||
brhupbh_4,3.31 jagratsvapnayoriva yadvijaniyattaddvitiyam
pravibhaktamanyatvena nastityuktamatah susupte na vijanati
visesamsa nanu yadyasyayameva svabhavah kimnimitamasya
visesavijñanam svabhavaparityagena / atha visesavijñanamevasya
svabhavah kasmadesa visesam na vijanati /
ucyate srnu /
yatra yasmidhjarite svapne va anyadiva'tmano vastvantaramivavidyaya
pratyupasthapitam bhavati tatra tasmadavidyapratyupasthapitadanyo
'nyamiva'tmanam manyamano 'satyatmanah pravibhakte vastvantare 'sati
catmani tatah pravibhakte 'nyo 'nyatpasyedupalabheta /
tacca darsitam svapne pratyaksato ghnantiva jinantiveti /
tathanyo 'nyajjighredrasayedvadedchrnuyanmanvati
sprsedvijaniyadi //4,3.31//

start brhup 4,3.32

salila eko drastadvaito bhavati | esa brahmalokah samrat | iti
hainam anusasasa yajñavalkyah | esasya parama gatih | esasya
parama sampat | eso 'sya paramo lokah | eso 'sya parama anandah |
etasyaivanandasyanyani bhutani matram upajivanti || brhup_4,3.32 ||

brhupbh_4,3.32 yatra punah savidya susupte vastvantarapratyupasthapika
santa tenanyatvenavidyapravibhaktasya vastuno 'bhavatkena kam
pasyejjighredvijaniyadva / atah svenaiva hi prajñena'tmana
svayañjyotihsvabhavena samparisvaktahsamastah samprasanna
aptakama atmakamah salilavastvacchibhutat salila iva eko
dvtiyasyabhavat / avidyaya hi dvtiyasyabhavat /
etadamrtamabhayamesa bhmaloko brahmaiva loko brahmalokah para
evayamasminkale vyavrttakaryakaranopadhibhedah svatmajyotisi
santasarvasambandho vartate / he samraditi haivam hainam
janakamanusasanustavanyajñavalkya iti srutivacanametata / katham
vanusasasa / esasya vijñanamayasya parama gatih / yastvanya

dehagrahalaksana brahmadistambaparyanta avidyakalpitasta gatayo 'to
'parama avidyavisayatvat / iyam tu devatvadiginam
karmavidyasadhyanam paramottama yah samastatmabhavo yatra
nanyatpasyati nanyacchroti nanyadvijanatityesaiva ca parama
sompatsarvasam sampadam vibhutinamiyam parama
svabhavikatvadasyah krtaka hyanyah sampadah / tathaiso 'sya
paramo lokah / ye 'nye karmaphalasya lokaste 'smadaparamah / ayam
tu na kenacana karmana miyate svabhavikatvadeso.sya paramo lokah /
tathaiso 'syaparama anandah / yanyanyani
visayendriyasambandhajanitanyanandajatani tanyapeksyaiso 'sya
parama anando nityatvat / "yo vai bhuma tatsukham" iti srutyantarata /
yatranyatpasyanyadvijanati tanyapeksyaiso 'sya parama
anandonityatvat / "yo vai bhuma tatsukham"iti srutyantarata /
yatranyatpasyadvijanati tadalpam martyamamukhyam ksukhamidam tu
tadviparitam /
eta eso 'sya parama anandah /
etasyaivai"nandasya matram kalamavidyapratyupasthapitam
visayendriyasambandhakalavibhavyamanyani bhutanyupajivanti /
kani tani tata eva'nandadavidyathaprabhavyamanasvarupanyanyatvena
tani brahmanah parikalpyamananyanyani santyupajivanti bhutani
visayendriyasamparkadvarena vibhavyamanam //4,3.32//

start brhup 4,3.33

sa yo manusyanam raddhah samrddho bhavaty anyesam adhipatih
sarvair manusyakair bhogaih sampannatamah sa manusyanam parama
anandah | atha ye satam manusyanam anandah sa ekah
pitnam jitalokanam anandah | atha ye satam pitnam
jitalokanam anandah sa eko gandharvaloka anandah | atha ye satam
gandharvaloka anandah sa ekah karmadevanam anando ye karmana
devatvam abhisampadyante | atha ye satam karmadevanam anandah sa eka
ajanadevanam anandah | yas ca srotriyo 'vrjino 'kamahatah | atha
ye satam ajanadevanam anandah sa ekah prajapatiloka anandah |
yas ca srotriyo 'vrjino 'kamahatah | atha ye satam prajapatiloka
anandah sa eko brahmaloka anandah | yas ca srotriyo 'vrjino
'kamahatah | athaisa eva parama anandah | esa brahmalokah samrat
| iti hovaca yajñavalkyah | so 'ham bhagavate sahasram dadami | ata
urdhvam vimoksayaiva bruhiti | atra ha yajñavalkyo bibhayam
cakara -- medhavi raja sarvebhyo mantebhya udarautsid iti ||
brhup_4,3.33 ||

brhupbh_4,3.33 yasya paramandasya matra avayava
brahmadibhirmanusyaparyantairbhutairupajivyante
tadanandamatradvarena matrinam paramanandamadhijigamiyisannaha
saindhavalavanasakalairiva lavanasailam / sa yah
kasminmanusyanam madhye raddhah samsiddho 'vikalah
samagravayava ityarthah / samrddha upabhogopakaranasampanno bhavati /
kiñcanyesam samanajatiyanamadhipatih svatantra patirna

mandalikh sarvaih samastairmanusyakairiti
divyabhogopakarananivrttyartham manusyanameva yani
bhogopakaranani taih sampannanamapyatisayena sampannah
sampannatamah sa manusyanam parama anandah /
tatra'nandanditorabhedanirdesannarthantarabhutatvamityetat /
paramanandarasyaiveyam visayavisayyakarena matra prasrteti
hayuktam yatra va anyadiva syadityadivakyena / tasmadyukto 'yam parama
ananda ityabhedanirdesah / yudhisthiraditulyo rajatrodaharanam /
drstam manusyanandaramadim krtva
satagunottarakramenonniya paramanandam yatra bhedo nivartate
tamadhigamayati / atrayamanandah satagunottarottarakramena vardhamano
yatra vrddhikastamanubhavati / yatra ganitabhedo nivartate
'nyadarsanasravanamananabhavattam paramanandam vivaksannaha /
atha ye manusyanamevamprakarah satamanandabhedah sa ekah
pitnam / tesam visesanam jitalokanamiti /
sraddhadikarmabhihpitrmstosayitva tena karmana jito loko
yesam te jitalokah pitarastesam pitnam jitalokanam
manusyanandasatagunikrtaparimana eka anando bhavati / so 'pi
satagunikrto gandharvaloka eka anando bhavati / sa ca
satagunikrtah karmadevanameka anandah /
agnihotradsrautakarmana ye devatvam prapnuvanti te karmadevaih /
tathaivai"janadevanameka anandah / ajanata evotpattita eva ye devasta
ajanadevah / yasca srotriyo 'dhitavedo 'vadajino vrjinam papam
tadrahito yathoktakarityarthah / akamahato vitatsna ajanadevo
'bhyor'vagyavanto visayastesu / tasya caivambhutasya'janadevaih
samana ananda ityetadvakrsyate ca
sabdattacchatagunikrtaparimanah prajapatiloka eka anando
viratsarire / tatha tadvijñanavañsrotriyo 'dhitavedascavrjina
ityadi purvavat / tacchatagunikrtaparimana eka anando brahmaloke
hiranyagarbhatmani / yascetyadi purvavadeva / atah param
ganitanivrttah / esa parama ananda prayuktah / yasya ca
paramanandajasya brahmalokadyananda matra udadheriva viprusah /
evam satagunottarottaravrddhyupeta ananda yatraikata yanti yasca
srotriyapratyakso 'thaisa eva samprasadalaksanah parama
anandastatra hi nanyatpasyati nanyacchroti / atho bhuma
bhumatvadamrtah / itare tadviparitah / atra ca
srotrayitvavrjinatve tulye / akamahatatvkrto visesa
anandasatagunavrddhihetuh / atraitani sadhanani
srotriyatvavrjinatvakamahatatvani tasya tasya'nandasya
praptavarthadibhihitanu yatha karmangnihotradini devanam
devatvapraptau / tatra ca srotriyatvavrjinatvalaksane karmani
adharabhumisvapi samane iti nottaranandapraptisadhane abhyupeyete /
akamahatatvam tu
vairagyataratamyopapatteruttarottarabhūmyanandapraptisadhanamityavagamyat
e /
sa esa parama anando vitrsnasrotriyapratyakso 'dhigatah /
tatha ca vedavyasah-"yacca kamasukham loke yacca divyam mahatsukham /

trsnaksayasukhasyaite narhatah sodasim kalam" //

iti / esa brahmaloko he samraditi hovaca yajñavalkyah so
'hamevanusisto bhagavate tubhyam sahasram dadami gavam / ata
udhvam vimoksayaiva bruhiti vyakhyatametat /
atra ha vimoksayetyasminvakye yajñavalkyo bibhayañcakara bhitavan /
yajñavalkyasya bhayakaranamaha srutih /
na yajñavalkyo vaktrtvasamarthyabhavadbhitavanajñanadva kim
tarhi medhavi raja sarvebhyo ma mamantebhyah
prasanirnayavasanebhya udarautsidavrnodavarodham
krtavanityarthah /
yadyanmaya nirnitam prasnarupam vimoksartham
tattadekadesatvenaiva kamaprasnasya grhitva punah punarmam
paryanuyunktta eva medhavitvadityetadbhayakaranam sarvam madiyam
vijñanam kamaprasnavyajenopaditsatiti //4,3.33//

start brhup 4,3.34

sa va esa etasmin svapnante ratva caritva drstvaiva punyam ca
papam ca punah pratinyayam pratiyony adravati buddhantayaiva ||
brhup_4,3.34 ||

brhupbh_4,3.34 atra vijñanamayah svayañjyotiratma svapne pradarsitah
/ svapnantabudvantasamcarena karyakaranavyatirittkata /
kamakarmapravivekascasangataya mahamatsyadrstantena
pradarsitah / punascavidyakaryam svapna eva dhnantovetyadina
pradarsitam / arthadavidyayah
satattvamnirdhiritamatadvarmadhyaropananarupatvamanatmadharmatvam ca /
tatha vidyayasca karyam pradarsitam sarvatmabhavah svapna eva
pratyaksatah sarvo 'smiti manyate so 'sya paramo loka iti / tatra ca
sarvatmabhavah svabhavo
'syaiyamavidyakamakarmadisarvasamsaradharmasambandhatitam
rupamasya saksatsusupte grhyata ityenadvijñapitam
svayañjyotiratmaisa parama anandah / esa vidyaya visayah / sa
esa paramah samprasadah sukhasya ca para kashthetyetadevamantena
granthena vyakhyatam / taccaitsarvam vimoksapadarthasarvam
vimoksapadarthasya drstantabhutam bandhanasya ca / te caite
moksabandhane sahetuke saprapañce nirdiste vidyavidyakarye
tatsarvam drstantabhutameveti taddarstantikasthaniye
moksahandhane sahetuke kamaprasnarthabhute tvaya vattkavye iti punah
parthanuyuntke janako 'ta urdhvam vimoksayaiva bruhiti / tatra
mahamatsyavatsvabuddhantavasangah samcaratyeaka atma
svayañjyotirityuktam / yatha casau karyakarananu mrtyurupani
parityajannupadadasca mahamatsyavatsvapnabuddhantavanusamcarati
tatha jayamano mriyamanasca taireva mrtyurupaih samyujyate
viyujyate ca / ubhau lokanusamcaratiti samcaranam
svapnabuddhantanusamcarasya darstantikatvena sucitam /
tadiha vistarena sanimittam samcaranam varnayitavyamiti tadartho
'yamarambhah tatra ca buddhantatsvapnantamayamatmanupravesitah /
tasmatsamprasadasthanam moksadrstantabhutam /

tatah pracyavya buddhante samsaravyavaharah pradarisyitavya iti
tenasya sambandhah /
sa vai buddhantatspnantakramena samprasanna esa etasminsamprasade
shtitva tatah punarisatpracyutah svapnante ratva caritvetyadi
purvavadbundayaiva'dravati //4,3.34//

start brhup 4,3.35

tad yathanah susamahitam utsarjam yayad evam evayam sarira atma
prajñenatmananvarudha utsarjam yati | yatra itad urdhvocchvasi
bhavati || brhup_4,3.35 ||

brhupbh_4,3.35 ita arabhyasya samsaro varnyate / yathayamatma
svapnantadbuddhantamagata evamayamasmaddehaddehantaram pratipatsyata
ityahatra drstantam / tattatra yatha loke 'nah sakatam
susamahitam susthu bhramam va samahitam
bhandopaskaranenolukhalamusalapurpapitharadinannadyena ca
sammannam sambharena'kranantamityarthah / tatha bhakrantam
sadutsarjacchabdham kurvadyatha yayadgacchechakatikenadhisthitam
sat / evameva yathokto drstanto 'yam sarirah sarire bhavah /
ko 'sau / atma lingopadhih / yah svapnabuddhantavivi
janmamaranabhyam
papasamsargaviyogalakshanabhyamihalokaparalokavanusamcarati /
yasyotkramanam pranyutkramanam sa prajñena parena'tmana
svayañjyotihsvabhavenanvarutho 'dhisthito 'vabhasyamanah /
tatha cokatamattamanavayam jyotisa'ste palyayata iti / utsarjanyati /
tatra caitanyatmajyotisa bhasye linge pranapradhane gacchati
tadupadhirapyatma gacchati / tatha
srutyantaram-"kasminnvaham"ityadi"dhyayativa"iti ca / ata evoktam
prajñena'tmananvarutha iti / anyatha prajñenaikibhutih
sakatavatkatamutsarjanyati / tena lingopadhiratmotsarjanmarmasu
nikrtyamanesu dukkhavedanayar"tah sabdam kurvanyati gacchati
tatkasminkala iti / ucyate-yatra itadbhavati /
etaditi kriyavisesanam /
urdhvocchvasi yatrordhvocchaitatvamasya bhavatiyarthah /
drsyamanasyapyanuvadanam vairagyagahetoh idrsah kastah
khalvayam samsarah yeno'tkrantikale marmasutkrtyamanesu
smrti'lopo dukkhavedanartasya purusarthasadhanapratipattau
casamarthyam paravasikrtacittasya /
tasmadyavadiyamavastha na'gamisyati tavadeva
purusarthasadhanakarvyatayamapramatto bhavedityaha karunyacchrutih
//4,3.35//

start brhup 4,3.36

sa yatrayam animanam nyeti jaraya vopapatata vanimanam nigacchati
| tad yathamram vodumbaram va pippalam va bandhanat pramucyate | evam
evayam purusa ebhyo 'ngebhyah sampramucya punah pratinyayam
pratiyony adravati pranayaiva || brhup_4,3.36 ||

brhupbh_4,3.36 tadasyordhvocchvasitvam kasminkale kimnimitam katham
kimartham va syadityetaducyate-so 'yam prakrtah sirah
panyadimanpindo yatra yasminkale
'yamanimanamanorbhavamanutvam karsyamityarthah / nyeti nigacchati
/ kimnimitam jaraya va svayameva kalapakvaphalavajjirnah
karsyam gacchati / upatapatityupatapañjvaradirogastenopatapata va /
upatapyamano hirogena visamagnitayannam bhuktam na jarayati tato
'nnarasanupacyamanah pindah karsyamapapadyate taducyata
upatapata veti / animanam nigacchati / yadatyantakarsyam pratipanno
jaradinimitaistadordhvocchvasi bhavati / yadordhvocchvasi tada
bhrahmasambharasakatavadutsarjanyati / jaribhabhavo
rogadipidanam karsyapattisca sariravato 'vasyambhavina ete
'nartha iti vairagyayedamucyate / yadasavutsarjanyati tada katham
sariram vimuñcatiti drstanta ucyate-tattatra yatamram va
phalamudumbaram va pippalam vaphalam /
visamanekadrstantopadanam
maranasyaniyatanimittavakhyapanartham / aniyatani hi maranasya
nimittanysamkhyatani ca / etadapi vairagyarthameva /
yasmadayamanekamarananimittavamstasmatsarvada mrtyorasye vartata iti
/ bandhanadbadyate yena vrntena saha sa bandhanakarano raso yasminva
badyata iti vrntamevocyate bandhana tasmadrasadvrntadva
bandhanatpramucyate vatadyanekanimittamevamevayam puruso lingatma
lingopadhirebhyo 'ngebhyascaksuradidehavayavebhyah sampramucya
samyannirlepena pramucya / na susuptagamanakala iva pranena raksan /
kim tarhi saha vayunopasamhrtya / punah pratinyayam
punahsabadatpurvamapyayam dedaddehantaramasakrdgatavanyatha
svapnabuddhantau punah purgacchati tatha punah pratinyayam
pratigamanam yathagatamityarthah / pratiyoni yonim yoni prati
karmasrutadivasadadravati / kimartham / pranayaiva
pranavyuhayaivetyarthah /
saprana eva hi gacchati tatah pranayaiveti visesanamanarthakam /
pranavyuhaya hi gamanam dehaddehantaram prati /
tena hyasya karmaphalopabhogarthasiddhirna pranasattamatrena /
tasmattadarthayartham yuktam visesanam pranavyuhayeti
//4,3.36//

start brhup 4,3.37

tad yatha rajanam ayantam ugrah pratyenasah sutagramanyo 'nnaih
panair avasathaih pratikalpante 'yam ayaty ayam agacchatiti | evam
haivamvidam sarvani bhutani pratikalpanta idam brahmayatidam
agacchatiti || brhup_4,3.37 ||

brhupbh_4,3.37 tatrasyedam sariram parityajya gacchato nanyasya
dehantarasyopadane samarthyamasti / dehendriyaviyogat / na canye 'sya
bhrtyasthaniya grhamiva rajñe sarirantaram krtva
pratiksamana vidyante / athaivam sati kathamasya
sarirantaropadanamiti / ucyate-sarvam hyasya

jagatsvakarmaphalopabhogasadhanatvayopattam svakarmaphalopabhogaya
cayam pravrtto dehaddehantaram pratipitsustasmatsarvameva
jagatsvakarmana prayuktam tatarmaphalopabhogayogyam sadhanam
krtva pratiksata eva / "krtam lokam puruso 'bhijayate"iti
sruteh / yatha svapnajjagaritam pratipitsoh / tatkathamiti
lokaprasiddho drstanta ucyate-tattatra yatha rajanam
rajyabhisiktamayantam svarastra ugra jativisesah
krurakarmano va pratyenasah prati pratenasi papakarmani niyuktah
pratyenasastaskaradidandanadau niyuktah sutasca gramanyo
gramanetaraste purvameva rajña agamanam
buddhvannairbhojyabhaksyadiprakaraih panairmadiradibhiravasathaisca
prasadadibhih pratikalpante nispannaireva pritiksante 'yam
raja'yatyayamagacchatityevam vadantah /
yathayam drstanta evam haivamvidam karmaphalasya veditaram
samsarinamityarthah /
karmaphalam hi prastutam tadevamsabdena paramrsyate /
sarvani bhutani sarirakartrni karananugrahitrni
ca'dityadini tatkarmaprayuktani krtaireva karmaphalobabhogasadhanaih
pratiksante /
idam brahma bhoktrkartr casmakamayati tathedamagacchatityevameva ca
krtva pratiksanta ityarthah //4,3.37//

start brhup 4,3.38

tad yatha rajanam prayiyasantam ugrah pratyenasah sutagramanyo
'bhisamayanti | evam evemam atmanam antakale sarve prana abhisamayanti
| yatrataid urdhvocchvasi bhavati || brhup_4,3.38 ||

brhupbh_4,3.38 tameva jigamisum ke saha gacchante /
ye va gacchanti te kim tatkriyapranunna ahosvittatkarmavasatsvayameva
gacchanti paralokasarirakartrni ca bhutaniti /
atrocyate drstantah - tatadyatha rajanam prayiyasantam
prakarsena yatomicchantamugrah pratyenasah sutagramanyastam
yathabhisamayantyabhumikhyena samayantyekibhavana tamabhimukha
ayantyanajñaapta eva rajña kevalam tajjigamisabhijñah,
evamevemamatmanam bhoktaramantakale maranakale sarve prana
vagadayo 'bhisamayanti /
yatrataidurdhvocchvasi bhavatiti vyakhyatam //4,3.38//

iti brhadaranyakopanisadbhasye caturthadhyayasya trtiyam
brahmanam //

start brhup 4,4.1

sa yatravam atmabalyam nyetya sammoham iva nyeti | athainam ete
prana abhisamayanti | sa etas tejomatrah samabhyadadano hrdayam
evanvavakramati | sa yatraisa caksusah purusah paran
pariyavartate | atharupajño bhavati || brhup_4,4.1 ||

brhupbh_4,4.1 sa yatravamamatma / samsaropavarnanam prastutam /

tatrayam purusa ebhyo 'ngebhyah sampramucyetyuktam /
 tatsampramoksanam kasminkale kathe veti savistaram samsaranam
 varnayitavyamityapabhyate-so 'yamatma prastuto yatra yasminkale
 'balyamabalabhavam ni etya gatva / yaddehasya daurbalyam tadatmana eva
 daurbalyamityuparyate 'balyam nyetyeti / na hyasau svato
 'murtatvadabalabhavam gacchati / tatha sammohamiva sammuthata
 sammoho vivekabhavah sammudhatamiva nyeti nigacchati / na casya
 svatah sammoho 'sammoho vasti / nityacaitanyajyotihsvabhavatvat /
 tenevasabdah sammohamiva nyetiti / utkrantikalam hi
 karanopasamharanimitto vyakulibhava atmana iva laksyate laikikaih
 / tatha ca vaktaro bhavanti sammudhah sammudho 'yamiti / atha
 vobhayatrevasabdaprayogo yojyah / abalyamiva nyet sammohamiva nyetiti /
 ubhayas paropadhinimittatvavisesat / samanakartrkanirdesacca /
 athasminkala ete prana vagadaya enamatmanamabhisamayanti tadasya
 sarirasya'tmano 'ngebhyah sampramo7nam / katham punah
 sampramoksanam kena va prakarena'tmanamabhisamayantiti /
 ucyate-sa atmaitastejomatrastejaso matrastejomatrastejovayava
 rupadiprakasakatvaccaksuradini karananityarthah / ta etah
 samabhyadadanah samyannirlepenabhyadadana abhimukhyena /
 ña'dadanah samharamanastatsvapnapeksaya visesanam samiti /
 na tu svapne nirlepena samyagadanam / asti tvadanamatram / 'grhita
 vaggrhitam caksuh' 'asya lokasya sarvavato matramapadaya'
 'sukramadaye'tyadivakyebyah / hridayameva
 pundarikakaramanvakramatyanvagacchati / hrdaye 'bhivyaktavijñano
 bhavativityarthah / buddhyadiviksepopasamhape sati / na hi tasya
 svatascalanam viksepopasamharadivikriya va / dhyayativa
 lelayativetyuktvat / buddhyadyupadhidvaraiva hi
 sarvavikriya'dhyaropyatetasmin / kada punastasya tejomatrabhyadamiti /
 uc.te-sa yatraisa caksusi bhavascaksusa- purusa jadyamso
 bhoktuh karmana prayukto yadavaddehadharanam tavaccaksuso
 'nugraham kurvanvartate / maranakale tvasya caksuranugraham
 parityajati svamadityatmanam pratipadyate / tadetaduktam"yatrasya
 purusasya mrtasyagnim vagapyeti vatam
 pranascaksuradityami"tyadi /
 punardehagrahanakale samsrayisyanti /
 tatha svapsyatah prabudhyatasca /
 tadetadahi-caksusah puruso yatra yasminkale paranpariyavartate
 parisamantatparanvyavartata iti /
 athatrasminkale 'rupajño bhavati mumursu rupam na janati
 tadayamatma caksuraditejomatrah samabhyadadano bhavati svapnkala
 iva //4,4.1//

start brhup 4,4.2

ekibhavati na pasyatity ahuh | ekibhavati na jighratity ahuh |
 ekibhavati na rasayatity ahuh | ekibhavati na vadatity ahuh |
 ekibhavati na snotity ahuh | ekibhavati na manuta ity ahuh |
 ekibhavati na sprsatity ahuh | ekibhavati na vijanatity ahuh |

tasya haitasya hrdayasyagram pradyotate | tena pradyotenaisa atma
niskramati | caksusto va murdhno vanyebhyo va sariradesebhyah
| tam utkramantam prano 'nutkramati | pranam anutkramantam sarve
prana anutkramanti | savijñano bhavati | samjanam evanvavakramati |
tam vidyakarmani samanvarabhete purvaprajña ca || brhup_4,4.2 ||

brhupbh_4,4.2 ekibhavati karanajatam svena lingatmana / tadaivana
parsvastha ahurna pasyatiti / tatha ghranadevatanivrttau
ghranamekibhavati lingatmana tada na jighratityahuh /
samanamanyat / jihvayam somo varuno va devata tannivrtyapekasya
na rasayata ityahuh / tatha na vadati na srnoti na manute na
sprsati na vijanatyahuh / tadopalaksyate devatanivrttih
karananam ca hrdaya ekibhavah / tatra hrdaya upasamhrtesu
karanesu yo 'ntarvayaparah sa kathyate-tasya haitasya prakrtasya
hrdayasya hrdayacchidrasyetyetat / agram nadimukham
nirgamadvaram pradyotate svapnakala iva svena
bhasatejomatradanakrtena svena jyotisa'tmanaiva ca /
tena'tmajyotisa pradyotena hrdayagrenaisa atma vijñanamayo
lingopadhirnigracchati niskramati /
tatha'tharvane"kasminnvahamutkranta utkranto bhavisyami kasminva
pratisthate pratisthasyamiti sa pranamasrjata"iti / tatra
ca'tmacaitanyajyotih sarvadabhivyaktataram / tadupadhidvara hyatmani
janmamaranagamanagamanadisarvavikriyalaksanah samvyavaharah /
tadatmakam hi dvadasavidham karanam buddhyadi tatsutram
tajjivanam so 'ntaratma jagatastasthusasca / tena pradyotena
hrdayagrakrasena niskramamanah kena margena niskramatiti /
ucyate-caksusto va / adityalokapraptinimittam jñanam karma va
yadi syat / murdhno va brahmalokapraptinimittam cet / anyebhyo va
sariradesebhyah sariravayavebhyo yathakarma yathasrutam / tam
vijñanatmananutkramantam paralokasya prasthitam
paralokayodbhutakutamityartha- / pranah sarvadhikaristhaniyo
rajña ivanutkramati / tam ca pranamanutkramantam vagadayah
sarve pranam anutkramanti / yathapradhananvacikhyaseyam na tu
kramena sarthavadgmanamiha vivaksitam / tadaisa atma savijñano
bhavati svapn iva visesavijñanavanbhavati karmavasann svatantrah
svatantryena hi savijñanatve sarvah krtakrtyah syat / naiva tu
tallabhyate / ata eva'ha vyasah"sada tadbhavabhavitah"iti / karmana
tadbhavyamanenantahkaranavrttivisesasritavasatmakavisesav
ijñanena sarvo loka etasminkale savijñano bhavati / savijñanameva ca
gantavyamanavakramatyagacchati visesavijñanodbhasitamevetyarthah /
tasmattatkale svatantryartham yogadharmanusevanam
parisamkhyanabhyasasca visistapunyopayasca sraddhadhanaih
paralokarthibhirapramattaih kartavya iti / sarvasastranam yatnato
vidheyor'tho duscaritaccoparamanam / na hi tatkale sakyate
kiñcitsampadayitum / karmana niyamanasya svatantryabhavat / 'punyo
vai punyena karmana bhavati papah papena'tyuktam / etasya
hyanarthasyopasamopayavidhanaya sarvasakhopanisadah pravrttah /

na hi tadvihitopayanusevanam muktva'tyantiko 'syantarhasyopasamopayo
'sti / tasmadatraivopanisadvihitopaye yatnaparairbhavitavyamityesa
prakaranarthah / sakatavastambhrsambharam
utsarjanyatityuktam, kim punastasya paralokaya pravrttasya pathdanam
sakatikasambharasthaniyam gatva va paralokam yadbhunkte
sariradyarambhakam ca yattakimiti / ucyate-tam paralokaya
gacchantamatmanam vidyakarmani vidya ca karma ca vidyakarmani
vidya sravaprakara vihita pratisiddha cavihitaprisiddha ca /
tatha karma vihitam pratisiddham cavihitaprisiddham ca
samanvarabhete samyaganvarabhete anvalabhete anugacchatah purvaprajña
ca purvanubhutavisaya
prajñapurvaprajñatitakarmaphalanubhavavasanetyarthah / sa ca
vasanapurvakarmarambhe karmavipake cangam bhavati /
tenasavapyanvapabhate / na hi taya vasanaya vina karma kartum phalam
copabhoktum sakyate / na hyanabhyaste visaye kausalamindrayanam
bhavati / purvanubhavavasanapravrttanam
tvindriyanamihabhyasamanantarena kausalamupapadyate /
drsyate ca kesañcitkasucitkriyasu citrakarmadilaksanasu
vinaivehabhyasena janmata eva kausalam
kasucidatyantasaukaryayuktasvapyakausalam kosañcit /
tatha purvaprajñaya vina karmani va phalopabhoge va na
kasyacitpravrttirupapadyate /
tasmadetattrayam sakatikasambharasthaniyam paralokapathyadana
vidyakarmapurvaprajñakhyam /
yasmadvidyakramani purvapjña ca dehantarapratipatyupabhogasadhanam
tasmadvidyakarmadi subhameva samataredyathestadehasambhogopabhogau
syatamiti prakaranarthah //4,4.2//

start brhup 4,4.3 tad yatha trnajalayuka trnasyantam gatvanyam
akramam akramyatmanam upasamharati | evam evayam atmedam sariram
nihatyavidyam gamayitvanyam akramam akramyatmanam upasamharati ||
brhup_4,4.3 ||

brhupbh_4,4.3 evam vidyadisambarasamphrto dehantaram pratipadyamano
muktva purvam deham paksiva vrksantaram dehantaram
pratipadyate / athava'tivahikena sarirantarena karmaphalajanmadesam
niyate / kiñcatrasthasyaiva sarvagatanam karananam vrttilabho
bhavatyahosviccharirahsya samkucitani karanani mrtasya
bhinnaghatapradipaprakasavatsarvato vyapya punardehantararambhe
sankocamupagacchanti / kiñca manomatram vaisesikasamaya iva
dehantararambhadesam prati gacchati kimva kalpananantarameva
vedantasamaya iti / ucyate-"ta ete sarva eva samah sarve 'nantah"iti
sruteh sarvatmakani tavatkarani / sarvatmakapranasamsrayacca
/ tesamadhyamikadhibhautikaparicchedah
pranikarmajñanabhavananimittah / atastadvasatsvabhavatah
sargatanamanantanamapi prananam karjñanavasananurupenaiva
dehannararambhavasatprananam vrttih samkucati vikasati ca /
tatha cuktam-"samah plusina samo masakena samo nagena sama

ebhistribhirlokaih samo 'nena sarvena"iti / tatha cedam
vacanamanukulam-",sa yo haitananantanupaste"ityadi / "tam yatha
yathopasate"iti ca / tatra vasana purvaprajñakhya vidyakarmatantra
jalukavatsamtataiva svapnakala iva karmakrtam
dehaddehantaramarabhate hrdayasyaiva punardehantararambhe dehantaram
purvasrayam vimuñcatityetasminnarthe drstanta
upadiyate-tattatra dehantarasañcara idam nidarsanam / yatha yena
prakarena trñajalayuka trñajaluka trñasyantamavasanam
gatva prapyanyam trñantaramakramamakramyata
ityakramastamakramamakramya'scitya'tmanamatmanah
purvavayavamupasamharatyantyavayavasthane / evamevayamatma yah
prakrtah samsaridam sariram purvopattam nihatya svapnam
pratipitsuriva patayitvavidyam gamayitvacetanam krtva
svatmosamharenanyamakramam trñantaramiva trñajaluka
sarirantaram grhitva prasaritya vasanaya'manamupasamharati /
tatra'tmabhavamarabhate yatha svapne dehantaramarabhate
svapnadehantarasya sarirambhadesa arabhyamane dehe jangame sthavare
va /
tatra ca karmavasatkaranani labdhavrttini samhanyante /
bahyam ca kusamrttikasthaniyam sariramarabhyate /
tatra ca karanavyuhamapeksya vagadyanugrahayagnyadidevatah
samscayante /
esa dehantararambhaividhih //4,4.3//

start brhup 4,4.4

tad yatha pesaskari pesaso matram apadayanyan navataram
kalyanatararam rupam tanute | evam evayam atmedam sariram
nihatyavidyam gamayitvanyan navataram kalyanatararam rupam kurute
| pitryam va gandharvam va daivam va prajapatyam va brahmam
vanyesam va bhutanam || brhup_4,4.4 ||

brhupbh_4,4.4 tatra dehantararambhe
nitthopattamevopadanamupamrdyopamrdya dehantaramarabhata
ahostidapurvameva punah punaradatta iti /
atrocyate drstantah-tattatretasminnarthe--yatha pesaskari pesah
suvarna tat karotiti pesaskari suvarnakarah, pesasah suvarnasya
matramapadayapicchidya grhitva anyat purvasmad
racanavisesannavataramabhinavataram kalyanat kalyanatararam
rupam tanute nirminoti /
evamevayamatmetyadi purvavat /
nityopattanyeva prthivyadinyakasantani pañca bhutani yani 'dve
vava brahmano rupe' iti caturthe vyakhyatani
pesahsthanayani,tanyevopamrdyopamrdya, anyadanyacca dehantaram
navataram kalyanatararam rupam samsthanavesesam va pitrbhyo
hitam pitrlokopabhogayogyamityarthah, gandharvam
gandharvanamupabhogayogyam, tatha devanam daivam, prajapateh
prajapatyam, brahmana idam brahmam va; yathakarma

yathasrutamanyesamva bhutanam sambandhi sarirantaram kuruta
ityabhisambanyate //4,4.4//

start brhup 4,4.5

sa va ayam atma brahma vijñanamayo manomayo pranamayas caksurmayah
srotramayah prthivimaya apomayo vayumaya akasamayas tejomayo
'tejomayah kamamayo 'kamamayah krodhamayo 'krodhamayo dharmamayo
'dharmamayah sarvamayah | tad yad etad idammayo 'domaya iti |
yathakari yathacari tatha bhavati | sadhukari sadhur bhavati |
papakari papo bhavati | punyah punyena karmana papah papena |
atho khalv ahuh | kamamaya evayam purusa iti | sa yathakamo bhavati
tatkratur bhavati | yatkratur bhavati tat karma kurute | yat karma kurute tad
abhisampadyate || brhup_4,4.5 ||

brhupbh_4,4.5 yo 'sya bandhanasamjñaka upadhibhutih, yaih
samyuttkastanmaye 'yamiti vibhavyate, te padarthah
puñjikrtyehaikatra pratinirdisyante-sa va ayam ya evam
samsaratyatma brahmaiva para eva yo 'sanadyatito, vijñanamayo
vijñanam budvistenopalanyamanastanmayah / katama atmeti yo 'yam
vijñanamayah pranessviti hayuktam / vijñanamayo vijñanaprayo
yasmattadvartmatvamasya vibhavyate dhyayativa lelayativeti / tatha
manomayo manah samnikarsanmanomayah / tatha pranamayah
pranah pañcavrttitanmayo yena cetanascalativa laksyate / tatha
caksurmayo rupadarsanakale / evam srotramayah sabdasravanakale /
evam tasya tasyendriyasya vyaparodbhave tattanmayo bhavati / evam
budvipranadvarena caksuradikaranamayah
sañsarirarambhakaprthivyadibhutamayo bhavati / tatra
parthivasarirarambhe prthivimayo bhavati / tatha
varunadilokesvapyasarirarambha apomayo bhavati / tatha
vayavyasarirarambhe vayumayo bhavati / tatha'kasasarirarambha
akasamayo bhavati / evametani tajasani devasarirani /
tesvarabhyamanesu tanmayastejomayo bhavati / ato vyatiriktani
pasvadisarirani narakapretadisarirani catejomayani
tanyapeksya'hatejomaya iti / evam karyakaranasamghatamayah
sannatma praptavyam vastvantaram pasyannidam maya praptamado maya
praptavyamityevam viparitapratyayastadabhilasah kamamayo bhavati /
tasminkame dosam pasyatastadviseyabhilasaprasame citam
prasannamakalusam santam bhavati / tanmayo 'kamamayah / evam
tasminvihate kamekenacitsa kamah krodhatvena parinamate tena tanmayo
bhavankrodhamayah / sa krodhah kenacidupayena nivartito yada bhavati
tada prasannamanakulam citam sadakrodha ucyate tena tanmayah / evam
kamakrodhabhyamakamakrodhabhyam ca tanmayo bhutva dharmamayo
'dharmamayasca bhavati / na hi kamakrodhadibhirvina
dharmadipravrttirupapadyate / "yadyadvi kurute karma tattatkamasya
cestitam" / iti smaranat / dharmamayo 'dharmayasca bhutva sarvamayo
bhavati / samastam dharmadharmayoh karyam yavartkicidvyakrtam
tatsarvam dharmadharmayoh phalam tatpratipadyamanastanmayo bhavati /

kim bahuna tadetatsidvamasya yadayamidammayo
 grhyamanavisayadidammayastasmadayamadomayah / ada iti paroksam
 karyena grhyamanena nirdisyate / ananta hyantahkarane
 bhavanavisesah / naiva te visesato nirdestum sakyante /
 tasmistasminksane karyato 'vagamyanta idamasya hradi vartate 'dosyate tena
 grhyamanakaryenedammayataya nirdisyate parokso 'ntahstho
 vyavaharo 'yamidanimadomaya iti / samksepatastu yatha kartum yatha
 va caritum silamasya so 'yam yathakari yatha cari sa tatha
 bhavati / karanam nama niyata kriya vidhipratishedhadigamya
 caranam namaniyatamiti visesah / sadhukari sadhurbhavatiti
 yathakarityasya visesanam papakari papo bhavatiti ca
 yathacarityasya / tacchilyapratyayopadanadatyantatatparyataiva
 tanmayatvam na tu tatkarmamatrenotyasankaya'ha-punyah punyena
 karmana bhavati papah papeneti / punyapapakarmamatrenaiiva
 tanmayata syanna tu tacchilyamapeksate / tacchilye tu
 tanmayatvatisaya ityayam visesah / tatra
 kamakrodhadipurvakapunyakarita sarvamayatve hetuh samsarasya
 karanam dehaddehantarasamcarasya ca / etatprayukto
 hyanyadanyaddehantaramupadatte / tasmatpunyapunye samsarasya
 karanam / etadvisayau hi vidhipratishedhau / atra sastrasya
 saphalyamiti / atho apyanye bandhamoksakusalah khalvahuh-satyam
 kamadipurvake punyapunye sariragrahanakaranam tathapi
 kamaprayukto hi purusah punyapunye karmani upacinoti
 kamaprahane tu karma vidyamanamapi punyapunyepacayakaram na bhavati
 / upacite api punyapunye karmani kamasunye phalarambhake na
 bhavatah / tasmatkama eva samsarasya mulam / tatha
 cehtamatharvane-kamanyah kamayate manyamanah sa kamabhirjayate
 tatra tatra iti / tasmatkamamaya evayam puruso yadanyamayatvam
 tadakaranam vidyanamapityapto 'vadharayati kamamaya eveti / yasmatsa
 ca kamamayah sanyadrsena kamena yathakamo bhavati tatkraturbhavati sa
 kama isadabhilasamatrenabhivyakto yasminvisaye bhavati so
 'vihanyamanah sphutibhavankratutvamapadyate /
 kraturnadhyavasayo niscayo yadanantara kriya pravartate /
 yatkraturbhavati yadrkkamakaryena kratuna yatharupah kraturasya so
 'yam yatkraturbhavati tat karma kuruteyadvisayah
 kratustatphalanirvrttaye yadyogyam karma tatkurute nirvartayati /
 yat karma kurute tadabhisampadyate, tadiyam phalamabhisampadyate /
 tasmatsarvamayatve 'sya samsaritve ca kama heturiti //4,4.5//

start brhup 4,4.6

tad esa sloko bhavati -- tad eva saktah saha karmanaiti lingam mano
 yatra nisaktam asya | prapyantam karmanas tasya yat kiñceha karoty
 ayam | tasmal lokat punar aity asmai lokaya karmane | iti nu
 kamayamanah | athakamayamano yo 'kamo niskama aptakama atmakamo
 na tasya prana utkramanti | brahmaiva san brahmapyete || brhup_4,4.6 ||

brhupbh_4,4.6 tattasminnartha esa sloko mantropi bhavati / tadevaiti tadeva

gacchati sakta asaktastatrodhbutabhilasah sannityarthah / kathameti /
saha karmana yatkarmanaphalasantah sannakarottena karmana sahaiva tadeti
tatphalameti / kim tallingamanah / manah pradhanatvallingasya mano
lingamityucyate / athava lingayate 'vagamyate 'vagacchati yena
tallingam tanmano yatra yasminnisaktam niscayena
saktamudbhutabhilasamasya samsarinah / tadabhilaso hi tatkarma
krtavan / tasmattanmano 'bhisangavasadevasya tena karmana
tatphalapraptih / tenaitasidvam bhavati kamo mulam samsarasyeti /
ata ucchinnakamasya vidyamananyapi karmani brahmavido vandhyaprasavani
bhavanti / "paryaptakamasya krtatmanasca ihaiva sarve pravilitanti
kamah"iti sruteh / kiñca prapyantam karmanah prapya
bhuktvantamavasanam tasya karmanah phalam bhuktvantam prapya
tasmalokatpunaraityagacchatyasmai lokaya karmane 'yam hi lokah
karmapradhanastena'ha karmana iti / punah karmakaranaya punah karma
krtva phalasangavasatpunaramum lokam yatityevam / iti nnevam nu
kamayamanah samsarati / ya matkamayamana evaivam samsaratyatha
tasmadakamayamano na kvacitsamsarati / phalasantasya hi gaturukta /
akamasya hi kriyanupapatterakamayamano mucyata eva / katham
punakamayamano bhavati / yo 'kamo bhavatyasavakamayamanah
kathamakamatetyucyate--yo nistakamo yasmannirgatah kamah so
'yam niskamah / katham kama nirgacchanti / ya aptakamo
bhavatyaptah kama yena sa aptakamah / kathamapyante kama
atmakamatvena yasya'maiva nanyah kamayitavyo vastvantarabhutah
padartha bhavati / atmaivanantaro 'bahyah krtsnah prajñanaghana
ekaraso nordhva na tiryannadha atmano 'nyatkamayitavyam vastvantaram /
yasya sarvamatmaivabhuttatkena kam pasyecchrnuyanmanvita
vijaniyadvaivam vijanankam kamayeta / jñayamano hyanyatvena
padarthah kamayitavyo bhavati / na casavanyo brahmavida aptakamasyasti
/ ya eva'tmakamataya'ptakamah sa niskamo 'kamo 'kamayamanasceti
mucyate / na hi yasya'tmaiva sarvam bhavati tasyanatma kamayitavyo 'sti
/ anatma canyah kamayitavyah sarvam ca'tmaivabhuditi
vipratisidvam / sarvatmadarsinah kamayitavyabhavatkarmanupapattih
/ ye tu pratyavayapariharartham karma kalpayanti brahmavido 'pi tesam
sarva bhavati / pratyavayasya jihatavyasya'tmano 'nyasyabhipretatvat /
yena casanayadyatito nityam pratyavayasambadvo vidita atma tam
vayam brahmavidam brumah / nityamevasanayadyatitamatanam
pasyati / yasmacca jihatavyamanyamupadeyam va yo na pasyati tasya
karma na sakyata eva sambaddhu m / yastvabrahmavitasya bhavatyeva
pratyavayapariharartham karmeti na virodhah / atah
kamabhavadakamayamano na jayate mucyata eva / tasyaivamakamayamanasya
karmabhava gamanakaranabhavatprana vagadayo notkramanti nordhva
kramanti dehat / sa ca vidvanaptakama atmakamatayehaiva brahmabhutah
/ sarvatmano hi brahmano drstantatvena pradarsitametadrupam
tadva asyitadaptakamatmakamamakamam rupamiti / tasya hi
darstantikabhuto 'yamartha upasamhriyate 'thakamayamana ityadina
/ sa kathamevambhuto mucyata ityucyate--yo hi susuptavasthamiva
nirvisesamadvaitamaluptacidrupajyotih svabhavamatmanam pasyati

tasyaivakamayamanasya karmabhava gamanakaranabhavatprana vagadayo
notkramanti / kintu vidvansaihaiva brahma, yadyapi dehavaniva laksyate sa
brahmaiva sanbrahmapyeti / yasmanna hi tasyabrahmatvaparicchedahetavah
kamah santi tasmadihaiva brahmaiva sanbrahmapyeti na
sarirapatettarakalam / na hi viduso mrtasya bhavantarapattirjivato
'nyabhavo dehantaraprisandhanabhavamatre nova tu
brahmapyetityucyate / bhavantarapattau hi moksasya
sarvopanisandvivaksitor'tha atmaikatvakhyah sa badhito bhavet /
karmahetukasca moksah prapnoti na jñananimita iti / sa canisto
'nityatvam ca moksasya prapnoti / na hi kriyanirvrttor'tho nityo
drstah / nityasca mokso 'bhyupagamyate / "esa nityo mahima"iti
mantravarnat / na ca svabhavikatsvabhavadanyannityam kalpayitum
sakyam / svabhavikascedagnyudatmanah svabhavah sa na sakyate
purusavyaparanubhavit vaktum / na hyagnerausnyam prakaso
vagnuyaparanantarubhavi / agnivyaparanubhavi svabhavikasceti
vipratisiddham /
jvalanavyaparanubhavitvamusnaprakasagunabhyamabhivyajyate
tannagnyepeksaya kim tarhyanyadrsteragnerausnyaprakasau
dharmau vyavahitai kasyacidrstya tvasambadhyamanau
jvalanapeksaya vyadhanapagame drsterabhivyajyete tadapeksaya
bhrantirupajayate jvalanapurvakavetavisnaprakasau dharmau
jataviti / yadyusnaprakasayorapi svabhavikatvam na syat / yah
svabhavaki'gnerdharmastamudaharisyamah / na ca svabhaviko dharmah eva
nasti padarthanamiti sakyam vaktum / na ca nigadabhanga
ivabhavabhuto mokso bandhananivrttirupapadyate /
paramatmaikatvabhuyupagamat 'ekamevadvitiyam'iti sruteh / na canyo
baddho 'sti yasya nigadanivrttivadbandhananivrttarmoksah syat /
paramatmavyatirekenanyasyabhavam vistarenavadisma /
tasmadavidyanivrttimatre moksavyavahara iti cavocama yatha
rajjvadau sarpadyajñananivrttau sarpadinivrttih / ye 'pyacaksate
mokse vijñanantaramanandantaram cabhivyajyata iti sairvaktavyo
'bhivyaktisabdarthah / yadi
tavatlaukikikyevopalabdhisavyavayaptirabhivyaktisabdarthah / tato
vaktavyam kim vidyamanamabhivyajyate 'vidyamanamiti va / vidyamanam
cedyasya muktasya tadabhivyajyate tasya'tmabhutameva
tadityupalabdhisavyavadhananupapatternityabhivyaktatvanmuktasyabhivyajyata
iti visesavacanamarthakam / atha kadacidevabhivyajyata
upalabdhisavyavadhanadanatmabhutam tadityanyato 'bhivyaktiprasangah /
tatha cabhivyaktisadhanapeksaya / upalabdhisamanasrayatve tu
vyavadhanakalpananupapatteh sarvadabhivyaktiprasangah / tatha
cabhivyaktisadhanapeksata / upalabdhisamanasrayatve tu
vyavadhanakalpananupapatteh sarvadabhivyaktiranabhivyaktirva /
natvantaralakalpanaya pramanamasti / na ca
samanasrayanamekasya'tmabhutanam
dharmanamitaretaravisayavisayitvam sambhavati /
vijñanasukhayosca pragabhivyakteh samsaritamabhivyaktyuttarakalam
ca muktatvamsya so 'nyah

parasmÄ•nnityÄ•bhivyaktajÄ±Ä•nasvarÄ«pÄ•datyantavailaká¹£aá¹‡yÄ•cchaityamivauá¹
 nyat / paramatmabhedakalpanayañca vaidikah krtantah
 parityaktah syat / moksasyedanimiva nirvisesatve
 tadarthadhikayatnanupapattih sastravaiyarthiyam ca prapnotiti cenna /
 na, avidyabhramapohapthatvat / na hi vastuto muktamuktatvaviseso 'sti
 / atmano nityakarupatvat / kintu tadvisayavidyapohyate
 sastropadesajanitavijñanena / praktadupadesapraptetadarthasca
 prayatna upapadyata eva / avidyavato 'vidyanivrtyanivrtrtikrto vesesa
 atmanah syaditi cet /
 avidyakalpanavisayatvabhyupagamadrajjusarasuktakagagananam
 sarvodakarajatamalinatvadivadadosa ityavocama /
 timiratimitaradrstivadavidyakartrtvakatrtrvakrta atmano
 visesah syaditi cet / na / dhyativa lelayativeti svato
 'vidyakartrtvasva pratisiddhatva /
 anekavyaparasanipatajanitavaccavidyabhramasya / visatvopapattesca /
 yasya cavidyabhramo ghatadivadvivikto grhyate sa navidyabhramavan /
 aham na jane mugdhe 'smiti pratyatadarsanadavidyabhramavatvameveti cenna
 / tasyapi vivekagrahanat / na hi yo yasya vivekena grahita sa
 tasminbhranta ityucyate / tasya ca vivekagrahanam tasminneva ca bhrama iti
 vipratisiddham / na jane mugdho 'smiti drsyata iti bravisi
 taddarsinascaññanam mugdharupata drsyata iti ca taddarsanasya
 visayo bhavati karmatamapadyata iti tatkatham karmabhutam
 satkartrsvrupadrsivisesanajñanamugdhate syatam / atha
 drsivisesanatvam tayoh katham karma syatam drsina
 vyapyete / karma hi kartrkriyaya vyapyamanam bhavati / anyacca
 vyapyamanyadvyapakam na tenaiva tadvyapyate / vada kathamevam
 satyajñanamugdhate drsivisesane syatam / na
 cajñanavivekadarsyajñanamatmanah karmabhutamupalabhamana
 upalabdhrdharmaatvena grhmati sarire karsyarupadadavattatha /
 sukhaduhkhecchprayatnadinsarvo loko grhnatiti cet / tathapi
 grahiturlokasya vivaktataivabhyupagata syat / na jane 'ham tvaduktam
 mugdha eveti cet / bhavatvajño mugdho yastvevandarsu tam jñanamugdham
 pratijanimahe vayam / tatha vyosenoktam / icchadi krtsnam ksetram
 ksetri prakasayatiti / "samam sarvesu bhutesu tisthantam
 paramesvaram / vinasyatsvvinasyantam"ityadi satasa uktam /
 tasmanna'tmanah svato baddhamuktajñanakrto viseso 'sti /
 sarvada samaikarasasvabhavyabhyupagamat /
 ye tvato 'nyatha'tmavastu parikalpya bandhamoksadisastrim
 carthavadamapadayanti ta utsahante khe 'pi sakunam padam
 drastum kham va mustina'krastum carmavadvestitum /
 vayam tu tatkartumasaktah sarvada
 samaikaramasadvaitamavikriyamajamajaramamaramamrtamabhayamatmatattvam
 brahmaiva sma ityesa sarvavedantaniscitor'tha ityevam pratipadyamahe /
 tasmadbrahmapyetityupacaramatrametadvipiratagrahavaddhasamtatervi
 cchedamatram vijñanaphalamapeksya //4,4.6//

start brhup 4,4.7

tad esa sloko bhavati -- yada sarve pramucyante kama ye 'sya hrđi
sritah | atha martyo 'mrto bhavaty atra brahma samasnuta iti | tad
yathahinirivayani valmike mrta pratyasta sayita | evam evedam
sariram sete | athayam asariro 'mrtah prano brahmaiva teja eva |
so 'ham bhagavate sahasram dadamiti hovaca janako vaidehah ||
brhup_4,4.7 ||

brhupbh_4,4.7 svapnabuddhantagamanadrstantasya darstantikah
samsaro varnitah / samsarahetusca vidyakarmapurvaprajña
varnita / yaiscopadhibhutaih karyakaranalaksanabhutaih
parivestitah samsarivamanubhavati tani cōktani / tesam
saksatprayōjakau dharmadharvaviti purvapaksam krtva kama
evetyavadharitam / yatha ca brahmanenayamartho 'yavadharita evam
mantrenapiti bandham bandhakaranam cōktvopasamhrtam
prakaranam"iti na kamayamana"iti / athakayamana ityarabhya
susuptadrstanatasya darstantikabhutah sarvatmabhavo moksa
uktah / moksakaranam ca'tmakamataya yadaptakamatvamuktam tacca
samarthayadanatmajñanamantarena'tmakamayataya'ptakamatvamiti
samarthyadbrahmavidyaiva moksakaranamityuktam / ato yadyapi kamo
mulamityuktam tathapi moksakaranaviparyayena
bandhakaranamavidyetyedapyuktameva bhavati / atrapi mokso
moksasadhanam ca brahmanenoktam / tasyaiva drdhikaranaya mantra
udahriyate slokasabdavacyah- tattasminnevartha esa sloko mantrō
bhavati / yada yasminkale sarve samastah kamastrsnaprabhedah
pramucyante / atmakamya brahmavidah samulato visiryante / ye prasiddha
loka ihamutrarthah putravittalokaisanalaksana asya prasiddhasya
purusasya hrđi buddhau srita asritah / atha tada martyo
maranadharmā sankamaviyogatsamulato 'mrto bhavati / atrasminneva
sarire vartamano brahma samasnute brahmabhavam moksam pratipadyata
ityarthah / ato mokso na desantaragamanadyapeksate / tasmadviduso
notkramanti prana yavasthita eva svakarane puruse samavaniyante /
namamatram hyavasisyata ityuktam / katham punah samanavitesu
pranesu dehe ca svakarane praline vidvanmukto 'traivasarvatma
sanvartamanah punah purvavaddehitvam samsarivalaksanam na
pratipadyata iti / atrocitate-tattatrayam drstanto yatha loke 'hih
sarpastasya nirivayani nirmekah sahinirivayani valmike sarpasraye
valmikadavitryarthah / mrta pratyasta prakṣiptanatmabhavena
sarpēna parityakta sayita varte / evameva yathayam drstanta
idam sariram sarpasthaniyena muktenanatmabhavena parityaktam
mrtamiva sete / athetarah sarpasthaniyo muktah sarmatamabhutah
sarpavattatraiva vartamano 'pyasarira eva na purvavtupanah sarariro
bhavati / kamakarmaprayuktasariratmabhavena hi purvam sariro
martyasca / tadviyogadathedanimasariro 'ta eva camrtah / pranah
praniti pranah / pranasya pranamiti hi vaksyamane sloke
/ "pranabandhanam hi somya manah"iti ca srutyantare /
prakaranavakyasamarthacca para eva'tmatra pranasabdavacyah /
brahmaiva paramatmaiva / kim punastatteja eva vijñanam

jyotiryena'tmajyotisa jagadavabhasyamanam prajñānetram
 vijñānajyotismatsadavibramsadvartate / yah kamaprasno vimoksartho
 yajñavalkyena varo datto janakaya sahetuko bandhamoksarthalaksano
 drstantikabhutah sa esa nirnita savistaro
 janakayajñavalkyakhayikarupadharinya srutya /
 samsaravimoksoyaya uktah pranibhyah / idanim srutih
 svayameva'ha vidyaniskriyartham janakenaivamuktamiti / katham? so
 'hamovam vimoksitastvaya bhagavate tubhyam vidyaniskriyartham
 sahasram dadamiti haiva kilovacoktavañjanako vaidehah / atra
 kasmdavimoksoyadathe nirnite videharajyatmanameva ca na
 nivedayatyekadesoktaviva sahasrameva dadati tatra ko 'bhipraya iti / atra
 kecidvarnayanti-adhyatmavidyarasiko janakah srutamapyartam
 punarmantraih susrusati / ato na sarvameva nivedayati /
 srutvabhipretam yajñavalkyatpunarante nivedayisyamiti hi manyate /
 yadi catraiva sarva nivedayami nivrtaabhilaso 'yam sravanaditi
 matva slokannavaksyatiti ca bhayatsahasradanam
 susrusalingajñapanayeti / sarvamapyetadasat / purusasyeva
 pramanabhutayah srutervyajjanupapatteh / arthasesopapattesca /
 vimoksoyadatha ukte 'pyatmajñanasadhana atmajñanasabhutah
 sarvesanaparityagah samnyasakhyo vaktavyor'thaseso vidyate /
 tasmacchlokamatrasurusakalpananjvo / agatika hi gatih
 puvaruktarthakalpana / sa cayukta satyam gatau / na ca
 tatstutimatramityavocama /
 nanvevam satyata urdhvam vimoksoyaveti vaktavyam /
 naisa dausah atmajñanavadaprayojakah samnyasah pakse
 pratipattikarmavaditi hi manyate /
 "samnyasena tanum tyajet"iti smrteh /
 sadhutvapakse 'pi nata urdhvam vimoksoyaveti prasnamarhati
 moksasadhanabhutatmajñanaparipakarthatvat //4,4.7//

start brhup 4,4.8

tad ete sloka bhavanti -- anuh pantha vitatah purano mam
 sprsto 'nuvitto mayaiva | tena dhira apiyanti brahmavidah svargam
 lokam ita urdhvam vimuktah || brhup_4,4.8 ||

brhupbh_4,4.8 atmakamasya brahmavido moksa ityetasminnarthe
 mantrabrahmanokte vistarapratipadaka ete sloka bhavanati / anuh
 suksmah pantha durvijñeyatvadvitato vistirno
 vispastataranahetutvadva vitara iti pathantaranmoksasadhano
 jñanamargah puranascirantano nityasrutiprakasitavanna
 tarkikabuddhiprabhavakudrstimargavadarvakkaliko ma sprsto
 maya labdha ityarthah / yo hi yena labhyate sa tam sprsativa
 sambadhyate tenayah brahmavidyalaksano moksamargo maya
 labdhatvanma sprsta ityucyate / na kevalam maya labdhah
 kintvanuvitto mayaiva / anuvedanam nama vidyayah paripakapeksaya
 phalavasanatanistha praptih / bhujeriva trptyavasanata /
 purvam tu jñanapraptisambandhamatrameveti visesah / kimasavena

mantradrgeko brahnavidyaphalam prapto nanyah praptavanyenanuvitto
mayavetyavadharayati / naisa dosah / asyah
phalamatmasaksikamanuttamamiti brahnavidyayah stutiparatvat / evam
hi krtarthatmabhimanakaramatmapratyayasaksikamatmajñanam
kimatah paramanyatsyaditi brahnavidya stauti / na tu puranyo
brahmavittatphalam na prapnotiti /
"tadyo yo devanam"iti sarvarthasruteh /
tadeva'ha-tena brahnavidyamargena dhirah prajñavanto 'nye 'pi
brahmavida ityarthah /
apiyantpigacchanti brahnavidyaphalam moksam svargam lokam
svargalokasabdavistapavacyamapi sannihā
prakarananmoksabhidhayakah /
ito 'smaccharirapatadurdhvam jivanta eva vimuktah santah //4,4.8//

start brhup 4,4.9

tasmiñ suklam uta nilam ahuh pingalam haritam lohita ca | esa
pantha brahmana hanuvittas tenaiti brahmavit punyakrt tajjas ca ||
brhup_4,4.9 ||

brhupbh_4,4.9 tasminmoksasadhanamarge vipratipattirmumuksunam /
katham / tasmiñsuklam suddham vimalamahuh kecinmumuksavo nilamanye
pingalamanye haritam lohita ca yathadarsanam / nadhyastvetah
susumnadyah slesmadirasamsampurnah suklasya nilasya
pingalasyetyadyuktatvat / adityam va moksamargamevamvidham
manyante / "esa sukla esa nilah"ityadisrutyantarat /
darsanamargasya sukladivarnasambhavat / sarvathapi tu
prakrtadbrahnavidyamargadanya ete sukladayah / nanu suklam suddho
'dhvataiyamargah / nah nilaputadisabdairvarnavacakaih
sahanudravanat / yañsukladinyogino moksapathanahurna te
moksamargah samsaravisaya ve hi te / caksuso va murdhno
vanyebhyo va sariradesebhya iti saridesannihsaranasambandhat /
brahmadilokaprapakahi te / tasmadayameva moksamargo ya
atkamatvena'ptakamataya sarvakamakse gamananupapattau
pradīpanirvanavaccaksuradinam karyakarananamatraiva samavanaya
ityesa jñanamargah pantha brahmana paramatmasvarupenaiva
brahmanena tyaktasarvaisanenananuvittah / tena brahnavidyamargena
brahmavidanyo 'pyeti / kidrso brahmavittentitityucyate-purvam
punyakrdbhutva punastyaktuputradyesanah paratmatejasyatmanam
samyojya tasminnabhinirvrttastajamasasca'tmabhuta ihavetyarthah /
idrso brahmavittena margenaiti /
na punah punyadisamuccayakarino grahanam virodhadityavocama /
"apunyapunyoparame yam punarbhavanirbhah /
santah samnyasino yanti tasmai moksatmane namah //

iti ca smrteḥ /

tyaja dharmamadhrām ca"ityadipunyapunyatyaḡopadesat /
"nirasisamanarambham nirnamaskaramastutum /
aksonam ksinakarmanam tam deva brahmanam viduh" //

"naitadsam brahmanasyasti vittam yathaikata samata satyata ca /
silam sthitirdandanidhanamarjavam tatastatastoparamah
kriyabhyah" //

ityadismrtibhyasca /
upadeksyati cehapi tu"esa nityo mahima brahmanasya na vardhate
karmana no kaniyan"iti karmaprayojanabhava
hetumuktava"tasmadevavicchanto danta"ityadina sarvakriyoparamam /
tasmadyathavyakhyatameva punyakrtvam /
athava yo brahmavittenaite sa punyakrtaijasasceti brahmavitsutiresa /
punyakrti taijase ca yogini mahabhagyam prasiddham loke tabhyamato
brahmavitsatuyate prakhyatamahabhagyatvalloke //4,4.9//

start brhup 4,4.10

andham tamah pravisanti ye 'vidyam upasate | tato bhuya iva te tamo ya
u vidyayam ratah || brhup_4,4.10 ||

brhupbh_4,4.10 andhamadarsanatmakam tamah samsaraniyamakam
pravisanti pratipadyante / ke /
ye 'vidyam vidyato 'nyam sadhyasadhanalaksanamupasate
karmanuvartanta ityarthah /
tatastasmadapi bhuya iva bahutaramiva tamah pravisanti /
ke /
ya u vidyayamavidyavastupratipadikayam karmarthayam trayyameva
vidyayam rata abhiratah vidhipratishedhapara eva vedo nanyo
'stityupanisadarthanapeksina ityarthah //4,4.10//

start brhup 4,4.11

ananda nama te loka andhena tamasavrtah | tams te
pretyabhigacchaty avidvamsa 'budha janah || brhup_4,4.11 ||
brhupbh_4,4.11 yadi te 'darsanalaksanam tamah pravisanti ko dosa
ityucyate-ananda anananda asukha nama te
lokastenandhenadarsanalaksanena tamasa'vrta vyaptaste
tasyajñanatamaso gocarastamste pretya mrtvabhigacchantyabhiyanti /
ke / ye 'vidvamsah / kim samanyenavidvattamatrena
netyucyate-abudhah /
budheravagamantarhasya dhatoh kvippratyayantasya rupam /
atmavagamavarjita ityarthah /
janah prakrta eva /
jananadharmino vetyetat //4,4.11//

start brhup 4,4.12

atmanam ced vijaniyad ayam asmiti purusah | kim icchan kasya
kamaya sariram anu samjvaret || brhup_4,4.12 ||

brhupbh_4,4.12 atmanam svam param rupam
sarvapranimanisitajñam hrtsthamasanayadidharmatitam codyadi
vijaniyatsahasresu kascit / cedityatmavidyaya durlabhatvam

darsayati / kathamayam para atma sarvapranipratyayasaksi yo neti
netityadyukto yasmannanyo 'sti drasta srota manta vijñata
samah sarvabhutastho nityasuddhabuddhamuktasvabhavo 'smi bhavamiti
purusah purusah / sa kimicchamstatsavarupavyatiriktamanyadastu
phalabhutam kimicchankasya vanyasya'tmano vyatiriktasya kamaya
prayojanaya / na hi tasya'tmana estavyam phalam / na catmano 'nyosti
yasya kamayecchati sarvasyatmabhutatvat / atah kimicchankasya kamaya
sariramanusamjvaredbhramset /
sariropadhikrtaduhkhamanuduhkhi syat /
sariratapamanutapyeta /
anatmadarsino hi tadvyatiriktavastavantarepsoh mamedam syatputrasyedam
bharyaya idamityevamihamanah punah
punarjananamaranaprabandharudhah /
sarirarogamanu rujyate sarvatmadarsinastu tadasambhava ityeta
//4,4.12//

start brhup 4,4.13

yasyanuvittah pratibuddha atmasmin samdehye gahane pravistah | sa
visvakrt sa hi sarvasya karta tasya lokah sa u loka eva || brhup_4,4.13
||

brhupbh_4,4.13 kiñca yasya brahmanasyanuvitto 'nulabdah
pratibuddhahsaksatkrtah katham? ahamasmi param brahmetyevam
pratyagatmatvenavagata atma asminsamdahye samdehe
'nekanarthasamkatopacaye gahane visame
'nekasatasahasravivekavijñanapratipakse visame pravistah sa yasya
brahmanasyanuvittah pratibodhenetyarthah / sa visvakrdvisvasya
karta / katham visvakrttavam tasya? kim visvakrditi
nametyasankya'ha - sa hi yasmatsarvasya karta na namamatram na
kevalam visvakrtparaprayuktah san / kim tarhi tasya lokah sarvah /
kimanya loka 'nyo 'savityucyate - sa u loka eva / lokasabdena'tmocyate /
tasya sarva atma sa ca sarvasya /
ñā'tmetyarthah /
ya esa brahmanena pratyagatma pratibuddhatayanuvitta
atmanarthasamkate gahane pravistah sa na samsari kintu para eva
/
yasmadvisvasya karta sarvasya'tma tasya ca sarva atma /
eka evadvitayah para evasmityanusamdhatavya iti slokarthah
//4,4.13//

start brhup 4,4.14

ihaiya santo 'tha vidmas tad vayam na ced avedir mahati vinastih | ye
tad vidur amrtas te bhavanty athetare duhkham evapiyanti || brhup_4,4.14
||

brhupbh_4,4.14 kiñcehaivalekarthasamkule santo
bhavantojñanadirghanidramohitah santah kathañcidiva
brahmatattvamatmatvenatha vidmo vijanimah / tadetadbrahma prakrtamaho

vayam krtartha ityabhiprayah / yadetadbrahma vijanimastanna
cedviditavanto vayam vedanam vedo vedo 'syastiti vedi vedyeva vedirna
vediravedih / tato 'hamavedih syam / yadyavedih syam ko dosah
syanmahatyanantaparimana janmamaranadilaksana
vinastirvinasanam /
aho vayamasmanmahato vinasanannirmukta yadadvayam brahma viditavanta
ityarthah /
yatha ca vayam brahma veditvasmadvinasanadvipramukta evamye
tadviduramrtaste bhavanti ye punarnaiva brahma vidusta itare brahmavidbhyo
'nye 'brahmavida ityarthah /
dukhameva janmamaranadilaksanamevapiyanti pratipadyante na
kadacidapyavidusam tato vinivrttityarthah /
dukhameva hi ta atmatvenopagacchanti //4,4.14//

start brhup 4,4.15

yadaitam anupasyaty atmanam devam anjasa | isanam bhutabhavyasya
na tato vijugupsate || brhup_4,4.15 ||

brhupbh_4,4.15 yada punaretamatmanam kathañcitparamakarunikam
kañcidacaryam prapya tato labdhaprayadah sannanu pascatpasyati
saksatkaroti svamatmanam devam dyotnavantam dataram va
sarvaprānikarmaphalanam yathakarmanurupamañjasa
saksadisanam savaminam bhutabhavyasya kalatrayasyetyetat / na
tatastasmadisanaddevadatmanam visesena jugupsate
gopayitumicchati / sarvo hi leka isvaradguptamicchati bhedersi /
ayam tvekatvadarsi na bibheti kutascana /
ato na tada vijugupsate /
yadesanam devamañjasa'tmatvena pasyati na tada nindati va kiñcit /
sarvamatmanam hi pasyati sa evampasyankamasau nindyat //4,4.15//

start brhup 4,4.16

yasmad arvak samvatsaro 'hobhih parivartate | tad deva jyotisam
jyotir ayur hopasate 'mrtam || brhup_4,4.16 ||

brhupbh_4,4.16 kiñca yasmadisanadarvagyasmadanyavisaya evetyarthah
/
samvatsarah kalatma sarvasya janimatah pariccheta
yamapricchindannarvageva vartate 'hobhih svavayavairahoratrairityarthah
/
tajjyotisam jyotiradityadijyotisamapyavabhasakatvadayurityupasane
tasmadayusmantaste /
tasmadayuskamena'yurgunenopasyam brahmetyarthah //4,4.16//

start brhup 4,4.17

yasmin pañca pañcajana akasas ca pratisthitah | tam eva manya
atmanam vidvan brahmamrto 'mrtam || brhup_4,4.17 ||

brhupbh_4,4.17 kiñca yasminyatra brahmani pañca pañcajana

gandharvadayah pañcaiva samkhyata gandharvah pitaro deva asura
raksamsi nisadapañcama va varna akasascavyakrtakhyo
yasminsutramimotam ca protam ca /
yasminpratisthita etasminnu khalvaksare gargyakasa ityuktam
tameva'tmanamamrtam brahma manye 'ham na cahamatmanam tato
'nyatvena jane /
kim tarhyamrto 'ham brahma vidvansannajñanamatre na tu martyo
'hamasam tadapagamadvidvanahamamrta eva //4,4.17//

start brhup 4,4.18

pranasya pranam uta caksusas caksur uta srotrasya srotram manaso
ye mano viduh | te nicikyur brahma puranam agryam || brhup_4,4.18 ||

brhupbh_4,4.18 kiñca tena hi caitanyatmajyotisavabhasyamanah prana
atmabhutena praniti tena pranasyapi pranah sa tam pranasya
pranam /
tatha caksuso 'pi caksuruta srautrasyapi srotram /
brahmamasaktyodhisthitanam hi caksuradinam
darsanadisamarthyam svatah kasthalostasamani hi tani
caitanyatmajyotihsunyani /
manaso 'pi mana iti ye viduscaksuradavyaparanumitastivam
pratyagatmanam na visayabhutam ye viduste nicikyurniscayena
jñatavanto brahma puranam cirantanamagryamagre bhavam /
"tadyadatmavido viduh"iti hyatharvane //4,4.18//

start brhup 4,4.19

manasaivanudrastavyam neha nanasti kim cana | mrtyoh sa mrtyum
apnoti ya iha naneva pasyati| brhup_4,4.19 ||

brhupbh_4,4.19 tadbrahmadarsane sadhanamucyate manasaiva
paramarthajñanasamsakrtena'caryovadesapurvakam
canudrastavyam / tatra ca darsanavisaye brahmani neha nanasti
kiñcana kiñcidapu / asati nanatve nanatvamadhyaropatyavidyaya /
sa mrtyormaranan mrtyum maranamapnoti /
ko 'sau /
ya iha naneva pasyati /
avidyadhyaropanavyatirekena nasti paramarthato dvaitamityarthah
//4,4.19//

start brhup 4,4.20

ekadhaivanudrastavyam etad apramayam dhruvam | virajah para akasad
aja atma mahan dhruvah || brhup_4,4.20 ||

brhupbh_4,4.20 yasmadevam tasmadedhaivaikenai va prakarena
vijñanaghanaikarasaprakarena'kasavannirantarenanudrastavyam /
yasmadetadbrahmaprameyam / sarvaikatvat / anyena hyanyatpramiyata idam
tvekamevato 'prameyam dhruvam nityam kutasthamavicalityarthah /
nanu viruddhamidamucyate 'prameyam jñayata iti ca / jñayata iti

pramanairmiyata / ityartho 'prameyamiti ca tatpratishedhah / naisa
dosah / anyadavastuvadanagamapramanaprimeyatvapratishedharthatvat /
yatha'nyani vastunyagamanirapeksaih pramanairvisayikriyante na
tathaitadatmatatvam pramanantarena visayikartum sakyate /
sarvasya'matve kena kam pasyedvijinayaditi
pramatrpramanadivvyaparapratishedhenaiva'gamo 'pi vijñāpayati na
tvabhidhanabhidhelaksanavakyadharmangikaranena /
tasmanna'gamanapi svargamervadivattatpratipadyate /
pratipadayitratmabhutam hi tat / pratipadayituh pratipadanasya
pratipadyavisayatvat / bhede hi sati tadbhavati / jñanam ca
tasminparatbhavanivrttireva / na tasminsaksadatmabhavah kartavye
vidyamanvadatmabhavasya / nityo hyatmabhavah sarvasyatadvisaya iva
pratyavabhasate / tasmadatadvisayavabhasanivrttavatyatirekena na
tasminnatmabhavo vidhiyate / anyatbhavanivrttavatmabhavah svatmani
svabhaviko yah sa kevalo bhavatiyatma jñayata ityucyate /
svatascaprimeyah pramanantarena na visayikriyata ityuccayate /
svatascaprimeyah pramanantarena na visayikriyata
ityubhayamapyaviruddhameva / virajo vigatarajo rajo nama
dharmadharmadimalam tadrahita ityetat / parah paro vyatiriktah
suksmo vyapi va'kasadapyavyakrtakhyat /
ajo na jayate janmapratishedhaduttare 'pi bhavavikarah
pratisiddhah /
sarvesam janmaditvat /
atma mahanparimanato mahatatra sarvasmat /
dhruvo 'vinasi //4,4.20//

start brhup 4,4.21

tam eva dhiro vijñāya prajñam kurvita brahmanah | nanudhyayad
bahuñ chabdan vaco viglapanam hi tad iti || brhup_4,4.21 ||

brhupbh_4,4.21 tamidrsamatmanameva dhiro dhamanvijñāyopadesatah
sastratasca prajñam sastracaryopadistavisayam
jjñāsaparisamaptikarim kurvita brahmanah /
evam prajñakaranasadhanani
samnyasasamadamoparamatitiksasamadhanani kuryidityarthah /
nanudhyayannanucintayedbahunprabhutañchabdan /
tatra bahutvapratishedhatkevalatmakatvapratipadakah svalpah sabda
anujñāyante"omityevam dhyayatha atmanam anya vaco vimiñcatha"iti
ca'tharvane /
vaco viglapanam visesena glanikaram sramakaram hi
yasmattadbahusabdabhidhyanamiti //4,4.21//

start brhup 4,4.22

sa va esa mahan aja atma yo 'yam vijñānamayah pranesu | ya
eso 'ntar hrdaya akasas tasmiñ chete | sarvasya vasi |
sarvasyesanah | sarvasyadhipatih | sa na sadhuna karmana bhuyan |
no evasadhuna kaniyan | esa sarvesvarah | esa bhutadhipatih |

esa bhutapalah | esa setur vidharana esam lokanam
asambhedaya | tam etam vedanuvacanena brahmana vividisanti yajñena
danena tapanasakena | etam eva viditva munir bhavati | etam eva
pravrajino lokam icchantah pravrajanti || brhup_4,4.22 ||

brhupbh_4,4.22 sahetukau bandhamoksavabhihitau mantrabrahmanabhyam
slokaisca punarmoksasvarupam vistarena

pratipaditamevmetasminnatmavisaye sarvo vedo yathopayukto bhavati
tattatha vaktavyamiti tadartheyam kandika'rabhyate / tacca
tathasminprapathake 'bhihitam saprayojanamanudyatraivopayogah
krtsnasya vedasya kamyarasivarjitasyetyevamartham uktarthanuvadah
sa va esa ityadih / sa ityuktaparamarsarthah / ko 'savuktah
paramrsyate tam prati nirdisati ya esa vijñanamaya iti /
atintaravakyoktasampratrayo ma bhuditi ya esah / katama esa
ityucyate-vijñanamayah pranesviti / uttaravakyollinganam
samsayanivrttyartham / uktam hi purvam janakaprasnarambhe katam
atmeti yo 'yam vijñanamayah pranesvityadi / etaduktam bhavati yo
'yam vijñanamayah pranesvityadina vakyena pratipaditah
svayañjyotiratma sa esa

kamakarmavidyanamanatmadharmatvapratidapadanadvarena moksitah
paramatmabhavamapaditah para evayam nanya ityesa sa
saksanmahanaja atmetyuktah / yo 'yam vijñanamayah pranesviti
yathavyakhyatartha eva / ya eso 'ntarhrdaye
hrdayepundarikamadhye hrdayapundarikamadhye ya esa akasah
para eva'tma nirupadhiko vijñanamayasya svasvabhastasminsvasvabhave
paramatmanyakasakhye sete / caturtham etadvyakhyatam kvaisa
tadabhudityasya prativacanatvena / sa ca sarvasya brahmendradervasi /
sarvo hyasya vase vartate / uktam caitasya va aksarasya prasasana iti /
na kevalam vasi sarvasyesana isita ca

brhamendraprabhrtinamisitrtvam ca kadacijjatiktam yatha
rajakumarasya balavattaranapi bhrtyanprati tadvanma bhudityaha
sarvasyadhipatiradhisthaya palayita svatantra ityarthah / na
rajaputravadamatyadibhrtyatantrah /
trayamapyetadvasitvadihetuheturmadrupam / yasmatsarvasyadhipatistato 'sau
sarvasyesanah / yo hi yamadhistaya palayati sa tam pratista
eveti prasiddham / yasmacca sarvasyesanastasmatsarvasya vasiti /
kicanyatsa evambhuto hrdyantarjyotih puruso vijñanamayo na
sadhuna sastravihitena karmana bhuyanbhavati na vardhate
purvavasthatah kenacidharmena / no eva sastraprisiddhenasadhuna
karmana kaniyanalpataro bhavati purvavasthato na hiyata ityarthah /
kiñca sarvo hyadhisthanapalanadi kurvanparanugrahapidakrtena
dharmadharmakhyona yujyate 'syaiva tu katham tadabhava iti /
ucyate-yasmadesa sarvesvarah sankarmano 'pisitum bhavatyeva
silamasya tasmanna karmana sambandhyate / kiñcasa
bhutadhipatirbrahmadistambhapyantanam
bhutanamadhipatirityuktartham padam / esa bhutanam tesameva
palayita raksita / esa setuh / kimvisista ityaha- vidharano

varnasramadivavasthaya vidharayita / tadahaisam bhuradina
brahmalokantanam lokanamasambhedayasambhinnamaryadayai /
paramesvarena setuvadavidharyamana lokah sambhinnamaryadah
syuh / ato lokanamasambhedaya setubhuto 'yam paramesvaro yah
svayañjyoratmaiva / evamvitsarvasya vacityadi brahmavidyayah
phalametannirddismatam / kijyetiriyampurusa
ityevamadisasthaprapathakavihitayametasyam
brahmavidyayamevamphalayam kamyai kadesavarjitam krtsnam
karmakandam tadarthyena vaniyujyate /
tatkathamityucyate-tametamevabhutamaupanisadam purusam vedanuvacanena
mantrabrahmanadhyayanena nityasvadhyaalaksanena vividisanti
veditumicchanti / ke / brahmanah /
brahmanagrahanamupalaksanartham / avisisto
hyadhikarastrayanam varnanam / athava karmakandena
mantrahabrahmanena vedanuvacanena vivijisanti / katham
vividisantityucyate-yajñenetyadi / ya punarmantrabrahmanalaksanena
vedanuvacanena prakasyamanam vividasantiti vyacaksate
tesamaranyakamatrameva vedanuvacanam syat / na hi karmakanena
para atma prakasyate / to tvaipanisadamiti visesasruteh /
vedanuvacaneneti cavisesitatvatsamastagrahidam vacanam / na ca
tadekadesotsarhe yuktah / nanu tvatpakse
'pyupanisadvarjamityekadesatvam syat / na'dyavyakhyane
'virodhadasmatpakse naisa doso bhavati / yada vedanuvacanasabdena
nityah svadhyayo vidhiyate tadopanisadapu grhitaiveti
vedanuvacanasabdarthaikadeso na parityakto bhavati /
yajñadisahapathacca / yajñadini
karmanyevanukramisyurvedanuvacanasabdham prayunkte / tasmatkramaiva
vedanuvacanasabdenocyata iti gamyate / karma hi nityasvadhyaayah /
katham punarnityasvadhyaadibhih karmabhiratmanam vividasanti /
naiva hi tanyatmanam prakasanayanta yathopanisadah / naisa
dodhah-karmanam visuddhihetutvat / karmabhih samskrta hi
visuddhatmanah saknuvantyatmanamupanisatprakasitamapratibandhena
veditum / tatha hyatharvane-"visuddhasattvastatastu tam pasyate
niskalam dhyayamanah"iti smrtisca-"jñanamutpadyate pumsam
ksayatpapasya karmanah"ityadih /
katham punarnityani karmani samskararthanityavagamyaate"sa ha va
atmayaji yo vededam me 'nenangam samskriyata idam me
'nenangamupadhiyate"ityadisruteh /
sarvesu ca smrtisastresu karmani samskararthanyeva'caksate
'statcatvarimsatsamskara ityadisru /
gitasu ca-"yajño daina tapascaiva pavanani manisnam /
sarve 'pyete yajñavidyo yajñaksapitakalmasah" //
iti / yajñeneti dravyayajña jñanayajñasca samskararthah /
samskrtasya ca visuddhasatvasya jñanotpattirapratibandhena
bhavisyatyato yajñena vividisti / danena danamapi
papaksayahetutvaddharmavrddhihetutvacca / tapasa tapa ityavisesena

krcchracandrayanadipraptau visesanamanasakeneti /
kamanasanamanasakam na tu bhojananivrttih bhojananivrttau mriyata
eva na'tmavedanam / vedanuvacanayajñadanatapahsabdena sarvameva nityam
karmopalaksyate / evam kamyavarjitam nityam karmajatam
sarvamatmajñanotpattidvarena moksasadhanatvam pritamadyate / evam
karmakandenasyaikavakyatavagatih / evam yathoktena
nyayenaitameva'tmanam viditva yathaprakasitam munirbhavati
manananmuniryogi bhavatiyatha / etameva viditva munirbhavati nanyam /
nanvanyavedane 'pi munitvam syatkathamavadharyata etameveti /
badhamanyavedane 'pi munirbhavet / kitvanyavedane na munireva syatkim
tarhi karmyapi bhavetsah / etam tvaupanisadam purusam viditva
munireva syanna tu karmi / ato 'sadhanam munitvam
vivaksitamasyetyavadharatyetyameveti / etasminhi vidite kena kam
pasyedityevam kriyasambhavanmananameva syat / kiñcaicameva'tmanam
svam lokamicchantah prarthayantah pravrajinah pravrajanasilah
pravradanti prakarsena vrajanti sarvani karmani
samnyasyantityarthah / etameva lokamicchanta ityavadharananna
bahyalokatrayepsunam parivrajyodhikara iti gamyate / na hi
gangadvaram pratipitsuh kasidesanivasi purvabhimukhah praiti
/ tasmadbahyalokatrayarthinam putrakarmaparabrahmavidyah sadhanam /
"putrenayam loko jayyo nanyena karmana" ityadisruteh /
athastadarthibhih putradisadhanam pratyakhyaya na parivrajyam
pratipattum yuktam / atatsadhanatvatparivrajyasya / tasmadetameva
lokamicchantah pravrajantiti yuktamavadharanam /
atmalokapraptirhyavidyanivrttau svatmanyavasthanameva /
tasmadatmanam cellokamicchaci yastasya sarvakriyoparama
eva'tmavalokasadhanam mukhyamantarangam / yatha putradireva
bahyalokatrayasya / putradikarmanah atmalokam pratyasadhanatvat /
asambhavena viruddhatvamavocama / tasmadatmanam lokamicchantah
pravrajantyeva sarvakriyabhyo nivarterannevetyarthah / yatha ca
bahyalokatrayarthinah pratiniyatani putradini sadhanani
vihataneyamatmalokarthanah sarvaisananivrttih parivrajyam
brahmavido vidhiyata eva / kutah punasta atmalokarthanah
pravradantyevevetyucyate / tatarthavadavakyarupena hotum darsayatu /
etaddha sma vai tat / tadetatparivrajye karanamucyate- ha sma vai kila
purvetikrantakalina vidvamsa atmajñah prajam
karmaparabrahmavidya ca / prajopalabhitam hi
trayametadbahyalokatrayasadhanam nirdisyate prajamiti / prajam kim?
na kamayante putradilokatrayasadhanam nanutisthantityarthah /
nanvaparabrahmadarsamanutisthantyeva / tadbaldaddhi vyutthanam / na,
apavadat / brahma tam paradadyo 'nyatra'tmano brahma veda sarvam tam
paradadityaparabrahmadarsamapyapavadatyeva / aparabrahmano 'pi
sarvamadhyantarabhavat / yatra nanyatpasyatiti ca /
purvaparabahyantaradarsanapratisedhaccapurvamanaparamanantaramabahya
miti / tatkena kam pasyedvijinayiditi ca /
tasmanna'tmadarsanavyatirekenanyadvutthanakaranamapeksate / kah
punastesamabhipraya ityucyate kim prayojanam phalam sadhyam

karisyamah prajaya sadhanena / praja hi bahyalokasadhanam
nirjñata / sa ca bahyaloko nastyasmakamatmavyatiriktah / sarvam
hyasmakamatmabhutameva sarvasya ca vayamatmabhutah / atma ca
na'tmatvadeva na kenacitsadhanenotpadya apyo vikaryah samskaryo va
yadapyatmayajinah samskarartham karmeti tadapi
karyakaranatmadarsanavisayameva / idam me 'nenangam samskriyata
ityangangitvadisravanat / na hi
vijñanaghanaikarasanairantaryadarsino
'ngangisamskaropadhanadarsanam sambhavati / tasmanna
kiñcitpradadisadhanaih karisyamah / avidusam hi
tatpradajisadhanaih karvyam phalam / na hi
mrgatrsnikayamudakapanam tadudakadarsi pravrtta iti
tatrosamatramudakabhavam pasyeto 'pi pravrttiriyukta /
evamasmakamapi paramarthatmalokadarsinam prajadisadhanasadhye
mrgatrsnikadisame 'vidvaddarsanavisaye na
pravrttiriyuktetyabhiprayah / tadetaducyate-yesamasmakam
paramarthadarsinam no 'yamatmasanayadivinirmuktah
sadhvasadhubyamavikaryo 'yam lokah phalamabhipratam / na
ca.'sya'tmanah sadhyasadhanadisarvasamsaradharmavinirmuktasya
sadhanam kiñcidesitavyam / sadhyasya hi sadhananvesana kriyate /
asadhhyasya sadhananvesanayam hi jalabuddhya sthala iva taranam
krtam syat / khe va sakunapadanvesanam / tasmadetamatmanam
viditva prvjeyureva brahmana na karma'rabherannityarthah /
yasmatpurve brahna evam vidvamsah prajamakamayamanah / ta
evam sadhyasadhanasamvyavaharam nindanto 'vidvadisayo 'yamiti
krtva kim krtavanta ityucyate-te ha sma kila putrasanayasca
vistaisanayasca lokasanayasca vyutthayatha bhiksacaryam
canarantityadi vyakhyatam / tasmadatmanam lokamicchantah pravrajanti
pravrajeyurityesavidhirarthavadena samgacchate / hi sarthavadasyasya
lokastutyabhimukhyamupapadyate / pravrajantityasyarthavadarupo hyetaddha
smetyadiruttaro granthah / arthavadascennarthavadantaramapekseta /
apeksate tvetaddha smetyadyarthavadam pravrajantityetat / yasmatpurve
vidvamsah prajadikarmabhyo nivrttah pravjitavanta ava
tasmadadhunatana api pravrajanti pravjeyurityevam sambadhyamanam na
lokastityabhimukham bhavitumarhati /
vijñanasamanakartrkatvopadesadityanavocama /
vedanuvacanadisahapathacca / yatha'tmavedanasadhanatvena vihitanam
vedanuvacanadinam yatharthatvameva narthavadatvam tatha taireva
saha pathitasya
parivrajyasya'tmalokapraptisadhanatvenarthavadatvamayuktam /
phalavibhagopadesacca / etamevatmanam lokam
viditvetyanyasmadbahyalokadatmanam phalantaravena pravibhajati /
yatha putrainavayam loko dayyo nanyena karmana karmana
pitrloka iti / na ca pravrajantityetatparpatallokastutiparam /
pradhanavaccarthavadapeksam sakrcchutam syat /
tasmadabhrantirevaisa lokastitiparamiti / na canustheyena
parivrajyena stuturupapadyate / di parivrajyamanustheyamapi

sadanyastutyartham syaddarsapurnamasadinamapyanusthayanam
stutyarthata syat / na canyatra kartavyataitasmadvisayarjñata yata
iha stutyartho bhavet / yadi punah kvacidvidhih parikalpyeta
parivrajyasya sa ihaiva mukhyo nanyatra sambhavati /
yadapyanadhikrtavisaye parivrajyam parikalpyate tatra
vrksadyarohanadyapu parivrajyatkalyeta /
kartavyatvenanirjñatatvavisesat / tasmattstitvagandho "pyatra na
sakyah kalpayitum / yadyayatma loka isyate kimartham
tatpraptisadhanatvena karmanyeva na'bherankim parivrajyenet /
atrocyate-asya'tmalokasya karmabhirasambandhat / yamatmanamicchantah
pravrajeyuh sa atma sadhanatvena phalatvena
cotpadyatvadiprakaranamanyamatmatvenapu karmabhirna sambadhyate /
tasmatsa esa neti netyatmagrhyo na hi grhyata ityadilaksanah /
yasmadevalaksana atma karmaphalasadhanasambandhi
sarvasamsaradharmavilaksano 'sanadyatito 'sthuladidharmavanajo
'jaro 'maro 'mrto 'bhayah saindhavaghanadvijñanaikarasasvabhavah
svayañjyotireka evadvayo 'purvo 'naparo 'nantaro 'bahya
ityatadagamatastarkatasca sthapitam visesatasceha
janakayajñavalkyasamvade 'smimstasmadevamlaksana atmani vidita
atmatvena naiva karmarambha upapadyate / tasmadatma nirvisesah / na
hi caksusmanpathi pravrtto 'hini kupe kanke va patati /
krtsnasya ca karmaphalasya vidyaphale 'ntarbhavat /
na cayatnaprapye vastuni vidvanyatnamatisthati /
"anke cenmadhu vindeta kimartham parvatam vrajet /
istasyarthasya sampraptau ko vidvanyatnamacaret" //

"sarvam karmakhilam partham jñane parasamapyate" / iti gitamu /
ihapi caitasyaiva paramanandasya brahmavitprapyasyanyani bhutani
matramupajivantityuktam / ato brahmavida na karmarambhah /
yasmatsarvaisanavinivrttah sa eva neti netyatmanamatmatvenopagamya
tadrupenaiva vartate tasmadetamevavidam neti netyatmabhutam haivaite
vaksyamane na tarato na prapnuta iti yuktameveti vakyasesah / ke te
ityucyate- ato 'smannimittacchariradharanadihetoh papamapunyam
karmakaram krtavanasmi kastam khalu mama vrttamanena papena
karmanaham narakam pratipatsya iti yo 'yam pascatapam karma
krtavatah paritamapah sa enam neti netyatmabhutam na tarati /
yathatah kalyanam
phalavisayakamannimittadyajñadanadilaksanam punyam
sobhanam karma krtavanasmi / jato 'hamasya phalamsukhamupabhoksyah
dehantara ityeso 'pi harsastam na tarati / ubhe u haivaisa
brahmavidete karmani tarati punyapapalaksane / evam brahmavidah
samnyasina ubhe api karmano ksiyate purvajanmani krte ye te
capurve ca na'rabhyete / kiñca nainam krtakrte krtam
nityanusthanamakrtam tasyaivakriya te api krtakrte enam na
tapatah /
anatmajñam hi krtam phaladanekrtam pratyavayotpadanena
tapatah /

ayam tu brahavidatmavidyagnina sarvani karmani
bhasmīkaroti"yathedhamsi samidvo 'gnih" ityadismrteh /
sarirarambhakayostupabhogenaiva ksayah /
ato brahavidakarmasambandhi //4,4.22//

start brhup 4,4.23

tad etad rcabhyuktam -- esa nityo mahima brahmanasya na karmana
vardhate no kaniyan | tasyaiva syat padavittam viditva na lipyate
karmana papakeneti | tasmad evamvic chanto danta uparatas titiksuh
samahito bhutvatmany evatmanam pasyati | sarvam atmanam pasyati |
nainam papma tarati | sarvam papmanam tarati | nainam papma
tapati | sarvam papmanam tapati | vipapo virajo 'vicikitso brahmano
bhavati | esa brahmalokah samrat | enam prapito 'siti hovaca
yajñavalkyah | so 'ham bhagavate videhan dadami mam capi saha
dasyayeti || brhup_4,4.23 ||

brhupbh_4,4.23 tadetadvastu branmanenoktamrca mantrenabhyuktam
prakasitam / esa neti netyadilaksano nityo mahima / anye tu
mahimanah karmakrta ityanityah / ayam tu tadvilaksano mahima
svabhavikatvannityo brahavidido brahmanasya tyaktasarvesanasya / kuto
'sya nityatvamiti hetumaha- karmana na vardhate subhalaksanena
krtena vrdvilaksanam vikriyam na prapneti / asubhena karmana
no kaniyannapyapaksayalaksanam vikriyam prapnoti /
upacayapacayahetubhuta eva hi sarva vikriya ityetaabhyam
pratisidhyante / ato 'vikriyatvannitya esa mahima / tasmattasyaiva
mahimnah syadbhavetpadavitpadasya vetta padyate gamyate jñayata iti
mahimnah svarupameva padam tasya padasya vedita / kim tatpadavedanena
syadityucyate-tam viditva mahimanam na lipyate na sambadhyate
karmana papakena dharmadharmalaksanenobhayamapi papakameva
vidusah / tasmadevamakarmasambandhyesa brahmanasya mahima neti
netyadilaksanastasmadevamvicchanto bahyendriyavyaparata
upasantastatha danto 'ntah karanatrsnato nivrtta uparatah
sarvaisanavinirmuktah samnyasi titiksurdvandvasahisnuh
samahita indriyantah karanacalanarupadvavrtyaikagryarupena
samahito bhutva / tadetaduktam purastadbalyam ca pandityam ca
nirvidyete / atmanyeva sve karyakaranasamghata atmanam
pratyakcetayitaram pasyati / tatra kim tavanmannam paricchinam
netyucyatesarvam samastamatmanameva pasyati nanyadatmavyatiriktam
valagramannamapyastityevam pasyati / manananmunirbhavati
jagratsvapnasusuptakhyam sthanannayam hitva / evam pasyantam
brahmanam nainam papma punyapapalaksanastarati na prapneti /
ayam tu brahmvitsarvam papmanam taratyatmabhavenaiva
vyapnotyatikramati / nainam papma
krtakrtalaksanastapatistaphalapratyavayotpadanabhyam /
sarvam papmanamayam tapati brahmavitsarvatmadarsanavahrina
bhasmīkaroti / sa esa evamvidvipayo vigatadharmadharmo birajo vigatarajo
rajahkamo vigatakamo 'vicikitsaschinnasamsayo 'hamasmi sarvatma

param brahmeti niscitamatirbrahmano bhavati / ayam tvevambhuta
atasyamavasthayam mukhyo brahmanah
pragetasmadbrahmasvarupavasthanadgaunamasya brahmanyam / esa
brahmaloko brahmaiva loko brahmaloko mukhyo nirupacaritah
sarvatmabhavalaksano he smarat /
enam brahmalokam pariprapito 'syabhayam neti netyadilaksanamiti
hovaca yajñavalkyah /
evam brahmabhuto janako yajñavalkyena brahmabhavamapaditah
pratyaha-so 'ham tvaya brahmabhavamapaditah sanbhagavate tubhyam
videhandesanmama rajya samastam dadami mam ca saha kartavyataka /
parisamaptah paramapurusarthah /
etavatpurusena kartavyamesa nisthaisa para
gatiretannihsreyasametatprapya krtakrtyo brahmano
bhavatyetatsarvavedanusasanamiti //4,4.23//

start brhup 4,4.24

sa va esa mahan aja atmannado vasudanah | vindate vasu ya evam veda
|| brhup_4,4.24 ||

brhupbh_4,4.24 yo 'yam janakayajñavalkyakhyayikayam vyakhyata
atma sa va esa mahanaja atmannadah sarvabhutasthah
sarvannanamatta vasudano vasu dhanam sarvapranikarmaphalam tasya
data praninam yathakarma phalena yojayitetyarthah /
tamekamajamannadam vasudanamatmanamannadavasudanagunabhyam
yuktam yo veda sa sarvabhutesvatmabhuto 'nnamatti vindate ca vasu
sarvam karmaphalajatam labhate sarvatmatvadena ya evam yathoktam
veda /
athava drstaphalarthibhirapyevanguna upasyah /
tenannado vasosca labdha drstenaiva phalenannatrivena
goscadina casya yogo bhavativityarthah //4,4.24//

start brhup 4,4.25

sa va esa mahan aja atmajaro 'maro 'mrto 'bhayo brahma | abhayam vai
brahma | abhayam hi vai brahma bhavati ya evam veda || brhup_4,4.25 ||

brhupbh_4,4.25 idanim samastasyaiva'ranyarakasya yor'tha uktah sa
samuccityasya kandikayam nirdisyata etavansamastaranyakartha
iti / sa va esa mahanaja atmajaro na jiryata iti na viparinamata
ityarthah / amaro yasmaccajarastasmadamaro na mriyata ityamarah / yo hi
jayate jiryate ca sa vinasyati mriyate va / ayam
tvajatvadaratvaccavinasi yato 'ta evamrtah /
yasmajjaniprabhrtistribhirbhavaviripairvarjitastasmaditarairapi
bhavavikaristribhistatkrtaisca kamakarmamohadibhirmrtyurupairvijata
ityetat / abhayo 'ta eva / yasmaccaivam
purvoktavisesanastasmadbhayavarjitah bhayam ca hi
namavidyakaryam tatkaryapritisedhena bhavavikarapritisedhena
cavidyayah pratisedhah siddho veditavyah / abhaya
atmaivangunavisistah kimasau brahma parivrdham niratisayam

mahadityarthah / abhayam vai brahma / prasiddhametalloke 'bhayam brahmeti
/ tasmadyuktamevangunavisista atma brahmeti / ya evam
yathoktamatmanamabhayam brahma veda so 'bhayam hi vai brahma bhavati /
esa sarvasya upanisadah samksiptor'tha uktah /
etasyaivarthas samyakprabodhayotpattisthitipralayadikalpana
kriyakarakaphaladhyaropana ca'tmani krta tadapohena ca neti
netityadhyaropitavisesapanayadvarenapunastatvamaveditam /
yathaikaprabhrtypaparardhasamkhyasvarupaparijñanaya
rekhadhyaropanam krtvaikeyam rekha daseyam sateyam
sahasreyamiti grahayatyavagamayati samkhyasvarupam kevalam na tu
samkhyaya rekhatmatvameva yatha cakaradinyaksarani grahayati
tatha cehotpatyadyanekopayamasthayaikam brahmatattvamaveditam /
punastatkalpitopayajanitavisesaparisodhanartham neti netiti
tattvopasamharah krtah /
tadupasamhrtam punah parisuddham kevalameva saphalam jñanamante
'sya kandikayamiti //4,4.25//

iti caturtham brahmanam //

start brhup 4,5.1

atha ha yajñavalkyasya dve bharye babhuvatur maitreyi ca katyayani ca |
tayor ha maitreyi brahmavadini babhuva | striprajñaiiva tarhi katyayani
| atha ha yajñavalkyo 'nyad vrttam upakarisyam || brhup_4,5.1 ||

brhupbh_4,5.1 agamapradhanena madhukandena brahmatattvam nirdharitam
/ punastasyaivopattipradhanena yajñavalkiyena kandena
paksapatipaksaparigraham krtva vigrhyavadena vicaritam /
saisyacaryasambandhena ca sasthe prasnoprativacananyayena
savistaram vicaryopasamhrtam / athedanim nigamanasthaniyam
maitreyibrahmanamarabhyete / ayam ca nyayo vakyakovidaih
parigrhito hetvapadesatpratijñayah punarvacanam nigamanamiti /
athava'gamapradhanena madhukandena yadamrtatvasadhanam
sasamnyasabhatmajñanamabhihitam tadeva
tarkenapyamrtatvasadhanam sasamnyasamatmajñanamadhigamyate /
tarkapradhanamhi yajñavalkiyam kandam /
tasmacchastratarkabhyam niscitametadyadetadatmajñanam
sasamnyasamamrtatvasadhanamiti /
tasmacchastrasraddhavadbhiramrtatvapatipitsubhiretatpratipattavyamiti /
agamopapattibhyam hi niscitor'thah sraddheyo bhavatyavyabhicaraditi /
aksaranam tu caturthe yatha vyakhyator'thastatha pratipattavyo
'trapi / yanyaksaranyavyakhyatani tani vyakhyasyamah / atheti
hetupadesanantaryapradarsanarthah / hetupradhanani hi
vakyanyatitani tadanantaramagamapradhanena pratijñator'tho nigamyate
maitreyibrahmanena /
hasabdo vrttavadyotakah /
yajñavalkyasyarseh kila dve bharye patnyau babhuvaturastam
maitreyi ca namata ekapara katyayani namatah
tayorbharyayormaitreyiha kila brahmavadini brahmavadanasila

babhuva'sit /

striprajña striyam yocita sa striprajña saiva yasyah prajña
grhaprayojanavesanalaksana sa striprajñaiva tarhi tasminkala
asitkatyayani /

athaivam sati ha kila yajñavalkyo

'nyatpurvasmadgarhasthyalaksanadvrttatparivrajyalaksanam
vrttamupakarisyannupacikirsuh san //4,5.1//

start brhup 4,5.2

maitreyiti hovaca yajñavalkyah | pravrajisyam va are 'ham asmat
sthanad asmi | hanta te 'naya katyayanyantam karavaniti ||
brhup_4,5.2 ||

brhupbh_4,5.2 he maitreyiti jyestham bharyamamantrayamasa /
amanñya covaca ha pravrajisyampanivrajyam karisyamva are
maitreyyasmatsathanadgarhasthyadahamasmi bhavami /
maitreyyanujanihi mam hantecchasi yadi te 'naya katyayanyantam
karavanotyadi vyakhyatam //4,5.2//

start brhup 4,5.3-4

sa hovaca maitreyi -- yan nu ma iyam bhagoh sarva prthivi vittena
purna syat syam nv aham tenamrtaho3 neti | neti hovaca
yajñavalkyah | yathai vopakaranavatam jivitam | tathaiva te jivitam
syat | amrtatvasya tu nasasti vittaneti || brhup_4,5.3 ||

sa hovaca maitreyi -- yenaham namrta syam kim aham tena kuryam |
yad eva bhagavan veda tad eva me bruhiti || brhup_4,5.4 ||

brhupbh_4,5.3-4 saivamuktovaca maitreyi sarveyam prthivi vittena
purna syannu kim syam kimaham vittasadhyena karmanamrta'ho
na syamiti /
neti hovaca yajñavalkya ityadi samanamanyat //4,5.3-4 //

start brhup 4,5.5

sa hovaca yajñavalkyah -- priya vai khalu no bhavati sati priyam
avrddhat | hanta tarhi | bhavaty etad vyakhyasyami te | vyacaksanasya
tu me nididhyasasveti || brhup_4,5.5 ||

brhupbh_4,5.5 sa hovaca priyaiva purvam khalu no 'smabhyam bhavati
bhavanti sato priyamevavrddhadvardhitavati nirdharitavatyasi /
atastusto 'ham hantecchasi cedamrtatvasadhanam jñatum he bhavati
te tubhyam tadmrtatvasadhanam vyakhyasyami //4,5.5//

start brhup 4,5.6

sa hovaca | na va are patyuh kamaya patih priyo bhavaty atmanas tu
kamaya patih priyo bhavati | na va are jayayai kamaya jaya priya
bhavaty atmanas tu kamaya jaya priya bhavati | na va are putranam
kamaya putrah priya bhavanty atmanas tu kamaya putrah priya
bhavanti | na va are vittasya kamaya vittam priyam bhavaty atmanas tu

kamaya vittam priyam bhavati | na va are pasunam kamaya
pasavah priyam bhavaty atmanas tu kamaya pasavah priyam bhavati |
na va are brahmanah kamaya brahma priyam bhavaty atmanas tu kamaya
brahma priyam bhavati | na va are ksatrasya kamaya ksatram priyam
bhavaty atmanas tu kamaya ksatram priyam bhavati | na va are
lokanam kamaya lokah priya bhavanty atmanas tu kamaya lokah
priya bhavanti | na va are devanam kamaya devah priya bhavanty
atmanas tu kamaya devah priya bhavanti | na va are vedanam kamaya
vedah priya bhavanty atmanas tu kamaya vedah priya bhavanti | na va
are bhutanam kamaya bhutani priyani bhavanty atmanas tu kamaya
bhutani priyani bhavanti | na va are sarvasya kamaya sarvam priyam
bhavaty atmanas tu kamaya sarvam priyam bhavati | atma va are
drastavyah srotavyo mantavyo nididhyasitavyo maitreyi | atmani khalv
are drste srute mate vijñata idam sarvam viditam || brhup_4,5.6 ||

brhupbh_4,5.6 atmani khalvare maitreyi drste / katham drsta
atmaniti, ucyate-purvamacaryagamabhyam srute
punastarkenopapattaya mate vicarite /
sravanam tvagamamatrena mata upapattya pascadvijñana
evametannanyatheti nirdharite /
kim bhavatyucyata idam viditam bhavati /
idam sarvamiti yadatmano 'nyat /
atmavyatirekenabhavat //4,5.6//

start brhup 4,5.7-10

brahma tam paradad yo 'nyatratmano vedan veda | ksatram tam
paradad yo 'nyatratmanah ksatram veda | lokas tam paradur yo
'nyatratmano lokan veda | devas tam paradur yo 'nyatratmano devan veda
| vedas tam paradur yo 'nyatratmano vedan veda | bhutani tam paradur
yo 'nyatratmano bhutani veda | sarvam tam paradad yo 'nyatratmanah
sarvam veda | idam brahmedam ksatram ime loka ime deva ime veda
imani bhutanidam sarvam yad ayam atma || brhup_4,5.7 ||

sa yatha dundubher hanyamanasya na bahyañ chabdañ chaknuyad
grahanaya | dundubhes tu grahanena dundubhyaghatasya va sabdo
grhitah || brhup_4,5.8 ||

sa yatha sankhasya dhmayamanasya na bahyañ chabdañ chaknuyad
grahanaya | sankhasya tu grahanena sankhadhmasya va sabdo
grhitah || brhup_4,5.9 ||

sa yatha vinayai vadyamanayai na bahyañ chabdañ chaknuyad
grahanaya | vinayai tu grahanena vinavadasya va sabdo
grhitah || brhup_4,5.10 ||

brhupbh_4,5.7-10 tamayatharthadarsitam
paradatparakuryatkaivalyasambandhinam kuryadayamanatmasvarupena
mam pasyatityaparadhaditi bhavah //4,5.7-10 //

start brhup 4,5.11-12

sa yathardraidhagner abhyahitasya prthag dhuma viniscaranty evam va
are 'sya mahato bhutasya nihsvasitam etad yad rgvedo yajurvedah
samavedo 'tharvangirasa itihisah puranam vidya upanisadah
slokah sutrany anuvyakhyanani vyakhyananistam hutam
asitam payitam ayam ca lokah paras ca lokah sarvani ca bhutani
| asyaivaitani sarvani nisvasitani || brhup_4,5.11 ||

sa yatha sarvasam apam samudra ekayanam | evam sarvesam
sparsanam tvag ekayanam | evam sarvesam gandhanam nasike
ekayanam | evam sarvesam rasanam jihvaikayanam | evam
sarvesam rupanam caksur ekayanam | evam sarvesam
sabdnam srotram ekayanam | evam sarvesam samkalpanam mana
ekayanam | evam sarvasam vidyanam hrdayam ekayanam | evam
sarvesam karmanam hastav ekayanam | evam sarvesam anandanam
upastha ekayanam | evam sarvesam visarganam payur ekayanam |
evam sarvesam adhvanam padav ekayanam | evam sarvesam
vedanam vag ekayanam || brhup_4,5.12 ||

brhupbh_4,5.11-12 caturthe sabdanihsvaseneva lokadyarthanihsvasah
samarthyadikto bhavatiti prthannoktah /
iha tu sarvasastropa samharam iti krtvar'thaprpto 'pyarthah
spastikartavya iti prthagucyate //4,5.11-12 //

start brhup 4,5.13

sa yatha saindhavaghano 'nantaro 'bahyah krtsno rasaghana eva | evam
va are 'yam atmanantaro 'bahyah krtsnah prajñanaghana eva | etebhyo
bhutebhyah samutthaya tany evanuvinyati | na pretya samjñastity are
bravimi | iti hovaca yajñavalkyah || brhup_4,5.13 ||

brhupbh_4,5.13 sarvakaryapralaye vidyanimitte saindhavaghanavadanantaro
'vahyah krtsnah prajñanadhana eka atmavastithate /
purvam tu bhutamannasamsargavisesallabdhavisesavijñanah san /
tasminpravilapite vidyaya visesavijñane tannimitte ca bhutasamsarge
na pretya samjñastityevam yajñavalkyenokta //4,5.13//

start brhup 4,5.14

sa hovaca maitreyi -- atraiva ma bhagavan mohantam apipadat | na va
aham imam vijanamiti | sa hovaca -- na va are 'ham moham bravimi |
avinasi va are 'yam atmanucchittidharma || brhup_4,5.14 ||

brhupbh_4,5.14 sa hovacatraiva ma bhagavanetasminnaiva vastuni
prajñanaghana eva na pretya samjña'stiti mohantam
mohamadyamapipadapadavadagamitavanasi samsohitavanastityarthah /
ato na va ahamimatmanamuktalaksanam vijanami vivekata iti /
sa hovaca naham moham bravimyavinasi va are 'yamatma yato
vina(nam)stum silamasyeti vinasī na vinasīyavinasi
vinasabdena vikriyavinastiyavikriya atmetyarthah /
are maitreyayamatma prakrto 'nucchittidharma /
ucchittiruccheda ucchedo 'nto vinasā ucchittirdharmo 'syetyucchittirardharma

nocchittidharmanucchittidharma napi vikriyalaksano
napyapacchedalaksano vinaso 'sya vidyata ityarthah //4,5.14//

start brhup 4,5.15

yatra hi dvaitam iva bhavati tad itara itaram pasyati, tad itara itaram
jighrati, tad itara itaram rasayate, tad itara itaram abhivadati, tad itara
itaram srnoti, tad itara itaram manute. tad itara itaram sprsati,
tad itara itaram vijanati | yatra tv asya sarvam atmaivabhut tat kena
kam pasyet tat kena kam jighret tat kena kam rasayet tat kena kam
abhivadet tat kena kam srnuyat tat kena kam manvita tat kena kam
sprset tat kena kam vijaniyat | yenedam sarvam vijanati tam
kena vijaniyat | sa esa neti nety atma | agrhyo na hi grhyate |
asiryo na hi siryate | asango na hi sajyate | asito na vyathate na
risyati | vijñataram are kena vijaniyat ity uktanusasanasi maitreyi
| etavad are khalv amrtatvam iti hoktva yajñavalkyo vijahara ||
brhup_4,5.15 ||

brhupbh_4,5.15 catursvapi prapathakesveka atma tulyo nirdharitah
param brahma / upayavisesastu tasyadhigame 'nyascanyasca / upeyastu
sa eva'tma yascaturthe 'thata adeso neti netiti nirdistah / sa eva
pañcame pranapanopanyasena sakalyayajñavalkyasamvade
nirdharitah / punah pañcamasamaptau / punarjanakayajñavalkyasamvade
/ punarihopenisatsamaptau / caturnamapi
prapathakanametadatmanisthata nanyo 'ntarale kascidapi
vivaksiter'tha ityetatpradarsanayanta upasamharah sa esa neti
netyadih / yasmatprakarasatenapi nirupyamane tattave neti
netyatmaiva nistha nanyopalabhyate tarkena va'gamena va
tasmadetadevamrtatvasadhanam yadetanneti netyatmaparijñanam
sarvasaá¹fnyÄ•saÄ»cetyetamarthamupasaá¹fjihÄ«rá¹£annÄ•ha-etÄ•vadetÄ•vanmÄ•traá¹
yadetanneti netyadvaitatmadarsanamidam
canyasahakarikarananirapeksamevare maitreyyamrtatvasadhanam /
yatprstatyasi yadeva bhagavanveda tadeva me bruhyamrtatvasadhanamiti
tadetavadevetu vijñeyam tvayeti haivam
kilamrtatvasadhanamatmajñanam priyayai bharyaya uktva
samnyasaparyavasana / etavanupadesa etadvedanusasanamesa
paramanisthaisa purusarthakartavyatanta iti / idanim vicaryate
sastrarthavivekapratipattaye /
yata akulani hi vakyani drsyante"yavajjivamagnihotram juhuyat"
"yavajjivam darsapurnamasabhyam yajeta" "kurvanneveha karmani
jjjivisechatam samah" "etadvai jaramaryam sarvam
yadagnihotram"ityadinyaikasramyajñapakanyani
ca'sramantarapratipadakani vakyani"viditva vyutthaya pravrajanti"
"brahmacaryam samapya grhi bhavedgrahadvani bhutva pravrajat" "yadi
vetaratha brahmacaryadeva pravrajedgrhadva vanadva"iti /
"na karmana na prajaya dhanena tyagenaikemrtatvamanasuh"ityadini /
tatha smrtayasca-"brahmacaryavanpravrajati" "avisirnabrahmacaryo
yamicchattamavaseti"tasya'sramamavikalpamekebruvate"tatha-"vaidananadhity

a brahmacaryena putrapautranicchetpavanartham pitnam /
agninadhaya vidhivaccestayajño vanam pravisyatha munirbubhuset"
//

"prajapatyam nirupyestim sarvavesadaksinam /
atmanyagninsamaropya brahmanah pravrajedgrhat" //

ityadyah / evam

vyutthanavikalpakramayatestasramapratipattipratapadakani hi
srutismrtivakyani satasa upalambhyanta itaretaraviruddhani /
acarasca tadvidam / vipratipattisca sastrarthapratapattnam
bahuvidamapi / ato na sakyate sastrartho mandabuddhibhirvivekena
pratipattum / parinisthatastrastryayabuddhibhireva hyosam
vakyanam visayavibhagah sakyate 'vadharayitum / tasmadesam
visayavibhagajñapanaya yathabuddhisamarthamya vicarayisyamah /
yavajjivasrutyadi vakyanamanyarthasambhavatkriyavasana ava
vedartha / tam
yajñapatrairdahantityantyakarmasravanajjaramaryasravanacca
lingacca bhasmantam sariramiti / na hi parivrajyapakse
bhasmantata sarirasya syat / smrtisca- "nisekadismananto
mantrairyasyodito vidhih / tasya sastre 'dhikaro 'smiñjñeyo nanyasya
kasyacit"iti / samantrakam hi yatkarma vedeneha vidhiyate tasya
smanasantatam darsayati smrtih /
adhikarabhavapradarsanacatyantameva srutyadhikarabhavo 'karmino
gamyate / agnyudvasanapavadacca 'viraha va esa devanam yo
'gnimudvasayate' iti / nanu vyutthanadivijhadhanadvaikalpikam
kriyavasanaatvam vedarthasya / na / anyarthatvadvyutthanadisrutinam
'yavajjivamannihotram juhoti"yajjivam darsapurnamasabhyam
yajeta"ityevamadinam srutinam jivanamatranimittatvadyada na
sakyate 'nyarthata kalpayitum tada vyutthanadivakyanam
karmanadhikrtavisayatvasambhavat / "kurvanneveha karmani
jjivasecchatam samah"iti ca mantravarnajjaraya va
hyevasmanmucyate mrtyuna veti ca jaramrtyubhyamanyatra
karmaviyogacchidrasambhavatkarminam smasanantatvam na
vaikalpikam / kanakubjadayo 'pi karmanyanadhikrta anugrahya eva
srutyeti vyutthanadyasramantaravidhanam nanupapannam /
parivrajyakramavidhanasyanavakasatvamiti cet / na /
visvajitsarvamedhayoryavajjivavidhyapavadatvat /
yavajjivagnihotradividhervisvajitsarvamedhayorevapavadastatra ca
kramapratipattisambhavo"brahmacaryam samapya grhi bhavedgrhadvani
bhutva pravrajedi"ti virodhanupapatteh / na hyevamvisayatve
parivrajyakramavidhanavakasya kascidvirodhah kramapratipatteh /
anyavisayaparikalpanayam kascidbadhah /
na'tmajñanasyamrtatvahetutvabhyupagamat /
yattavadatmetyevopasitetyarabhya sa esa neti netyetadantena granthena
yadupasamhrtamatmajñanam tadamrtatvasadhanamityabhyupagatam
bhavata / tatra itavadevamrtatvasadhanamanyanirapeksamityetanna
mrsyate / tatra bhavantam prchami kimarthamatmajñanam

marsayati bhavaniti / srnu tatra karanam yathasvargakamasya
svargapraptyupayamajanato 'gnihotradi svargasadhanamabhyupagamyate
tathehapyatmajñanam / yatha jñapyate
tatabhutamevamrtatvasadhanamatmajñanamabhyupagantum yuktam
tulyapramanyadubhayatra / yadyevam kim syat /
sarvakarmahetupamardakatvadatmajñanasya vidyodbhave karmanivrttih
syat / daragnisambaddhanam tavadagnihotradikarmanam
bhedabuddhivisayasampradanakarakasadyatvam / anyabuddhiparacchedyam
hyagnyadidevatam sampradanakarakabhutamantrena na hi tatkarma
nirvartyate / yaya hi sampradanakarakabuddhya sampradanakarakam
karmasadhanatvenopadisyate seha vidyaya nivartyate" anyo 'savanyo
'hamasmiti na sa veda" "devastam paraduryo 'nyatra'tmano devanveda"
"mrtyo sa mrtyumapnoti ya iha naneva pasyati"
"ekadhaivanudrastavyam sarvamatmanam pasyati"ityadisrutibhyah /
na ca desakalanimitta dyapeksatvam
vyavasthitatmavastuvisayatvadatmajñanasya / kriyayastu
purusatantratvatsyaddesakalanimittadyepeksatvam / jñanam tu
vastutantratvanna desakalanimittadyapeksate / yathagnirusna akaso
'murta iti tatha'tmavijñanamapu / nanvevam sati pramanabhutasya
karvidhernirodhah syat / na ca tulyapramanayoritaretaranirodho yuktah /
na / svabhavikabhedabuddhimatranirodhakatvat / na hi
vidhyantaranirodhakamatmajñanam svabhavikabhedabuddhimatram
nirunaddhi / tathapi hetvapaharatkarmanupapattervidhainirodha eva
syaditi cet / na / kamapratishedhatkamyapravrttinirodhavadosat /
yatha svargakamo yajeteti svargasadhane yage pravrttasya
kamapratisevidheh kame vihate
kamyayaganusthanapravrttirnirudhyate / na caitavata
kamyavidhiriniruddho bhavati / kamapratishedhavidhina
kamyavidheranarkatvajñanatpravrtyanupapattiriti cet / ananusttheyatve
'nusthaturabhavadanusthanavidhyanarthakyadapramanyameva
karmavidhinamiti cet / na / pragatmajñanatpravrtyupapatteh
svabhavikasya kriyakarakaphalabhedavijñanasya
pragatmajñanatkarmahetutvamupapadyata eva / yatha kamavisaye
dosavijñanotpatteh prakamyakarmapravrttihetutvam syadeva
svargadicchayah svabhavikyastadvat / tatha satyanarthartha veda iti
cet / na / arthanarthayorabhipratatantratvat / moksamekam
varjayitvanyasyavidyavisayatvata / purusabhiprayatantrau
hyarthanarthau / maranadikamyestadarsanat /
tasmadyavadatmajñanavidherabhimukhyam tavadeva karmavidhaya /
tasmanna'tmajñanasahabavitvam karmanamityatah
siddhamatmajñanamevamrtatvasadhanametavadare khalvamrtatvamiti /
karmanirapeksatvajñanasya / ato vidusastavatparivrajyam siddham
sampradanadikarmakarakajatyadisunyavikriyabrahmatmadrdhapratipat
timatrena vacanamantarenapyuktanyayatah / tathaca
vyakhyatametat"yesam no 'yamatmayam loka"iti hotuvacanena / purve
vidvasah prajamakamayamana vyuttisthantiti parivrajyam
vidusamatmalokavabodhadeva / tathaca vividisorapu siddham

parivrajyam / "etameva'tmanam lokamicchantah pravrajanti"iti vacanat /
karmanam cavidvadisayatvamavocama /
avidyavisaye cotpatyaptivikarasamskarthani karmanityatah
atmasamskaradvairena'tmajñanasadhanatvamapi karmanamavocama
yajñadibhirvividasantiti /
athaita satyavidvisayanamasramakarmanam
balabalavicaranayamatmajñanotpadanam prati
yamapradhananamamanitvadinam manasanam ca
dhyanaññanavairagyadinam sannipatyopakaratvam /
himsaragadvesadibahulyadbahuklistakarmavimisrita itara ityatah
parivrajyam mumuksunam prasamsanti-"tyaga eva hi
sarvesamuktanamapi karmanam /
vairagyam punaretasya moksasya paramo 'vadhih" //

"kim te dhanena kimu bandhubhiste kim te darairbrahmana yo marisyasi
/
atmanamanviccha guha pravistam pitamahaste kva gatah pita ca //

"evam sakhyayogasastresu ca samnyaso jñanam prati pratyasanna
ucyate / kamapravrtyabhavacca / kamapravrterhi jñanapratikulata
sarvasastresu prasiddha / tasmadviraktasya mumuksorvinapi jñanena
brahmacaryadeva pravrajedyadyupapannam / nanu
savakasatvadanadhikrtavisayametadityuktam yavajjivasrutyparodhat
/ naisa dosah / nitaram savakasatvadyavajjivasrutinam /
avadvitkamikartavyata hyavocama sarvakarmanam / na tu nirapeksameva
jivananimitameva kartavyam karma / prayenahi purusah
kamabahulah / kamascanekavisayo 'nekakarmasadhanasadhyasca /
anekaphalasadhanani ca vaidikani karmani
daragnisambandhapurusakartavyanu punah punascanusthiyamananu
bahuphalanu krsyadivadvarsatasamaptini ca garhasthye varanye
vatastadapeksaya yavajjivasrutayah / 'kurvanneveha karmani' iti ca
mantravarnah / tasmimsca pakse visvajitsarvamedhayoh
karmaparityagah / yasmimsca pakse yavajjivanusthanam tada
smasanantatvam bhasmantata ca sarirasya / itaravarnapeksaya va
yavajjivasrutih / na hi ksatriyavaisyayo parivrajyapratipattirasti /
tatha 'mantrairyasyodito vidhih' /
'aikasramyam tvacarya' ityevamadinam ksatriyavaisyapeksatvam
/

tasmatpurusasamarthayajñanavairagyakamadyapeksaya
vyutthanavikalpakramapativrajyapripattaprakara na virudhyante /
anadhikrtanam ca prthagvidhanatparivrajyas 'snatako vasnatako
votsannagniranagniko ve'tyadina /
tasmatiddhasramantaranyadhikrtanameva //4,5.15//

iti pañcamam brahmanam //

start brhup 4,6.1-3

atha vamsah | pautimasyo gaupavanat | gaupavanah pautimasyat |

pautimasyo gaupavanat | gaupavanah kausikat | kausikah
kaundinyat | kaundinyah sandilyat | sandilyah
kausikac ca gautamac ca | gautamah || brhup_4,6.1 ||

agnivesyat | agnivesyo gargyat | gargyo gargyat | gargyo gautamat |
gautamah saitavat | saitavah parasaryayanat | parasaryayano
gargyayanat | gargyayana uddalakayanat | uddalakayano
jabalayanat | jabalayano madhyandinayanat | madhyandinayanah
saukarayanat | saukarayanah kasayanat | kasayanah
sayakayanat | sakayanah kausikayaneh kausikayanih || brhup_4,6.2
||

ghrtakausikat | ghrtakausikah parasaryat | parasaryah
parasaryat | parasaryo jatukarnyat | jatukarnya asurayanac
ca yaskac ca | asurayanas traivaneh | traivanir aupajandhaneh |
aupajandhanir asureh | asurir bharadvajat | bharadvaja atreyat |
atreyo manteh | mantir gautamat | gautamo gautamat | gautamo
vatsyat | vatsyah sandilyat | sandilyah kaisoryat
kapyat | kaisoryah kapyah kumaraharitat | kumaraharito galavat |
galavo vidarbhikaundinyat | vidarbhikaundinyo vatsanapato
babhravat | vatsanapad babhravah pathah saubharat | panthah
saubharo 'yasyad angirasat | ayasya angirasa abhutes tvastrat |
abhutis tvastro visvarupat tvastrat | visvarupas tvastro
'svibhyam | asvinau dadhica atharvanat | dadhyann atharvano
'tharvano daivat | atharva daivo mrtyoh pradhvamsanat | mrtyuh
pradhvamsanah pradhvamsanat | pradhvamsanah ekarseh |
ekarsir viprajitteh | viprajittir vyaster | vyastih sanaroh |
sanaruh sanatanat | sanatanah sanagat | sanagah paramestinah
| paramesti brahmanah | brahma svayambhu | brahmane namah ||
brhup_4,6.3 ||

brhupbh_4,6.1-3 athanantaram yajñavalkiyasya kandasya vamsa
arabhyate yatha madhukandasya vamsah /
vyakhyanam tu purvavat /
brahma svayambhu brahmane nama ommiti //4,6.1-3 //
iti brhadaranyakopanisadi caturthadhyayasya sasthan
brahmanam //6 //iti brhadaranyakopanisadi caturtho 'dhyayah //4
//brhadaranyakakramena sastho 'dhyayah //6//

adhyaya 5

om atha pañcamo 'dhyayah atha pañcamadhyayasya prathamam
brahmanam

start brhup 5,1.1

purnam adah purnam idam purnat purnam udacyate | purnasya
purnam adaya purnam evavasisyate | kham brahma | kham
purnam | vayuram kham | iti ha smaha kauravyayaniputrah | vedo

'yam brahmana viduh | vedainena yad veditavyam || brhup_5,1.1 ||

brhupbh_5,1.1 purnamadah purnam na kutascid vyavrttam
vyapityetat / nistha ca kartari drastavya / ada iti
paroksabhidhayi sarvanama, tatparam brahmetyarthah / tat
sampurnamakasavad vyapi nirantaram nirupadhikam ca tadevedam
sopadhikam namarupasthamvyavaharapannam purnam svena rupena
paramatmana vyapyeva nopadhiparicchinnena visesatmana / tadidam
visesapannam karyatmakam brahma purnat karanatmana udacyata
udricyata udgacchatityetat / yadyapi karyatmanodricyate tathapi yat
svarupam purnatvam paramatmabhavam tanna jahati
purnamevodricyate / purnasya karyatmano brahmanah purna
purnatvamadaya grhitva atmasvarupaikarasatvamapadya, vidyaya
avidyakrtam bhutatropadhisamsargajamanyatvavabhasam
tiraskrtya purnamevanantaramavahyam prajñanaghanaikarasasvabhavam
kevalam brahmavasisyate / yaduktam brahma va idamagra
asittadatmanamevavettasmattatsarvamabhavadityeso 'sya mantrasyarthah
/ tatra brahmetyasyarthah purnamada iti / idam purnamiti brahma va
idamagra asidityasyarthah / tatha ca srutyantaram-"yadeveha
tadamutrayadamutra tadanviha"iti / ato 'dahsabdavacyam purnam brahma
tadevedam purnam karyastham
namarupopadhisamyuktamavidyayodriktam / tasmadeva
paramarthasvarupadanyadiva pratyavabhasamanam / tadyadatmanameva param
purnam brahma viditvahamadah purnam brahmasmityevam
purnamadaya tiraskrtyapurnasvarupatamavidyakrtam
namarupopadhisamparkajametaya brahmavidyaya purnameva
kevalamavasisyate / tatha cuktam"tasmattatsarvamabhavat"iti / yah
sarvopanisadartho brahma sa eso 'nena mantrenanudyata
uttarasambandhartham / brahmavidyasadhanatvena hi vaksyamanani
sadhananyonkaradamanadayakhyani vidhitsitani
khilaprakaranasambandhatsarvopasanangabhutani ca / atraike
varnayanti-purnatkaranatpurnam karyamudricyate / udriktam
karyam vartamanakale 'pi purnameva paramarthavastubhutam
dvaitarupena / punah pralayakale purnasya karyasya
purnatamadaya'tmani dhritva purnamevavasisyate karanarupam /
evamutpattisthitipralayesu trisvapi kalesu karyakaranayoh
purnataiva / sa caikaiva purnata karyakaranayorbhedena
vyapadisyate / evam ca dvaitadvaitatmakamekam brahma / yatha kila
samudro jalatarangaphenabudbudadyatmaka eva / yatha ca jalam satyam
tadudbhavasca tarangaphelabudbudadayah samudratmabhuta
eva'virbhavatirobhavadharminah paramarthasatyeva / evam
sarvamidam dvaitam paramarthasatyameva jalatarangadisthaniam
samudrajalasthaniam tu param brahma / evam ca kila dvaitasya satyatve
karmakandasya pramanyam yada punardvaitam
dvaitamivavidyakrtam mrgatrsnikavadanrtamadvaitameva
paramarthatastada kila karmakandam visayabhadapramanam
bhavati / tatha ca virodha eva syat /

vedaikadesabhutopanisatpramanam
paramarthadvaitavastupratipadakatvadapramanam
karmakandamasaddvaitavisayatvat / tadvirodhaparjihirsaya
srutyaitaduktam karyakaranayoh satyatvam samudravatpurnamada
ityadineti / tadasat / visistavisayapavadavikalpayorasambhavat / na
hiyam suvivaksita kalpana / kasmata / yatha kriyavisaya
utsargapraptsyaikadese 'pavadah kriyate /
yathahimsansarvabhutanyanyatra tirthebhya iti himsa
sarvabhutavisayotsargena nivarita tirtha visistavisaye
jyotistomadavanujñayate / na ca tatha vastuvisyaya ihadvaitam
brahmotsargena pratipadya punastadekadese 'pavaditum sakyate /
brahmano 'dvaitatvadevaikadesanupapatteh / tatha vikalpanupapattesca
/ yathatiratre sodasinam grhnati natiratre sodasinam
grhnati grahanagrahanayoh purusadhinatvadvikalpo bhavati /
na tviha tatha vastuvisyaye dvaitam va syadadvaitam veti vikalpah
sambhavatyapurusantratvadatmavastunah / virodhacca
dvaitadvaitatvayorekasya / tasmanna suvivaksiteyam kalpana /
srutinyayavirodhacca / saindhavaghanavatprajñanaikarasaghanam
nirantaram purvaparahyabhyantarabhedavivarjitam
sabahyabhyantaramajam neti
netyasthulamananvajamajaramabhayamamrtamityevamadyah srutayo
niscitarthah samsayaviparyasasankarahitah sarvah samudre
praksiptah syurakiñcitkaratvat / tatha nyayavirodho 'pi
savayavasyanekatmakasya kriyavato nityatvanupapatteh / nityatvam
ca'tmanah smrtiyadidarsanadanumiyate / tadvirodhasca
prapnotyanityatve / bhavatkalpananarthakyam ca / sphutameva
casmimpakse karmakandanarthakyam /
akrtabhyagamakrtavipranasaprasangat / nanu brahmano
dvaitadvaitatmakatve samudradidrstanta vidyante kathamucyate
bhavataikasya dvaitadvaitatvam viruddhamiti / na / anyavisayatvat /
nityaniravayavastuvisyayam hi viruddhatvamavocama dvaitadvaitatvasya na
karyavisaye savayave / tasmacchrutismatinyayavirodhadanupapanneyam
kalpana / asyah kalpanaya varamupanisatparityaga eva / adhyeyatvacca
na sastrartheyam kalpana / na hi
jananamaranadyanarthasatasahasrabhedasamakulam
samudravanadivatsavayavamanekarasam brahma dhyyatvena vijñeyatvena va
srutyopadisyate / prajñanaghanatam copadisati /
ekadhaivanudrastavyamiti ca / anekadhadarsanapavadacca"mrtyoh sa
mrtyumapnoti ya iha naneva pasyati"iti / yacca srutya ninditam tanna
kartavyam / yacca na kriyate na sa sasrarthah / brahmano
'nekarasatvamanekadhatvam ca dvaitarupam ninditatvanna drastavyam /
ato na sasrarthah / yattvekarasatvam
brahmanastadrastavyatvatprasastam prasastatvacca sastrartho
bhavitumarhati / yattuktam vedaikadesasyapramanyam karmavisaye
dvaitabhavadadvaite ca pramanyamiti / tanna /
yathapraptopadesarthatvat / na hi dvaitamadvaitam va vastu
jatamatrameva purusam jñāpayitva pascatkarma va brahmavidyam

vopadisati sasram / na copadesarham dvaitam
jatamatrapranibuddhigamyatvat / na ca dvaitasyanrtatvabuddhih
prathamameva kasyacitsyat / yena dvaitasya satyatvamupadisyā
pascadatmanah pramanyam pratipadayecchasram / napi
pasandibhirapi prasthapitah sasrasya pramanyam na
grhniyuh / tasmadyathapraprameva dvaitamavidyakrtam
svabhavikamupadaya svabhavikyavividya yuktaya
ragadvesadidosavate yathabhimatapurushasadhanam
karmopadisatyagre
pascatprasiddhakriyakarakaphalasvarupadosadarsanavate
tadbiparitaudasinyasvarupavasthanaphalarthine
tadupayabhutamaitkatvadarsanatmikam brahmavidyamupadisati /
athaivam sati tadaudasinyasvarupavasthane phale prapte sasrasya
pramanyam pratyarthitvam nivartate / tadabhavacchasrasyapi
sasratvam tam prati nivartata eva / tatha pratipurusham
parisamaptam sasramiti na sasravirodhagandho 'pyasti /
advaitajñānavasanatvacchasrasisyasananadidvaitabhedasya /
anyatamavasthane hi virodhah syadavasthitasyetaretapeksatvattu
sasrasisyasananam nanyatamo 'pyavatisthate / sarvasamaptau
tu kasya viredha asankyetadvaita kevale sive siddhe / napyavirodhatata
eva / athapyabhyupagamya brumah-dvaitadvaitatmakatve 'pi
sasravirodhasya tulyatvat / yadapi samudradivaddvaitatmakamekameva brahma
nanyadastiti virudhyate / yasmindvaitavisaye 'nyonyopadesah so 'nyo
dvaitam canyadeveti samudradrstanto viruddhah / na ca
samudrodakaikatvavadvijñānaikatve brahmano
'nyatropadesagrahanadikalpana sambhavati / na hi
hastadidvaitadvaitatmake devadatte
vakkarnayordevadattaikadesabhutayorvagupadestri karnah kevala
upadesasya grahita devadattastu nopadesta napyupadesasya grahiteti
kalpayitum sakyate / samudraikodakatmatvavadekavijñānavatvaddevadattasya
/ tasmacchratinayavirodhascabhipretarthasiddhiscaivankalpanayam
syat / tasmadyathavyakhyata evasmabhih purnamada ityasya
mantrasyarthah / om kham brahmeti mantrō 'yam canyatravinīyukta iha
brahmanena dhyanakarmani viniyujyate / atra ca brahmeti
visesyabhidhanam khamiti visesanam / visesanavisesyayosca
samanadhikaranyena nirdeso nilotpavav kham brahmeti / brahmasabdo
brhadvastumatraspado 'visesito 'to visesyate kham brahmeti /
yattatkham brahma tadomsabdavacyamomsabdasvarupamevavobhayathapi
samanadhikaranyamaviruddham / iha ca
brahmopanasadhanatvarthamomsabdah prayuktah / tatha ca
srutyantarāt"etadalambanam sresthametadalambanam param"
"omityatmanam yuñjita" "omityetenavaksarena param
purushamabhidhyayita" "omityevam dhyayatha atmanam" ityadeh /
anyarthasambhavaccopadesasya / yathanyatromiti
samsatyomityudgayatityevamadau
svadhyayarambhapavargayosconkaraprayogo viniyogadavagamyate na ca
tathar'thantaramihavagamyate /

tasmaddhyanasadhanatvenaivehonkarasabdasyopadesah / yadyapi
brahmatmadisabda brahmano vacakastathapi
srutipramanyadbrahmano nedisthamabhidhanamonkarah / ata eva
brahmapratipattavidam param sadhanam / tacca dviprakarena
pratikatvenabhidhanatvena ca / pratikatvena yatha
visnvadipratimabhedena, evamonkaro brahmeti pratipattavyah / tatha
hyonkaralambanasya brahma prasidati / "etadalambanam
sresthametadalambanam param / etadalambanam jñatva brahmaloke
mahiyate"iti sruteh / tatra khamiti bhautike khe pratitirma
bhudityaha-kham puranam ciratanam kham
paramatmakasamityarthah / yattatparamatmakasam puranam kham
taccaksuradyavisayatvanniralambanamasakyam grahitumiti
sraddhabhaktibhyam bhavavisesena conkara avesayati / yatha
visnvangankitayam siladipratimayam visnum loka evam /
vayuram kham vayurasminvidyata iti vayuram kham khamatram
khamityucyate na puranam khamityevamaha sma / ko 'sau /
kauravyayaniputrah / vayure hi khe mukhyah
svasabdavyavaharastasmanmukhe sampratyayo yukta iti manyate / tatra yadi
puranam kham brahma nirupadhisvarupam yadi va vayuram kham
sopadhikam brahma sarvathapyonkarah pratikatvenaiva
pratimavatsadhanatvam pratipadyate / etadvai satyakama param caparam
ca brahma yadonkarah iti srutyantararat / kevalam svasabdarthe
vipratipattih / vedo 'yamonkaro veda vijanatyanaena yadveditavyam /
tasmadveda onkaro vacako 'bhidhanam / tenabhidhanena yadveditavyam
brahma prakasyamanamabhidhiyamanam veda sadhako vijanatyupalabhate /
tasmadvedo 'yamiti brahmana viduh /
tasmadbrahyananamabhidhanatvena sadhanatvamabhipretamonkarasya /
athava vedo 'yamityadyarthavadah / kathamonkaro brahmanah
pratikatvena vihithah / om kham brahmeti samanadhikaranyattasya
stutiridanim vedatvena / sarvo hyayam veda onkara eva / etatprabhava
etadatmakah sarvam rgyajuhsamadibhedabhinna eva onkarah
tadyatha sankuna sarvani parnani ityadisrutyantararat /
itascayam veda onkaro yadveditavyam tatsarvam veditavyamonkaro
vedah / itarasyapi vedasya vedatvamata eva / tasmadvisisto
'yamonkarah sadhanatvena pratipattavya iti / athava vedah sah /
ko 'sau /
yam brahmana viduronkarat /
brahmananam hyasau pranavodgothadivikalpairvijñeyah /
tasminhi prayujyamane sadhanatvena sarvo vedah prayukto bhavati //1//

iti sribrhadaranyakopanisadbhasye pañcamadhyayasya prathamam
brahmanam //1//

start brhup 5,2.1

trayah prajapatyah prajapatau pitari brahmacaryam usuh | deva
manusya asurah | usitva brahmacaryam deva ucur bravitu no bhavan
iti | tebhyo haitad aksaram uvaca da iti | vyajñasista3 iti |
vyajñasismeti hocuh | damyateti na attheti | om iti hovaca

vyajñasisteti || brhup_5,2.1 ||

brhupbh_5,2.1 adhuna damadisadhanatrayavidhanarthom'yamarambhah -
trayastrisamkhyakah prajapatyah prajapaterapatyani
prajapatyaste kim prajapattau pitari brahmacaryam
sisyatvavrterbrahmacaryasya pradhanyacchisyah santo
brahmacaryamusurusitavanta ityarthah / ke te / visesato deva
manusya asurasca / te cositva brahmacaryam kimakurvannityucyate -
tesam deva ucuh pitaram prajapatim / kimiti / bravitu kathayatu no
'smabhyam yadanusasanam bhavaniti / tebhya evamarthibhyo
haitadaksaram varnamatramuvaca da iti / uktva ca tanpaprachha pita
kim vyajñasista3iti / mayopadesarthamabhihitasyaksarasyartham
vijñatavanta ahosvinneti /
deva ucurvajñasismeti vijñatavanto vayam /
yadyevamucyatam kim mayoktamiti /
deva ucurdabhyatadanta yuyam svabhavato 'to danta bhavateti no
'smanattha kathayati /
itara ahomiti samyagvyajñasisteti //1//

start brhup 5,2.2

atha hainam manusya ucur bravitu no bhavan iti | tebhyo haitad
evaksaram uvaca da iti | vyajñasista3 iti | vyajñasismeti
hocuh | datteti na attheti | om iti hovaca vyajñasisteti ||
brhup_5,2.2 ||

brhupbh_5,2.2 samanamanyat /
svabhavato lubdha yuyamato yathasakti samvibhajata datteti no
'smanattha kimanyadbruyanno hitamiti manusyah //2//

start brhup 5,2.3

atha hainam asura ucur bravitu no bhavan iti | tebhyo haitad evaksaram
uvaca da iti | vyajñasista3 iti | vyajñasismeti hocuh | dayadhvam
iti na attheti | om iti hovaca vyajñasisteti | tad etad evaisa
daivi vag anuvadati stanayitnur da da da iti | damyata datta dayadhvam iti |
tad etat trayam siksed damam danam dayam iti || brhup_5,2.3 ||

brhupbh_5,2.3 tathasura dayadhvamiti / krura yuyam himsadipara ato
dayadhvam pranisu dayam kuruteti /
tadetatprajapateranusasanamadyapyanuvartata eva / yah purvam
prajapatirdevadinanusasasa so 'dyapyanusastyeva daivya
stanayitnulaksanaya vaca kathamesa srucyate daivo vak / kasau
stanayitnurda da da iti damyata datta dayadhvamityesam
vakyanamupalaksanaya trirdakara uccaryate 'nukrtirna tu
stanayitnusabdastrireva samkhyaniyamasya loko 'prasiddhatvat /
yasmadadyapi prajapatirdamyata datta dayadhvamityanusastyeva
tasmatkaranadetattrayam / kim tat trayamityucyate damam danam
dayamiti siksedupadadyatprajapateranusasanamasmabhih
kartavyamityevam kartavyamityevam matim kuryat / tatha ca smrtih -

trividham narakasyedam dvaram nasatamatmanah / kamah
krodhastatha lobhastasmadetat trayam tyajet iti / asya hi vidheh
sesah purvah / tathapi devadinuddisya kimartham
dakaratrayamuccaritanprajapatih prthaganusasanarthibhyah / te
va katham vivekena pratipannah prajapatermanogatam samanenaiva
dakaravarnamatreneti parabhiprayajña vikalpayanti / atraika
ahuradantatvadanatvadayasutvairaparadhitvamatmano manyamanah
sankita eva prajapatavusuh kim no vaksyatiti / tesam ca
dakarasravanamatradeva'tmasankavasena tadarthapratipattirabhut /
loke 'pi hi prasiddham putrah sisyascanusasyah santo
dosannivartayitavya iti / ato yuktam prajapaterdakaramatroccaranam
/ damaditraye ca dakaranvayadatmano dosanurupyena devadinam
vivekena pratipattum ceti / phalam tvetadatmadosaññane sati
dosannivartayitum sakyate 'lpenapyupadesena dakaramatreneti /
nanvetat trayanam devadinamanusasanam
devadibhirapyekaikamevopadeyamadyatve 'pi na tu trayam manusyaih
siksitavyamiti / atrocyate -
purvairdaivadibhirapyekaikamevopadeyamadyatve 'pi na tu trayam
manusyaih siksitavyamiti / athava na deva asura vanye kecana
vidyante manusyebhyah /
manusyanamevadanta ye 'nyairuttamaairgunaih sampannaste deva
lobhapradhana manusyastatha himsaparah krura asurasta eva
manusya adantatvadidosaksatrayamapekasya devadivisabdabhajo
bhavantitaramsca gunansattvarajastamamsyapekasya /
ato manusyaireva siksitavyametata trayamiti tadapeksayaiva
prajapatinopadistatvat /
tatha hi manusyah adanta lubdhah krurasca drsyante /
tatha ca smrtih kamah krodhastatha lobhastasmadetat trayam tyajet
iti //3//

iti brhadaranyakopanisadbhasye pañcamadhyayasya dvitiam
brahmanam //2//
start brhup 5,3.1

esa prajapatir yad hrdayam | etad brahma | etat sarvam | tad etat
tryaksaram hrdayam iti | hr ity ekam aksaram | abhiharanty asmai
svas canye ca ya evam veda | da ity ekam aksaram | dadaty asmai svas
canye ca ya evam veda | yam ity ekam aksaram | eti svargam lokam ya
evam veda || brhup_5,3.1 ||

brhupbh_5,3.1 damadisadhanatrayam sarvopasanasesam vihitam / danto
'lubdho dayaluh sansarvopasanessvadhikriyate / tatra nirupadhikasya
brahmano darsanamatikrantamathadhuna sopadhikasya
tasyaivabhyudayaphalani vaktavyanityevamartho 'yamarambhah esa
prajapatiryaddhrsyam prajapatiranusastityanantaramevabhihitam /
kah punarasavanusasta prajapatiriti / ucyate - esa prajapatih / ko
'sau yathrdayam hrdayamiti hrdayastha buddhirucyate /
yasmiñsakalyabrahmanante namarupakarmanamupasamhara ukto

digvibhagadvarena tadetatsarvabhutapratistham
sarvabhutatmabhutam hrdayam prajapatih prajanam srasta /
etadbrahma brhattvatsarvatmatvacca brahma / etat sarvam / uktama
pañcamadhyaye hrdayasya sarvatvam / tatsarvam yasmattasmadupasyam
hrdayam brahma / tatra hrdayanamaksaravisayameva
tavadupasanamucyate / tadetaddhrdayamiti nama tryaksaram
trinyaksaranyasyeti tryaksaram / kani punastani
trinyaksaranyucyante / hr ityekamaksaram / abhiharanti
hrterahrtikarmano hr ityetadrupamiti yo veda yasmaddhrdayaya
brahmane svascendriyanyane ca visayah sabdadayah svam svam
karyamabhiharantihhrdayam ca bhoktrarthamabhiharati / ato hrdayanamno
hr ityetadaksaramiti yo vedasmai viduse 'bhiharanti svasca jñatayo
'nye casambaddhah / balimiti vakyasesah /
vijñananurupyenaitatphalam / tatha da ityetadapyekaksarametadapi
danarthasya dadaterda ityetadrupam hrdayanamaksaratvena nibaddham /
atrapi hrdayaya brahmano svasca karananyane ca visayah svam
svam viryam dadati hrdayam ca bhoktre dadati svam viryamato
dakara ityevam yo vedasmai dadati svascanye ca /
tatha yamityetadapyekamaksaram /
ino gatyarthasya yamityetadrupamasminnamni nibaddhamiti yo veda sa
svargam lokameti /
evam namaksaradapidrsam visistam phalam prapnoti kimu
vaktavyam hrdayasvarupo pasanaditi hrdayastutaye
namaksaropanyasah //1//

iti srimadbrhadaranyakopanisadbhasye pañcamadhyayasya
trtiyam brahmanam //3//
start brhup 5,4.1

tad vai tad etad eva tad asa | satyam eva | sa yo haitam mahad yaksam
prathamajam veda satyam brahmeti jayatimaml lokan -- jita in nv asav
asat -- ya evam etan mahad yaksam prathamajam veda satyam brahmeti |
satyam hy eva brahma || brhup_5,4.1 ||

brhupbh_5,4.1 tasyaiva hrdayakhyasya brahmanah satyamityupasanam
vidhitsuannaha-tattaditi hrdayam brahma paramrstam / va iti
smaranartham / tadyaddhrdayam brahma smaryata ityekastacchabdah /
tadetaducyate prakarantaremeti dvitiyastacchabdah / kim
punastatprakarantaram / etadeva tadityetacchabdena sambadhyate
trtiyastacchabdah / etaditi vaksyamanam buddhau
samnidhikrtya'ha / asa babhuva / kim punaretadeva'sa yaduktam
hrdayam brahmeti taditi trtiyastacchabdo viniyuktah / kim taditi
visesato nirdisati satyameva sacca tyacca murtam camurtam ca
satyam brahma pañcabhutatmakamityetat / sa yah
kascitsatyatmanametam mahanmahattvadyaksam pujiyam prathamajam
prathamajatam sarvasmatsamsarina etadevagre jatam brahmatah
prathamajam veda vijanati satyam brahmeti / tasyedam
phalamucyate-yatha satyena brahmaneme loka atmasatkṛta jita evam

satyatmanam brahma mahadyaksam prathamajam veda sa jayatimallokan
/ kiñca jito vasikrta innvittham yatha brahmanasau satruriti
vakyasesah /
asaccasadbhavedasau satrurjito bhavedityarthah /
kasyaitatphalamiti punarnigamayati-ya evametanmahadyaksam prathamajam
veda satyam brahmeti /
ato vidyanurupam phalam yuktam /
satyam hyeva yasmadbrahma //1//

iti srimadbrhadaranyakopanisadbhasye pañcamadhyayasya
caturtham brahmanam //4//
start brhup 5,5.1

apa evedam agra asuh | ta apah satyam asrjanta | satyam brahma |
brahma prajapatim | prajapatir devan | te devah satyam evopasate | tad
etat tryaksaram sa-ti-yam iti sa ity ekam aksaram | tity ekam aksaram
| yam ity ekam aksaram | prathamottame aksare satyam madhyato 'nrtam |
tad etad anrtam ubhayatah satyena parigrhitam | satyabhuyam eva bhavati
| naivamvidvamsam anrtam hinasti || brhup_5,5.1 ||

brhupbh_5,5.1 satyasya brahmanah stutyarthamidamaha / mahadyaksam
prathamajamityuktam tat katham prathamajatvamiti / ucyate-apa evedamagra
asuh / apa iti karmasamavayinyo 'gnihotradyahutayah /
agnihotradyahiterdravatmakatvadaptvam / tasca'po 'gni
hotradikarmapavargottarakalam kenaciddrstena suksmena'tmana
karmasamavayitvamaparityajantya itarabhutasahita eva na kevalah /
karmasamavayitvattu pradhanyamapamiti / sarvanyeva bhutani
pragutpatteravyakrtavasthani kartrasahitani nirdisyanta apa iti / ta
apo bijabhuta jagato 'vyakrtatmanavasthitasta evedam sarvam
namarupavikrtam jagadagra asurnanyatkiñcidvikarajatamasit / tah
punarapah satyam asrjanta / tasmatsatyam brahma prathamajam /
tadetad dhiranyagarbhasya sutratmano janma yadavyakrtasya jagato
vyakaranam / tatsatyam brahma kutah / mahattvat / katham
mahattvamityaha / yasmatsarvasya srastta / katham / yatsatyam brahma
tat prajapatim prajanam patim virajam
suryadikaranamasrjatetyanusangah / prajapatirdevansa
viratprajapatirdeva nasrjata / yasmatsarvamevam kramena
satyadbrahmano jatam tasmanmahatsatyam brahma / katham
punaryaksamiti / ucyate-ta evam srsta devah pitaramapi
virajamatitya tadeva satyam brahmopamate / ata etatprathamajam
mahadyaksam / tasmatsarvatmanopasyam tattasyapi satyasya brahmano
nama satyamiti tadetattryaksaram / kani tanyaksaranityaha-sa
ityekamaksaram / tityekamaksaram / titikaranubandho nirdesarthah /
yamityekamaksaram / tatra tesam prathamottame aksare sakarayakarau
satyam / mrtyurupabhavat / madhyato madhye 'nrtam /
anrtam hi mrtyuh /
mrtyvanrtayostakarasamanyat /
tadetadanrtam takaraksaram mrtyurupamubhayatah satyena

sakarayakaralaksanena parigrhotamvyaptamantarbhavitam
satyarupabhyamato 'kiñcitkaram tatsatyabhuyameva satyabahulyameva
bhavati /
evam satyabahulyam sarvasya mrtyoranrtasyakiñcitkaratvam ca yo
vidvamstamevam vidvamsamanrtam kadacitpramadoktam na hinasti
//1//

start brhup 5,5.2

tad yat tat satyam asau sa adityah | ya esa etasmin mandale puruso
yas cayam daksine 'ksan purusas tav etav anyo 'nyasmin
pratisthitau | rasmibhir eso 'smin pratisthitah pranair ayam
amusmin | sa yadotkramisyan bhavati suddham evaitan mandalam
pasyati | nainam ete rasmayah pratyayanti || brhup_5,5.2 ||

brhupbh_5,5.2 asyadhuna satyasya brahmanah samsthanavisesa
upasanamucyate-tadyat / kim tatsatyam brahma prathamajam kimasau sah /
ko 'savadityah kah punarasavadityo ya esa ka esa ya
etasminnadityamandale puruso 'bhimani so 'sau satyam brahma /
yascayamadhyatmam yo 'yam daksine 'ksannaksani purusah /
casabdatsa ca satyam brahmeti sambandhah / tavetavadityaksisthau
purusavekasya satyasya brahmanah samsthanavisesau
yasmattasmadanyonyasminnitaretarasminnadityascaksuse
caksusasca'ditye pratisthitau /
adhyatmadhidaivatayoranyonyopakaryopakarakatvat / katham
pratisthitavityucyate rasmibhih prakasenanugraham kurvannesa
adityo 'smimscaksuse 'dhyatme pratisthitah / ayam ca
caksusah pranairadityamanugrhnannamusminnaditye 'dhidaive
pratisthitah / so 'smiñcharire vijñanamayo bhokta yada yasminkala
utkramisyanbhavati tadasau caksusa adityapuruso
rasminupasamhrtya kevalenaudasinyena rupena vyavatisthate /
tadayam vijñanamayah pasyati suddhameva kevalam
virasmyetanmandalam candramandalamiva /
tadetadaristadarsanam prasahgikam pradarsayate /
katham nama purusah karaniye yatnavansyaditi /
nainam caksusam purusamurarikrtya tam pratyugrahaayaite
rasmayah svamikartavyavasatpurvamagacchanto 'pi
punastatkarmaksayamanurudhyamana iva nopayanti na pratyagacchantyenam /
ato 'vagamyate
parasparopakaryopakarakabhavatsatyasyaivaikasya'tmanom'sa vetaviti
//2//

start brhup 5,5.3

ya esa etasmin mandale purusas tasya bhur iti sirah | ekam sira
ekam etad aksaram | bhuva iti bahu | dvau bahu dve ete aksare | svar
iti pratistha | dve pratisthe dve ete aksare | tasyopanisad ahar
iti | hanti papmanam jahati ca ya evam veda || brhup_5,5.3 ||

brhupbh_5,5.3 tatra yo 'sau ko ya esa etasminmandale purusah

satyanama tasya vyahrtayo 'vayavah / katham / bhuriti yeyam
vyahrtih sa tasya sirah / prathamyat / tatra samanyam
svayamevaha sruti-ekamekasamkhyayiktam sirastathaitadaksaramekam
bhuriti / bhuva iti bahu dvtivasamanyaddvau bahu dve ete aksare /
tatha svariti pratistha dve pratisthe dve ete aksare /
pratisthe padau pratisthatyabhyamiti /
tasyasya vyahrtyavayavasya satyasya brahmana
upanisadrahasyamabhidhanam /
yenabhidhanenabhidhiyamanam tadbrahmabhimukho bhavati lokavat /
kasavityaha - ahariti ahariti caitadrupam hanterjahatesceti yo veda sa
hanti jahati ca papmanam ya evam veda //3//

start brhup 5,5.4

yo 'yam daksine 'ksan purusas tasya bhur iti sirah | ekam sira
ekam etad aksaram | bhuva iti bahu | dvau bahu dve ete aksare | svar
iti pratistha | dve pratisthe dve ete aksare | tasyopanisad aham
iti | hanti papmanam jahati ca ya evam veda || brhup_5,5.4 ||

brhupbh_5,5.4 evam yo 'yam daksine 'ksanpurusastasya bhuriti sira
ityadi sarvam samanam /
tasyopanisadahamiti /
pratyagatmabhutatvat /
purvavaddhanterjahatesceti //4//
iti srimadbrhadaranyakopanisadbhasye pañcamadhyayasya
pañcamam brahmanam //5//

start brhup 5,6.1

manomayo 'yam puruso bhahsatyah | tasminn antar hrdaye yatha
vrihir va yavo va | sa esa sarvasyesanah sarvasyadhipatih sarvam
idam prasasti yad idam kiñca || brhup_5,6.1 ||

brhupbh_5,6.1 upadhinamanekatvadanekavisesanatvacca tasyaiva
prakrtasya brahmano manaupadhivisistasyopasanam
vidhitsannahamanomayo manahprayo manasyupalabhyamanatvat / manasa
copalabhata iti manomayo 'yam puruso bhah satyo bha eva satyam
sadbhavah svarupam yasya so 'yam bhah satyo bhasvara ityetat /
manasah sarvarthavabhasamatvanmanomayatvaccasya bhasvaratvat /
tasminnantarhrdaye hrdayasyantastasminnityetat / yatha vrihirva yavo
va parinamata evam parimanastasminnantarhrdaye yogibhirdrsyata
ityarthah / sa esa sarvasyesanah sarvasya svabhedajatasyesanah
svami /
svamitve 'pi sati kascidamatyaditanthro 'yam tu na tatha kim
tarhyadhipatiradhisthaya palayita /
sarvamidam prasasti yadidam kiñca yatkiñccitsarvam jagattatsarvam
prasasti /
em manomayasyopasanattatharupapattireva phalam /
tam tatha yathepasate tadeva bhavatiti brahmanam //1//

iti srimadbrhadaranyakopanisadbhasye pañcamadhyayasya

sastham brahmanam //6//

start brhup 5,7.1

vidyud brahmety ahuh | vidanad vidyut | vidyaty enam papmano ya evam
veda vidyud brahmeti | vidyud dhy eva brahma || brhup_5,7.1 ||

brhupbh_5,7.1 tathavopasanantaram satyasya brahmano
visistaphalarabhyate - vidyudbrahmetyahuh /
vidyuto brahmano nirvacanamucyate - vidanadavakhandanattamaso
medhandhakaram vidarya hyavabhasate 'to vidyut /
evam gunam vidyudbrahmeti yo vedasai vidyatyavakhandayati
vinasayati papmana enamatmanam prati pratikulabhutah papmano ye
tansarvanpapmano 'khandayatityarthah /
ya evam veda vidyudbrahmeti tasyanurupam phalam /
vidyuddhi yasmadbrahma //1//

iti srimadbrhadaranyakopanisadbhasye pañcamadhyayasya saptamam
brahmanam //7//

start brhup 5,8.1

vacam dhenum upasita | tasyas catvarah stanah | svahakaro
vasatkaro hantakarah svadhakarah | tasyai dvau stanau deva
upajivanti | svahakaram ca vasatkaram ca | hantakaram
manusyah | svadhakaram pitarah | tasyah prana rsabho mano
vatsah || brhup_5,8.1 ||

brhupbh_5,8.1 punarupasanantaram tasyaiva brahmano vagvai brahmeti
vagiti sabdasrayi tam vacam dhenum dhenuriva dhenuryatha
dhenuscaturbhih stanaih stanyam payah ksarati vatsayaivam
vagdhenurvaksyamanaih stanaih paya ivannam ksarati
devadibhyah / ke punaste stana ye va te yebhyah ksarati / tasya
etasya vaco dhenva dvau stanau deva upajivanti vatsasthaniyah / kau
tau / svahakaram ca vasatkaram ca / abhyam hi havirdiyate
devebhyah / hantakaram manusyah / hanteti manusyebhyo 'nnam
prayacchanti / svadhakaram ca vasatkaram ca / abhyam hi
havirdiyate devebhyah / hantakaram manusyah / hanteti manusyebhyo
'nnam prayacchanti svadhakaram ca vasatkaram ca / abhyam hi
havirdiyate devebhyah / hantakaram manusyah / hanteti manusyebhyo
'nnam prayacchanti / svadhakaram pitarah / svadhakarena hi
pitrbhyah svadham prayacchanti / tasya dhenva vacah prana
rsabhah / pranena hi vakprasuyate / mano vatsah /
manasa hi prasravyate /
manasa hyalocite visaye vakpravartate /
tasmanmano vatsasthaniyam /
evam vagdhenupasakastadbhavyameva pratipadyate //1//

iti srimadbrhadaranyakopanisadbhasye
pañcamadhyayasyastamam brahmanam //8//

start brhup 5,9.1

ayam agnir vaisvanaro yo 'yam antah puruse | yenedam annam pacyate |
yad idam adyate | tasyaisa ghoso bhavati | yam etat karnav apidhaya
srnoti | sa yadotkramisyan bhavati nainam ghosam srnoti ||
brhup_5,9.1 ||

brhupbh_5,9.1 ayamagnirvaisvanarah
purvavadupasanantaramayamagnirvaisvanarah / ko 'yamagnirityaha-yo
'yamantahpuruse / kim sarirarambhako netyucyate-yenagnina
vaisvanarakhyenedamannam pacyate / kim tadannam / yadidamadyate bhujyate
'nnam prajabhijathiro 'gnirityarthah / tasya
saksadupalaksanarthamidamaha-tasyagnerannam pacato
jatharasyaisa ghoso bhavati /
ko 'sau /
yam ghosametaditi kriyavisesanam
karnavapidhayangulibhyamapidhanam krtva srnoti tam
prajapatimupasita vaisvanaramagnim /
atrapitadbhavyam phalam /
tatra prasangikamidamaristalaksanamucyate-so 'tra sarire bhokta
yadotkramisyanbhavati nainam ghosam srnoti //1//

iti srimadbrhadaranyakopanisadbhasye pañcamadhyayasya navamam
brahmanam //9//
start brhup 5,10.1

yada vai puruso 'smal lokat praiti sa vayum agacchati | tasmai sa tatra
vijihite yatha rathacakrasya kham | tena sa urdhva akramate | sa adityam
agacchati | tasmai sa tatra vijihite | yatha lambarasya kham | tena sa
urdhva akramate | sa candramasam agacchati | tasmai sa tatra vijihite |
yatha dundubheh kham | tena sa urdhva akramate | sa lokam agacchaty
asokam ahimam | tasmin vasati sasvatih samah || brhup_5,10.1 ||

brhupbh_5,10.1 sarvesamasminprakarana upasananam gatiriyam phalam
cocyate-yada vai puruso vidvanasmallokatpraiti sariram parityajati sa
tada vayumagacchatyantarikse tiryagbhuto vayuh stimito
'bhedyastisthati / sa vayustatra svatmani tasmai sampraptaya vijihote
svatmavayavanvigamayati cchidrikarotyatmanamityarthah /
kimparimamam chidramiti / ucyate-yatha ratha vakrasya kham chidram
prasiddhaparimanam / tena chidrena sa vidvanurdhva akramata urdhvah
sangacchati sa adityamagacchati / adityo brahmalokam
jigamisormarganirodham krtva sthitah so 'pyevamvida upasakaya
dvaram prayacchati / tasmai sa tatra vijihote / yatha lambarasya kham
vaditrvavisesasya cchidraparimamam tena sa urdhva akramate sa
candramasamagacchati / so 'pi tasmai tatra vijihite / yatha dundubheh
kham prasiddham tena sa urdhva akramate sa lokam
prajapatilokamagacchati / kimvisistam /
asokam manasena duhkkena vivarjitamityetat /
ahimam himavarjitam sariraduhkhavarjitamityarthah /
tam prapya tasminvasati sasvatirnityah samah
samvatsaranityarthah /

brahmano bahunkalpanvasatityetat //1//

iti srimadbrhadaranyakopanisadbhasye pañcamadhyayasya dasamam
brahmanam //10//

start brhup 5,11.1

etad vai paramam tapo yad vyahitas tapyate | paramam haiva lokam jayati
ya evam veda | etad vai paramam tapo yam pretam aranyam haranti |
paramam haiva lokam jayati ya evam veda | etad vai paramam tapo yam
pretam agnav abhyadadhata | paramam haiva lokam jayati ya evam veda ||
brhup_5,11.1 ||

brhupbh_5,11.1 etadvai paramam tapah / kim tat / yadyahito vyadhito
jvaradiparigrhitah sanyattapyate tadetatparamam tapa ityevam cintayet
/ duhkhasamanyat / tasyaivam cintayato vidusah
karmaksayahetustadeva tapo bhavatyandato 'visidatah /
sa eva ca tena vijñanatapasas dagdhakilbasah paramam haiva lokam
jayati ya evam veda /
tathaitadvai paramam tapo yam pretamagnavabhyadadhata /
agnipravesasamanyat /
paramam haiva lokam jayati ya evam veda //1//

iti srimadbrhadaranyakopanisadbhasye
pañcamadhyayasyaikadasam brahmanam //11//
start brhup 5,12.1

annam brahmety eka ahuh | tan na tatha | puyati va annam rte
pranat | prano brahmety eka ahuh | tan na tatha | susyati vai
prana rte 'nmat | ete ha tv eva devate ekadhabhuyam bhutva
paramatam gacchatah | tad dha smaha pratrdah pitaram | kim svid
evaivam viduse sadhu kuryam kim evasma asadhu kuryam iti | sa ha
smaha panina ma pratrda | kas tv enayor ekadhabhuyam bhutva
paramatam gacchatiti | tasma u haitad uvaca viti | annam vai vi | anne
himani sarvani bhutani vistani | ram iti | prano vai ram |
prane himani sarvani bhutani ramante | sarvani ha va asmin
bhutani visanti | sarvani bhutani ramante ya evam veda ||
brhup_5,12.1 ||

brhupbh_5,12.1 annam brahmeti / tathaitadupasanantaram
vidhitsuannaha-annam brahmannamadyate yattadbrahmetyeka acarya ahustanna
tatha grahitavyamannam brahmeti / anye ca'huh prano brahmeti tacca
tatha na grahitavyam / kimartham punarannam brahmeti na grahyam /
yasmattpuyati klidyate putibhavamapadyata rte pranattatkatham
brahma bhavitumarhati / brahma hi nama tadyadavinasi / astu tarhi prano
brahma / naiva / yasmacchusyati vai prana rte 'nmat / atta hi
pranah / ato 'nmat'dyena vina na saknotyatmanam dharayitum /
tasmacchusyati vai prana rte 'nmat / ata ekaikasya brahmata
nopapadyate yasmattasmadete ha tvevannapranadevate
ekadhabhuyamekadhabavam bhutva gatva paramatam paramatvam
gacchato brahmatvam prapnutah / tadetadevamadhyavasya ha sma'ha sma

pratrdo nama pitaratmanah kimsviditisviditi vitarke / yatha maya
brahma parikalpitamevam viduse kimsvitsadhu kuryam sadhu sobhanam
pujam kam tvasmai kuryamityabhiprayah / kinevasmai viduse 'sadhu
kuryam krtakrtyo 'savityabhiprayah / annapranau sahabhuto
brahmeti vidvannasavasadhukaramena khandito bhavati / napi
sadhukaranena mahikrtah / tadevamvadinam sa pita ha sma'ha
panina hastena nivarayanma pratrda maivam vocah /
kastvenayorannapranayorekadhabhuyam bhutva paramatam kastu gacchati
na kascidapi vidvananena brahmadarsanena paramatam gacchati /
tasmannaivam vaktumarhasi krtakrtyo 'saviti / yadyevam bravitu
bhavankatham paramatam gacchatiti / tasma u haitadvaksyamanam
vaca uvaca / kim tat / viti / kim tadviti / ucyate-annam vai vi / anne
hi yasmadimani sarvani bhutani vistanyasritanyato 'nnam
vityucyate / kiñca ramiti / ramiti cuktavanpita / kim punastadram /
prano vai ram / kuta ityaha / prane hi kascidanayatano nirasrayo
ramate /
napi satyapyayatane 'prano durbalo ramate /
yada tvayatanavanprani balavamsca tada krtarthamatmanam
manyamano ramate lokah /
"yuva syatsadhuyuvadhyayakah"ityadisruteh /
idanimevamvidah phalamaha - sarvani ha va asminbhutani
visantyanagunajñanatsarvani bhutani ramante
pranagunajñanadya evam veda //1//

iti srimadbrhadaranyakopanisadbhasye pañcamadhyayasya
dvadasam brahmanam //12//
start brhup 5,13.1

uktham | prano va uktham | prano hidam sarvam utthapayati | ud
dhasmad ukthavid viras tisthati | ukthasya sayujyam salokatam
jayati ya evam veda || brhup_5,13.1 ||

brhupbh_5,13.1 uktham / tathopasanantaramuktham sasram / taddhi
pradhanam mahavrate kratau / kim punastaduktham / prano va uktham /
pranasca pradhana indriyanamuktham ca sasranamata
ukthamityupasita / katham prana ukthamityaha-prano hi yasmadidam
sarvamutthapayati /
utthapanaduktha pranah /
na hyapranah kasciduttisthati /
tadupasanaphalamaha-uddhasmadevamvida ukthavitpranavidvirah putra
uttisthati ha drstametaphalam /
adrstam tukthasya sayujyam salokatam jayati ya evam veda //1//

start brhup 5,13.2

yajuh | prano vai yajuh | prane himani sarvani bhutani
yujyante | yujyante hasmai sarvani bhutani sraisthyaya |
yajusah sayujyam salokatam jayati ya evam veda || brhup_5,13.2 ||

brhupbh_5,13.2 yajuriti copasita pranam / pranau vai yajuh / katham

yujah pranah / prane hi yasmatsarvani bhutani yujyante / na
hyasati prane kenacitkasyacyogasamarthyam / ato yunaktiti prano
yajuh / evamvidah phalamaha-yujyanta udyacchanta ityarthah / hasma
evamvide sarvani bhutani sraisthyam sresthabhavastasmai
sraisthyaya sresthabhavaya nah srestho bhavediti /
yajusah pranasya sayujyamityadi sarva samanam //2 // //

start brhup 5,13.3

sama | prano vai sama | prane himani sarvani bhutani samyañci |
samyañci hasmai sarvani bhutani sraisthyaya kalpante | samnah
sayujyam salokatam jayati ya evam veda || brhup_5,13.3 ||

brhupbh_5,13.3 sameti copasita pranam / prano vai sama / katham
pranah sama /
prane hi yasmatsarvani bhutani samyañci samgacchante
samgamanatsamyapattihetutvatsama pranah /
samyañci samgacchante hasmai sarvani bhutani /
na kevalam samgacchanta eva sresthabhavaya casmai kalpante
samarthyante /
samnah sayujyamityadi purvavat //3//

start brhup 5,13.4

ksatram | prano vai ksatram | prano hi vai ksatram |
trayate hainam pranah ksanitoh | pra ksatram atram apnoti |
ksatrasya sayujyam salokatam jayati ya evam veda || brhup_5,13.4 ||

brhupbh_5,13.4 tam pranam ksattramityupasita / pranau vai
ksattram prasiddhametatprano hi vai ksattram / katham
prasiddhametatprano hi vai ksattram /
katham prasiddhatetyaha-trayate palayatyenam pindam deham
pranah ksanitoh sasradihimsitatpunarmamsena'purayati
yasmattasmatksatratranatprasiddham ksattratvam pranasya /
vidvatphalamaha-pra ksattramatram na trayate 'nyena kenacidityatram
ksattram pranam prapnotityarthah /
sakhantare va pathatksattramatram prano bhavativityarthah /
ksattrasya sayujyam salokatam jayati ya evam veda //4//

iti srimadbrhadaranyakopanisadbhasye pañcamadhyayasya
trayodasam brahmanam //13//

start brhup 5,14.1

bhumir antariksam dyaur ity astav aksarani | astaksaram
ha va ekam gayatryai padam | etad u haivasya etat | sa yavad esu
trisu lokesu tavad dha jayati yo 'sya etad evam padam veda ||
brhup_5,14.1 ||

brhupbh_5,14.1 brahmano
hrdayadyanekopadhivisistasyopasanamuktamathedanim
gayatryupadhivisistasyopasanam vaktavyamityarabhyate /

sarvacchandasadam hi gayatricchandah pradhanabhutam /
tatprayoktrgayatranadgayatriti vaksyati / na canyesam
chandasam prayoktrpranatranasamarthyam / pranatmabhuta ca sa
sarvacchandasadam ca'tma pranah / pranasca
ksatatanatksatramityuktam / pranasca gayatri /
tasmattadupasanameva vidhityate / dvijottamajanmahetutvacca / gayatrya
brahmanamasrjata tristubha rajanyam jagatya vaisyamati
dvijottamasya dvitiyam janma gayatrinimittam / tasmatpradhana gayatri
brahmana vyutthaya brahmana abhivadanti sa brahmano vipapo virajo
'vicikitso brahmano bhavativityuttamapuruserthasambandham
brahmanasya darsayati / tacca brahmanatvam gayatrijanmamulamato
vaktavyam gayatryah satattvam / gayatrya hi yah srsto
dvijottamo nirankusa evottamapuruserthasadhane 'dhikriyate
'tastanmulah paramapuruserthasambandhah /
tasmattadupasanavidhanaya'ha-bhumirantariksam
dyaurityetanyastavaksarani /
astaksaramastavaksarani yasya tadidamastaksaram / ha
vai prasiddhavyotakau / ekam prathamam gayatryai gayatryah padam /
yakarenaivastatvapuranam /
etadu haivaitadevasya gayatryah padam padah prathamam
bhummyadilaksanasrailokyatma /
astaksaratvasamanyat /
evametatrailokyatmakam gayatryah prathamam padam yo
vedatasyaitatphalam-sa vidvanyavatkiñcidesu trisu jetavyam
tavatsarvam ha jayati yo 'sya etadevam padam veda //1//

start brhup 5,14.2

rco yajusi samanity astav aksarani | astaksaram ha
va ekam gayatryai padam | etad u haivasya etat | sa yavatiyam trayi
vidya tavad dha jayati yo 'sya etad evam padam veda || brhup_5,14.2 ||

brhupbh_5,14.2 tadarco yajumsi samaniti
trayividyanamaksaranyetanyapyastaveva
tathai vastaksaram ha va ekam gayatryai padam dvitiyametadu
haivasya etadrgyajuhsamalaksanamastaksaratvasamanyadeva /
sa yavatiyam trayi vidya trayya vidyaya yavatphalajatamapyate
tavaddha jayati yo 'sya etadgayatryasraividyalaksanam padam veda
//2//

start brhup 5,14.3

prano 'pano vyana ity astav aksarani | astaksaram ha
va ekam gayatryai padam | etad u haivasya etat | sa yavad idam
prani tavad dha jayati yo 'sya etad evam padam veda | athasya etad
eva turiam darsatam padam paroraja ya esa tapati | yad vai
caturtham tat turiam | darsatam padam iti dadrsa iva hy esah |
paroraja iti sarvam u hy evaisa raja upary upari tapati | evam haiva
sriya yasasa tapati yo 'sya etad evam padam veda || brhup_5,14.3 ||

brhupbh_5,14.3 tatha prano 'pano vyana etanyapi
pranadyabhidhanaksaranyastau / tacca gayatryastrtiyam
padam yavadidam pranijatam tavaddha jayati yo 'sya etadevam
gayatryastrtiyam padam veda / athanantaram gayatryasripadayah
sabdattmikayasturiyam padamucyate 'bhidheyabhutamasyah prakrtaya
gayatrya etadeva vaksyamamam turiyam darsatam padam paroraja ya
esa tapati / turiamityadivakyapadartham svameva vyacaste
srutih-yadvai caturtham prasiddham loke tadidam
turiyasabdenabhidhiyate / darsatam padamityasya kor'tha
ityucyate-dadrsa iva drsyata iva hyesa mandalasthah puruso rajo
rajojatam samastam lokamityarthah / uparyuparyadhipatyabhavena
sarvam lokam rajojatam tapati / uparyupariti vipasa
sarvalokadhipatyakhyapanartha / nanu sarvasabdenaiva
siddhatvadvipasanarthika / naisa dosah /
yesamuparistatsavita drsyate tadvisaya eva sarvasabdah
syadityasankanivrttyartha vipasa /
"ye camusmatparañco lokastesam ceste devakanam ca"iti
srutyantar /
tasmatsarvavarodhartha vipasa /
yathasau savita sarvadhityalaksanaya sriya yasasa ca khyatya
tapatyevam haiva sriya yasasa ca tapati yo 'sya etadevam turiyam
darsatam padam veda //3//

start brhup 5,14.4

saisa gayatry etasmims turiye darsate pade parorajasi pratisthita
| tad vai tat satye pratisthitam | caksur vai satyam | caksur hi vai
satyam | tasmad yad idanim dvau vivadamanav eyatam aham adarsam aham
asrausam iti | ya evam bruyad aham adarsam iti | tasma eva
sraddadhyama | tad vai tat satyam bale pratisthitam | prano vai
balam | tat prane pratisthitam | tasmad ahur balam satyad ogya
iti | evam v esa gayatry adhyatmam pratisthita | sa haisa
gayams tatre | prana vai gayah | tat pranas tatre | tad yad
gayams tatre tasmad gayatri nama | sa yam evamum savitrim
anvahaisaiva sa | sa yasma anvaha tasya pranams trayate ||
brhup_5,14.4 ||

brhupbh_5,14.4 saisai tripadokta ya trailokyatraividyapranalaksana
gayatryetasmimscaturthe turiye darsate pade parorajasi pratisthita /
murtamurtarasatvadadityasya / rasapaye hi vastu
nirasamapratisthitam bhavati / yatha kasthadi dagdhasaram
tadvat / tatha murtamurtarasatvadadityasya / rasapaye hi vastu
nirasamapratisthitam bhavati / yatha kasthadi dagdhasaram
tadvat / tatha murtamurtatmakam jagattripada gayatryaditye
pratisthita tadratsatvatsaha tribhah padaih / tadvai turiam
padam satye pratisthitam / kim punastatsatyamityucyate-caksurvai
satyam / katham caksuh satyamityaha-prasiddhametaccaksurhi vai satyam
/ katham prasiddhatetyaha-tasmadyadidanim eva dvau vivadamanau

viruddham vadamanaveyatamagaccheyatamahamadarsam
drstavanasmitanya ahahamasrausam tvaya drstam na
tatha tadvastviti tayorya evam bruyadahamadraksamiti tasma eva
sraddadhyama napunaryo bruyadahamasrausamiti / sroturmrsa
sravanamapi sambhavati na tu caksuso mrsa darsanam /
tasmannasrausamityuktavate sraddadhyama /
tasmatsatyapratipattihetutvatsatyam caksustasminsatye caksusi saha
tribhiritarih padaisturiyam padam pratisthitamityarthah /
uktam ca sa adityah kasminpratisthita iti caksusiti / tadvai
turiyapadasrayam satyam bale pratisthitam / kim
punastadbalamityaha-prano vai balam tasminprane bale
pratisthitam satyam / tatha cuktam sutre tadotam ca protam ceti /
yasmadbale satyam pratisthitam tasmadahurbalam satyadogiya
ojiya ojustaramityarthah / loke 'pi yasminhi yadasritam bhavati
tasmadasritadasrayasya balavattaratvam prasiddham / na hi durbalam
balavatah kvacidasrayabhutam drstam / evamuktanyayena u esa
gayatryadhyatmamadhyatme prane pratisthita / saisa gayatri
pranah / ato gayatryam jagatpratisthitam / yasminprane sarve
deva ekam bhavanti / sarvam vedah karmani phalam ca saivam
gayatri pranarupa sati jagata atma / sa haisa gayamstatre
tratahati / ke punargayah prana vagadayo vai gayah /
sabdakaramat / tamstatre saisa gayatri /
tattatra yadyasmadgayamstatre tasmadgayatri nama /
gayatranadgayatriti prathita /
sa acarya upaniya manavakamastavarsam yamevamum gayatrim
savitrin savitrdevatakamanvaha pacchordharcasah samastam ca /
esaiva sa saksatprano jagata atma manavakaya
samarpitehedanim vyakhyata nanya sa acaryo yasmai
manavakayanvahanuvakti tasya manavakasya gayanpranamsrayate
narakadipatanat //4//

start brhup 5,14.5

tam haitam eke savitrin anustubham anvahuh | vag anustup |
etad vacam anubruma iti | na tatha kuryat | gayatrim eva savitrin
anubruyat | yadi ha va apy evamvid bahv iva pratigrhnati na haiva
tad gayatrya ekam cana padam prati || brhup_5,14.5 ||

brhupbh_5,14.5 tametam savitrin haika sakhino
'nustupchandaskamanvahunuranitaya / tadabhiprayamaha-vaganustup
/ vakca sarire sarasvati tameva hi vacam sarasvatim
manavakayanubruma ityetadvadantah / na tatha kuryanna tatha
vidyadyatta ahurmrsaiva tat / kim tarhi gayatrimeva
savitrinmanubruyat /
kasmat /
yasmatprano gayatrityuktam /
prana ukte vakca sarasvati canye ta pranah sarvam manavakaya
samarpitam bhavati /

kiñcedam prasangikamuktva gayatrividam stauti-yadi ha va
apyevamvidbahviva na hi tasya sarvatmano bahu namasti
kicitsarvatmakatvadvidusah pratigrhñati na haiva
tatpratigrahatam gayatrya ekañcanaikamapi padam prati paryaptam
//5//

start brhup 5,14.6

sa ya imams triml lokan purnan pratigrhñiyat so 'sya etat
prathamam padam apnuyat | atha yavatiyam trayi vidya yas tavat
pratigrhñiyat so 'sya etad dvitiyam padam apnuyat | atha yavad
idam prani yas tavat pratigrhñiyat so 'sya etat trtiyam padam
apnuyat | athasya etad eva turiyam darsatam padam paroraja ya
esa tapati | naiva kena canapyam | kuta u etavat pratigrhñiyat ||
brhup_5,14.6 ||

brhupbh_5,14.6 sa ya imamsrinsa yo gayatrividimanbhuradimsringo
'svadidhanapurnamllokanpratigrhñiyatsa pratigraho 'sya
gayatrya etatprathamam padam
yadvyakhyatamapnuyatprathamapadavijñanaphalam tena bhuktam syanna
tvadhikadosotpadakah sa pratigraha / atha punaryavatiyam trayi
vidya yastavatpratigrhñiyatso 'sya etatrtiyam padamapnuyat /
tena trtiyapadavijñanaphalam bhuktam syat / kalpayitvedamicyste /
padatrayasamamapi yadi
kascitpratigrhñiyattatpadatrayavijñanaphalasyaiva ksayakaranam
na tvanyasya dosasya karttve ksamam / na caivam data pratigraha
va / gayatrivijñanastutaye kalpyate / data pratigraha ca
yadyapyevam sambhavyate nasau pratigraho 'paradhaksamah /
kasmadyato 'bhyadhikamapi purusarthavijñanamavasistameva
caturthapadavisayam gayatryastaddarsayati / athasya etadeva
turiyam darsatam padam paroraja ya esa tapati /
yaccaitannaiva kenacana kenacidapi pratigraha'pyam naiva
prapyamityarthah /
yatha purvoktani trini padani /
etanyapi naiva'pyani kenacitkalpayitvaivamuktam paramarthatah kuta u
etavatpratigrhñoyattrailokyadisamam /
tasmadgayatryevamprakaropasyetyarthah //6//

start brhup 5,14.7

tasya upasthanam | gayatry asy ekapadi dvipadi tripadi catuspadi | apad
asi | na hi padyase | namas te turiyaya darsataya padaya parorajase |
asav ado ma prapad iti | yam dvisyad asav asma kamo ma samardhiti
va | na haivasmai sa kamah samrdhyate yasma evam upatisthate | aham
adah prapam iti va || brhup_5,14.7 ||

brhupbh_5,14.7 tasya upasthanam tasya gayatrya upasthanamupetya
sthanam namakaranamanena mantrena / kau'sau mantra ityaha-he
gayatryasi bhavasi trailokyapadenaikapadi trayividyarupena dvitiyena
dvipadi / pranadina trtiyena tripadyasi / caturthena turiyena

catuspadyasi / evam caturbhiih padairupasakaih padyase jñayase
'tah param parena nirupadhikena svena'tmanapadasi / avidyamanam
padam yasyastava yena padyase sa tvamapadasi yasmannahi padyase neti
netyatmatvat / ato vyavaharavisayaya namabhte turiyaya darsataya
padaya poradase / asau satruh papma tvatpraptivighnakaro
'dastadatmanah karyam yattvatpraptivighnakartrtvam ma prapanmaiva
prapnotu / itisabdo mantraparisamaptyarthah / yam dvisyadyam prati
dvesam kuryatsvayam vidvamstam pratyänenopasthanamasau
saturamukanameti nama grhniyadasmāi yajñadattayabhipretah kamo
ma samrddhi samrddhim ma prapnotviti vopatisthate / na haivasmai
devadattaya sa kamah samrdhyate /
kasmāi /
yasma evamupatisthate /
ahamado devadattabhipretam prapamiti vopatisthate /
asavado ma prapadityaditrayanam mantrapadanam yathakamam
vikalpah //7//

start brhup 5,14.8

etad dha vai taj janako vaideho budilam asvatarasvim uvaca -- yan nu ho
tad gayatridivid abruvathah | atha katham hastibhuto vahasiti | mukham
hy asyah samran na vidam cakareti hovaca | tasya agnir eva mukham |
yadi ha va api bahv ivagnav abhyadadhata sarvam eva tat samdahati |
evam haivaivamvid yady api bahv iva papam kurute sarvam eva tat
sampsaya suddhah puto 'jaro 'mrtah sambhavati || brhup_5,14.8 ||

brhupbh_5,14.8 gayatrya mukhavidhanayarthavada ucyaite-etaddha kila vai
smaryate / tattatra gayatrivijñānavisaye janako vaideho budilo namato
'svatarasvasyapatyamasvatarasvistam kiloktavan / yannu iti vitarke
ho aho ityetattadyattvam gayatridividbrutha gayatridivasmiti
yadabruthah kimidam tasya vacaso 'nanurupam / atha katham yadi
gayatritvitpratigrahadosenā hastobhuto vahasiti / sa pratyaha rajña
smarito mukham gayatrya hi yasmadasya he samranna vidañcakara na
vijñānavasmiti hovaca /
ekahgavikalatvadgayatrivijñānam mamaphalam jatam /
srnu tarhi tasya gayatrya agnireva mukham /
yadi ha va api bahvividhanamagnavabhyadadhata laukikah sarvameva
tatsamdahatyevendhanamagnirevam haivaivamvidgayatrya
agnirmukhamityevam vettityevamvitsyatsvayam gayatryatmagnimukhah
san /
yadyapi bahviva papam kurute pratigrahadidosam tatsarvam
papajatam sampsaya bhaksayitva suddho 'gnivatputasca
tasmātpatigrahadosaḍgayatryatmajaro 'mrtasca sambhavati //8//

iti srimadbrhadaranyakopanisadbhasye pañcamadhyayasya
caturdasam brahmanam //14//

start brhup 5,15.1

hiranmayena patrena satyasyapihitam mukham | tat tvam pusann

apavru satyadharmaya drstaye | pusann ekarse yama surya
prajapatya vyuha rasmin samuha tejah | yat te rupam kalyanatamam
tat te pasyami yo 'sav asau purusah so 'ham asmi | vayur anilam
amrtam athedam bhasmantam sariram | om krato smara krtam smara
krato smara krtam smara | agne naya supatha raye 'sman visvani deva
vayunani vidvan | yuyodhy asmaj juhuranam eno bhuyistham te
namauktim vidhema || brhup_5,15.1 ||

brhupbh_5,15.1 yo jñanakarmasamuccayakari so 'ntakala adityam
prarthayati / asti ca prasango gayatryasturiyah pado hi sah /
tadupasthanam prakrtamatah sa eva prarthate / hiranyamayena
jyotirmayena patrena yatha patrenestam vastvapidhiyata evamidam
satyakhyam brahma jyotirmayena
mandalenapihitamivasamahitacetasamdrsyatvattaducyate /
satyasyapihitam mukham mukhyam svarupam tadapidhanam
patramapidhanamiva darsanapratibandhakaranam tattvam he
pusañjagatah posanatpusa savitapavrnvapavrtam kuru
darsanapratibandhakaranamapanayetyarthah / satyadharmaya satyam dharmo
'sya mama so 'ham satyadharma tasmai tvadatmabhutayetyarthah /
drstaye darsanaya / pusannityadini namanyamantranarthani
savituh / ekarsa ekascasavrsiscaikarsirdarsanadrshih / sa
hi sarvasya jagata atma caksusca sansarvam pasyatyeko va
gacchatityekarsih"surya ekaki carati"iti mantravarnat / yama
sarvam hi jagatah samyamanam tvatkrtam / surya susthu virayate
rasanrasminpranandhiyo va jagata iti / prajapatya
prajapaterisvarasyapatyam hiranyagarbhasya va he prajapatya vyuha
vigamaya rasmin / samuha samksipa'tmanastejo yenaham saknuyam
tvatsvarupamañjasa drastam / vidyotana iva rupanamata upasamhara
tejah / yatte tava rupam sarvakalyananamatisayena kalyanam
kalyanatamam tatte pasyami / pasyamo vayam vacanavyatyayena / yo
'sau bhurbhuvahsvarvyahrtyavayavah purusah
purusakrtitvatpurasah so 'hamasmi bhavami / aharamiti copanisada
uktatvadadityacaksusayostadevedam paramrsyate so
'hamasmyamrtamiti sambandhah / mamamrtasya satyasya sarirapate
sarirastho yah prano vayuh so 'nilam bahyam vayumeva
pratigacchatu / tathanya devatah svam svam prakrtim gacchantu /
athedamapi bhasmantam satprthivim yatu sariram /
athedanimatmanah samkalpabhutam manasi vyavasthitamagnidevatam
prarthayate-om krato / ommiti krato iti ca sambodhanarthaveva /
onkarapratikatvadam / manomayatvacca kratuh / he om he krato smara
smartavyamantakale hi tvatsmaranavasadista gatih prapyate 'tah
prarthate yanmaya krtam tatsmara punaruktiradarartha / kiñca he 'gne
naya prapaya supatha sobhanena margena raye dhanaya karmaphalapraptaya
ityarthah / na daksinena krsnena punaravrttiyuktena kim tarhi
suklenaiva supathasmanvisvani sarvani he deva vayunani prajñanani
sarvapaninam vidvan / kiñca yuyodhyapanaya viyojayasmadasmatto
juhuranam kutilamenah papam papajatam sarvam / tena papena

viyukta vayamesyama uttarena patha tvatprasadat / kintu vayam
tubhyam paricaryam kartum na saknumo bhuyistham bahutamam te
tubhyam namauktim namaskaravacanam vidhema namaskaroktya
paricaremyarthah / anyatkartumasaktah santa iti //1 // //
iti srinadbrhadaranyakopanisadi pañcamadhyayasya pañcadasam
brahmanam //15 //iti brhadaranyakopanisadi pañcamodhyayah //5//

=====

adhyaya 6

atha sastho 'dhyayah atha sasthadhyayasya prasamam
brahmanam

start brhup 6,1.1

yo ha vai jyestham ca srestham ca veda jyesthas ca
sresthas ca svanam bhavati | prano vai jyesthas ca
sresthas ca | jyesthas ca sresthas ca svanam bhavati | api
ca yesam bubhusati | ya evam veda || brhup_6,1.1 ||

brhupbh_6,1.1 om prano gayatrityuktam / kasmatpunah
karanatpranabhavo gayatrya na punarvagadibhava iti
yasmajjyesthasca sresthasca prano na vagadayo
jyaisthyasraisthyabhajah / katham jyesthatvam
sresthatvam ca pranasyoti tannirdidharayisayedamarabhyate /
athavokthayajuh samaksattradibhavaih pranasyaivopasanamabhihitam
satsvapyanyesu caksuradisu / tatra hetumatramiha'nantaryena
sambadhyate / na punah purvasesata / vivaksitam tu khilatvadasya
kandasya purvatra yadanuktam visistaphalam
pranavisayamupasanam tadvaktavyamiti / yah kasciddha va
ityavadharanarchai / yo jyesthasresthagunam vaksyamanam
yo vedasau bhavatyeva jyesthasca sresthasca / evam phalena
pralobhitah sanprasnayamukhibhutastasmai ca'ha-prano vai
jyesthasca sresthasceti / katham punaravagamyate prano
jyesthasca sresthasceti / yasmannisekakala eva
sukrasonitasammbandhah pranadikalapasyavisistah / tathapi
napranam sukram virohatiti prathamovrttilabhah pranasya
caksuradibhyah / atah jyestho vayasa pranah /
nisekakaladarabhya garbham pusyati pranah / prane hi
labdhavrttau pascaccaksuradinam vrttilabhah / atoyuktam
pranasya jyesthatvam caksuradisu / bhavati tu kascitkule
jyestho gunahinatvattu na sresthah / madhyamah kanistho
va gunadhyatvadbhavecchrestho na jyesthah / na tu
tathehetyaha-prana eva tu jyesthasca sresthasca / katham
punah sraisthyamavagamyate pranasya tadiha
samvadenadarsayisyamah / sarvathapi tu pranam
jyesthasresthagunam yo vedopaste sa svanam jñatinam
jyesthasca sresthasca bhavati /
jyesthasresthagunopasananasamarthyatsvavyatirekenapi ca

yesam madhye jyesthasca sresthasca bhavisyamiti
bubhusati bhavitumicchati tesamapi jyesthasresthapranadarsi
jyesthasca sresthasca bhavati /
nanu vayenimittam jyesthatvam tadicchatah katham bhavatyucyate
/
naisa dosah /
pranavadvrttilabhasyaiva jyesthatvasya vivaksitatvat //1//

start brhup 6,1.2 yo ha vai vasistham veda vasisthah svanam
bhavati | vag vai vasistha | vasisthah svanam bhavati | api ca
yesam bubhusati | ya evam veda || brhup_6,1.2 ||

brhupbh_6,1.2 yo ha vai vasistham veda vasisthah svanam
bhavati / taddarsananurupena phalam / yesam ca jñativyatirekena
vasistho bhavitumicchati tesam ca vasistho bhavati / ucyatam
tarhi kasau vasistheti / vagvai vasistha / vasatyatisayena vaste
veti vasistha /
vaggmino hi dhanavanto vasantyatisayena /
acchadanarthasya va vaservasistha /
abhibhavanti hi vaca vaggmino 'nyan /
tena vasisthagunavatparijñānadvasisthaguno bhavatiti
darsananurupam phalam //2//

start brhup 6,1.3

yo ha vai pratistham veda pratisthati same | pratisthati
durge | caksur vai pratistha | caksusa hi same ca durge ca
pratisthati | pratisthati same pratisthati durge | ya evam
veda || brhup_6,1.3 ||

brhupbh_6,1.3 yo ha vai pratistham veda pratisthatyanayeti
pratistha tam pratistham pratisthagunavatim yo veda
tasyaitatphalam pratisthati same dese kale ca / tatha durge visame
ca durgamane ca dese durbhiksadau va kale visame /
yadyevamucyatam kasau pratistha /
caksurvai pratistha /
katham caksusah pratisthatvamityaha-caksusa hi same ca durge
drstava pratisthati /
ato 'nurupam phalam pratisthati same pratisthati durge ya
evam vedeti //3//

start brhup 6,1.4

yo ha vai sampadam veda sam hasmai padyate yam kamam kamayate |
srotram vai sampat | srotre hime sarve veda abhisampannah | sam
hasmai padyate yam kamam kamayate | ya evam veda || brhup_6,1.4 ||

brhupbh_6,1.4 yo ha vai sampadam veda sampadgunayuktam yo veda
tasyaitatphalamasmai viduse sampadyate ha / kim / yam kamam kamayate
sa kamah / kim punah sampadgunakam / srotram vai sampat /
katham punah srotrasya sampadgunatvamiti /

ucyate-srotre sati hi yasmatsarve veda abhisampannah srotrendriyavato
'dhyeyatvat /
vedavihitakarmayattasca kamastasmacchrotram sampat /
ato vijñananurupam phalam /
sam hasmai padyate yam kamam kamayate ya evam veda //4//

start brhup 6,1.5

yo ha va ayatanam vedayatanam svanam bhavaty ayatanam jananam |
mano va ayatanam | ayatanam svanam bhavaty ayatanam jananam | ya
evam veda || brhup_6,1.5 ||

brhupbh_6,1.5 yo ha va ayatanam veda / ayatanamasrayastadyo
veda'yatanam svanam bhavatyayatanam jananamanyesamapi / kim
punastadayatanamiti / ucyate-mano va ayatanamasraya indriyanam
visayanam ca /
manaasrita hi visaya atmano bhogyatvam pratipadyante /
manahsamkalpavasani cendriyani pravartante nivartante ca /
ato mana ayatanamindriyanam /
ato darsananurupena phalamayatanam svanam bhavatyayatanam
jananam ya evam veda //5//

start brhup 6,1.6

yo ha vai prajatim veda prajayate ha prajaya pasubhih | reto vai
prajatih | prajayate ha prajaya pasubhih | ya evam veda ||
brhup_6,1.6 ||

brhupbh_6,1.6 yo ha vai prajatim veda prajayate ha prajaya pasubhisca
sampanno bhavati /
reto vai prajatih /
retasa prajananendriyamupalaksyate /
tadvijñananurupam phalam prajayate ha prajaya pasubhirya evam veda
//6//

start brhup 6,1.7

te heme prana ahamseyase vivadamana brahma jagmuh | tad dhocuh --
ko no vasistha iti | tad dhovaca -- yasmin va utkranta idam sariram
papiyo manyate sa vo vasistha iti || brhup_6,1.7 ||

brhupbh_6,1.7 te heme prana vagadayo 'hamsreyase 'ham
sreyanityetasmai prayojanaya vivadamana biruddham vadamana brahma
jagmurbrahma gatavanto brahmasabdavacyam prajapati gatva ca tadbrahma
hocuruktavantah / ko no 'smakam madhye vasisthah ko 'smakam
madhye vasati ca vasayati ca /
tadbrahma taih prstam saddhovacoktavadyasminvo yusmakam madhya
utkrante nirgate sariradidam sariram purvasmadatisayena
papiyah papataram manyate lokah /
sariram hi namanekasucisamdhatatvajjivato 'pi papameva tato 'pi
kastataram yasminnutkrante bhavati /

vairagyarthamidamucyate-papiya iti /
sa vo yusmakam madhye vasistho bhavisyati janannapi vasistham
prajapatirtovacayam vasistha ititaresamapriyapariharaya //7//

start brhup 6,1.8

vag ghocakrama | sa samvatsaram prosyagatyovaca -- katham asakata
mad rte jivitum iti | te hocuh -- yathakala avadanto vaca
pranantah pranena pasyantas caksusa srnvantah srotrena
vidvamso manasa prajayamana retasaivam ajivismeti | pravivesa ha
vak || brhup_6,1.8 ||

brhupbh_6,1.8 ta evamukta brahmana prana atmano
viryapariksanaya kramenocakramuh /
tatra vageva prathamam hasmacchariraduccakramotkrantavati /
sa cotkramya samvatsaram prosya prosita bhutva
punaragatyovaca-kathamasakata saktavanto yuyam madrte mam vina
jivitumiti /

ta evamukta ucuryatha loka 'kala muka avadanto vaca pranantah
pranavyaparam kurvantah pranena pasyanto darsanavyaparam
caksusa kurvantastatha srnvantah srotrena vidvamso manasa
karyakaryadivisyam prajayamana retasa putranutpadayanta
evamajivisma vayamityevam pranairdattottara vagatmano
'sminnavasisthatvam buddhva pravivesa ha vak //8//

start brhup 6,1.9-12

caksur hoccakrama | tat samvatsaram prosyagatyovaca -- katham
asakata mad rte jivitum iti | te hocuh -- yathandha apasyantas
caksusa pranantah pranena vadanto vaca srnvantah
srotrena vidvamso manasa prajayamana retasaivam ajivismeti |
pravivesa ha caksuh || brhup_6,1.9 ||

srotram hoccakrama | tat samvatsaram prosyagatyovaca -- katham
asakata mad rte jivitum iti | te hocuh -- yatha badhira
asrnvantah srotrena pranantah pranena vadanto vaca
pasyantas caksusa vidvamso manasa prajayamana retasaivam
ajivismeti | pravivesa ha srotram || brhup_6,1.10 ||

mano hoccakrama | tat samvatsaram prosyagatyovaca -- katham asakata
mad rte jivitum iti | te hocuh -- yatha mugdha avidvamso manasa
pranantah pranena vadanto vaca pasyantas caksusa
srnvantah srotrena prajayamana retasaivam ajivismeti |
pravivesa ha manah || brhup_6,1.11 ||

reto hoccakrama | tat samvatsaram prosyagatyovaca -- katham asakata
mad rte jivitum iti | te hocuh -- yatha kliba aprajayamana retasa
pranantah pranena vadanto vaca pasyantas caksusa
srnvantah srotrena vidvamso manasaivam ajivismeti | pravivesa
ha retah || brhup_6,1.12 ||

brhupbh_6,1.9-12 tatha caksurheccakrametyadi purvavat /
srotram manah prajatirita //9-12 //

start brhup 6,1.13

atha ha prana utkramisyan yatha mahasuhayah saindhavah
padvisasankhant samvrhed evam haiveman pranant samvavarha
| te hocuh -- ma bhagava utkramih | na vai saksyamas tvad rte
jivitum iti | tasyo me balim kuruteti | tatheti || brhup_6,1.13 ||

brhupbh_6,1.13 atha ha prana utkramisyannutkramamam
karisyamstadanimeva svasthanatpracalita vagadayah /
kimivetyaha-yatha loke mahamscasau suhayasca mahasuhayah sobhano
hayo laksanopeto mahanparimanatah sindhudese bhavah saindhavo
'bhijanatah padvisasankunpadabandhanasankunpadvisasca te
sankavasca tan samvrhedudyacchedyugapadutkhanedasvaroaha arudhe
pariksanaya / evam
haivemanvagadinpranansamvavarhedyatavansvasthanadbhramsitavan
/ te vagadayo hocurhe bhagavo bhagavanmotkramiryasmannavai
saksyamastvadrte tvam vina jivitumiti / yadyevam mama
sresthata vijñata bhavadbhirahamatra sresthastasya u me mama
balim karam kuruta karam prayacchateti / ayam ca pranasamvadah
kalpito vidusah sresthapariksanaprakaropadesah / anena hi
prakarena vidvanko nu khalvatra srestha iti pariksanam karoti /
sa esa pariksanaprakarah samvadabhutah kathyate /
na hyanyatha samhatyakarinam satamesamañjasaiva
samvatsaramatramevaikaikasya nirgamanadyupapadyate /
tasmadvidvanevanena prakarena vicarayati vagadinam
pradhanabubhutsurupasanaya /
balim prarthitah santah pranastatheti pratijñatavantah //13//

start brhup 6,1.14

sa ha vag uvaca -- yad va aham vasisthasmi tvam tad vasistho
'siti | yad va aham pratisthasmi tvam tat pratistho 'siti
caksuh | yad va aham sampad asmi tvam tat sampad asiti srotram |
yad va aham ayatanam asmi tvam tad ayatanam asiti manah | yad va
aham prajatir asmi tvam tat prajatir asiti retah | tasyo me kim
annam kim vasa iti | yad idam kiñca svabhya a krmibhya a
kitapatangebhyas tat te 'nnam | apo vasa iti | na ha va asyanannam
jagdham bhavati nanannam pratigrhitam ya evam etad anasyannam veda
| tad vidvamsah srotriyas asisyanta acamanty asitvacamanti | etam
eva tad annam anagnam kurvanto manyante || brhup_6,1.14 ||

brhupbh_6,1.14 sa ha vakprathamam balidanaya pravrtta ha
kilovacoktavati yadva aham vasisthasmi yanmama vasisthatvam
tattavaiva tena vasisthagunena tvam tadvasistho 'siti / yadva
aham pratisthasmi tvam tatpratistho 'si ya mama pratistha
sa tvamasiti / caksuh / samanamanyat /
sampadayatanaprajatitvaginankramena samarpitavantah / yadyevam

sadhu balim dattavanto bhavanto bruta tasya u ma
evangunavisistasya kimannam kim vasa iti / ahuritare-yadidam
loke kiñca kiñcidannam namapya svabhya a krmibhya a
kitapatangebhyah / yacca svannam krbhyannam
kitapatangannam ca tena saha sarvameva
yatkiñcitpranibhiradyamanamannam tatsarvam tavannam sarvam
pranasyannamiti drstiratra vidhiyate / kecitu sarvabhaksane
dosabhavam vadanti pranannavidah / tadasat / sasrantarena
pratisiddhatvat / tenasya vikalpa iti cet / na / avidhayakatvat / na ha
va asyanannam jagdham bhavatiti sarvam pranasyannamityetasya
vijñanasya vihitasya stutyarthametata / tenaikavakyatapatteh / na tu
sasrantaravihitasya badhane samarthyamanyaparadvadasya /
pranamatrasya sarvamannamityetaddarsanamihivi vidhistsitam na tu sarvam
bhaksayediti / yattu sarvabhaksane dosabhavajñanam sanmithyaiva
pramanabhavat / vidusah pranatvatsarvannopapatteh
samarthyadadosa eveti cet / na / asesannatvanupapatteh / satyam
yadyapi vidvanprano yena karyakaranasamghatena visistasya
vidvatta tena karyakaranasamghatena
krmikitadevadyasesannabhaksanam nopapadyate / tena
tatrasesannabhaksane dosabhavajñapanamanarthakam /
aprapatvadasesannabhaksanadosasya / nanu pranah
sanbhaksayatyeva krmikitadyannamapi / badham / kintu na
tadvisayah pratisedho 'sti / tasmaddaivaraktam kimsukam tatra
dosabhavah / atastadrupena dosabhavajñapanamanarthakam /
aprapatvadasesannabhaksanadesasya / yena tu
karyakaranasamghatasambandhena pratisedhah kriyate tatsambandhena
tviha naiva pratiprasavo 'sti / tasmattatpratisedhatikrame dosa eva
syadanyavisayatvanna ha va ityadeh / na ca brahmanadisarirasya
sarvannatvadarsanamihivi vidhiyate kintu pranamatrasyaiva / yatha ca
samanyena sarvannasya pranasya kiñcidannajatam kasyacijjivanahetuh
/ yatha visam visajasya krimestadevanyasya pranannamapi
saddrstameva dosamutpadayati maranadilaksanam / tatha
sarvannasyapi pranasya pratisiddhannabhaksane
brahmanatvadidehasambandhaddosa eva syat /
tasmanmithyajñanamevabhaksyabhaksane dosabhavajñanam / apo
vasa ityapo bhaksamana vasahsthaniyastava / atra ca
pranasya'po vasa ityetaddarsanam vidhiyate / na tu vasahkarye apo
viniyoktum sakyah / tasmadyathaprapte 'bbhaksane darsanamatram
kartavyam / na ha va asya sarvam pranasyannamityevamvido
'nannamanadaniyam jagdham bhuktam na bhavati ha /
yadyapyanenanadaniyam bhuktamadaniyameva bhuktam syanna tu
tatkrtdosena lipyata ityetadvidyastutirityavocama / tatha nanannam
pratigrhitam yadyapyapratigrahyam hastyadi pratigrhitam
syattadapyannameva pratigrahyam
syattatrapyapratigrahyapratigrahadosena na lipyata iti stutyarthameva ya
evametadanasya pranasyannam veda / phalam tu pranatmabhava eva na
tvetatphalabhiprayena kim tarhi stutyabhiprayeneti / nanvetadeva

phalam kasmanna bhavati / na pranatmadarsinah pranatmabhava eva
phalam / tatra ca pranatmabhutasya sarvatmano 'nadaniyamapyadyameva /
tathapratigrahyamapi pratigrahyameveti yathaprapramevopadaya vidya
stuyate / ato naiva phalavidhisarupata vakyasya / yasmadapo vasah
pranasya tasmadvidvamso brahmanah srotريا adhitaveda
asisyanto bhoksyamana acamantyapo 'sitva'camanti bhuktya
cottarakalamapo bhaksayanti / tatra tesamacamatam ko 'bhipraya
ityaha-etamevanam pranamanagnam kurvanto manyante / asti
caitadyoyasmai vaso dadati sa tamanagnam karomiti hi manyate / pranasya
ca'po vasa iti hyuktam / yadapah pibami tatpranasya vaso dadamiti
vijñanam kartavyamityevamarthametata / nanu bhoksyamano
bhuktavamsca prayato bhavisyamityacamati / tatra ca
pranasyanagnatakararthatve ca dvikaryata'camanasya syat / na ca
karyadvayamacamanasyaikasya yuktam / yadi prayatyartham
nanagnatarthamathanagnatartham na prayatyartham / yasmadevam
tasmaddivitiamacamanantaram pranasyanagnatakaranyaya bhavatu / na
/ kriyadvitvopapatte / dve hyete kriye bhotryamanasya bhuktavatasca
yadacamanam smrtivihitam tatprayatyartham bhavati / kriyamatrameva
na tu tatra prayatyam darsanadyapeksate /
tatra ca'camanangabhutasvapsu vasovijñanam
pranasyetikartavyataya codyate na tu tasminkriyamana acamanasya
prayatyarthata vadhyate kriyantaratvadacamanasya /
tasmadbhoksyamanasya bhuktavatasca yadacamanam tatra /
apo vasah pranasyeti darsanamatram vidhiyate /
aprapratvadanyatah //14//

iti brhadaranyakopanisadi sasthanadhyayasya prathamam
brahmanam //1//
start brhup 6,2.1

svetaketur va aruneyah pancalanam parisadam ajagama | sa
ajagama jaivalim pravahanam paricarayamanam | tam
udiksyabhyuvada kumara3 iti | sa bho3 iti pratisusrava |
anusisto nv asi pitreti | om iti hovaca || brhup_6,2.1 ||

brhupbh_6,2.1 svetaketurha va aruneyah ityasya sambandhah /
khiladhikaro 'yam tatra yadanuktam taducyate / saptamadhyayante
jñanakarmasamuccayakarinnagernmargayacanam krtam-agne naya supatheti
/ tatranekesam patham sadbhavo mantrena samarthyatpradarsitah
/ supatheti visesanat / panthanasca krtavipakapratipattimargah /
vakasyati ca yatkrtyevyadi / tatra ca kati karmavipakapratipattimarga
iti sarvasamsaragatyupasamharartha 'yamarambhah / etavati hi
samsaragatih / etavankarmano vipakah svabhavikasya sasriyasya
ca savijñanasyeti / yadyapi dvaya ha prajapatya ityatra svabhavikah
papma sucitah / na ca tasyedam karyamiti vipakah pradarsitah /
sasriyasyaiva tu vipakah pradarsitastriyannatmapratipattiyantena /
brahmavidyarambhe tadvairagyasya vivaksitatvat / tatrapi kevalena
karmana pitrloko vidyaya vidyasamyuktena ca karmana devaloka

ityuktam / tatra kena margena pitrlokam pratipadyate kena va
 devalokamiti noktam / tacceha khilaprakarane 'sesato vaktavyamityata
 arabhyate / ante ca sarvopasamharah sasrasyestah / api
 caitavadamrtatvamityuktam na karmano 'mrtatvasastiti ca tatra
 heturnoktastadarthascayamarambhah / yasmadiyah karmano gatirna nitye
 'mrtatve vyaparo 'sti tasmadetavadevamrtatvasadhanamiti
 samarthyaddhetutvam sampadyate / api cuktamagnihotre na
 tvevainayostvmutkratim na gatim na pratistham na trptim na
 punaravrtim na lokam pratyutthayinam vettheti / tatra prativacane te
 va ete ahuti hute utkramata ityadina ahuteh karyamuktam /
 taccaitatkarturahutilaksanasya karmanah phalam / na hi
 kartaramanasritya'hutilaksanasya karmanah
 svatantryenotkrantyaadikaryarambha upapadyate /
 kartrarthatvatkarmanah karyarambhasya / sadhanasrayatvacca
 karmanah / tatragnihotrastutyarthatvadagnihotrasyaiva karyamityuktam
 sat prakaramapi / iha tu tadeva kartuh phalamityupadisyate /
 satprakaramapi karmaphalavijñanasya vivaksitatvat / taddvarena ca
 pañcagnidarsanamihottaramargapratipattisadhanam vidhitsitam /
 evamasesasamsaragatyupasamharah / karmakandasyaisa
 nisthetyetadvayam didarsayisurakhyayikam pranayati /
 svetaketurnamato 'runasyapatyamarunistasyapatyamaruneyah /
 hasabda aitiyarthah / vai niscayarthah / pitranusistah
 sannatmano yasahprathanaya pañcalanam parisadamagatya jitva
 rajño 'pi parisadam jesyamiti garvena sa ajagama /
 jivalasyapatyam jevalim pañcalarajam
 pravahananamanamsvabhrtiyaih paricarayamanamatmanah
 paricaranam karayantamityetat / sa raja purvameva tasya
 vidyabhimanagarvam srutva vinetavyo 'yamiti matva
 tamudiksyotpreksya'gatamatramevabhyuvadabhyuktavankumara3iti
 sambodhya / bhartsanartha plutih /
 evamuktah sa pratisusrava bho3iti /
 bho3ityapratirupamapi ksattriyam pratyuktavankruddhah san /
 anusisto 'nusasito 'si bhavasi kim pitretyuvaca raja /
 pratyahetara ommiti badhamanusisto 'smi precha yadi samsayaste
 //1//

start brhup 6,2.2

vettha yathemah prajah prayatyo vipratipadyanta3 iti | neti hovaca |
 vettho yathemam lokam punar apadyanta3 iti | neti haivovaca | vettho
 yathasau loka evam bahubhih punah punah prayadbhir na sampuryata3
 iti | neti haivovaca | vettho yatithyam ahutyam hutayam apah
 purusavaco bhutva samutthaya vadanti3 iti | neti haivovaca | vettho
 devayanasya va pathah pratipadam pitryanasya va | yat krtva
 devayanam va panthanam pratipadyante pitryanam va | api hi na
 rser vacah srutam -- dve srti asnavam pitrnam aham
 devanam uta martyanam | tabhyam idam visvam ejat sameti yad antara
 pitaram mataram ceti | naham ata ekam cana vedeti hovaca ||

brhup_6,2.2 ||

brhupbh_6,2.2 yadyevam vettha vijanasi kim yatha yena prakarenemah
prajah prasiddhah prayatyo mriyamana vipratipadyanta3iti
vipratipadyante vicaranartha plutih / samanena margena
gacchantinam margadvaividhyam yatra kascitpraja anyena margena
gacchanti kascidanyeneti vipratipattih / yatha tah praja
vipratipadyante tatkim vetthetyarthah / neti hovacetarah / tarhi vettha
u yathemam lokam punarapadyanta3iti punarapadyante yatha
punaragacchantimam lokam / neti haivovaca svetaketuh / vettho yathasau
lokah evam prasiddhena nyayena punah
punarasakrtprayadbhirmariyamanaairyathayena prakarena na
sampuryata3iti na sampuryate 'sau lokastatkim vettha / neti haivovaca
/ vettho yatithyam yatsamkhyakayamahutyamahutau hutayamapah
purusavacah purusasya ya vaksaiiva yasam vaktah purusavaco
bhutva purusasabdavacya va bhutva / yada
purusakaraparinatastada purusavaco bhavanti / samutthaya
samyagutthayodbhutah satyo vadanti3iti / neti haivovaca /
purusakaraparinatastada purusavaco bhavanti / samutthaya
samyagutthayodbhutah satyo vadanti3iti / neti haivovaca / yadyevam
vettha u devayanasya patho margasya pratipadam pratipadyate yena sa
pratipattam pratipadam pitryanasya va pratipadam
pratipacchabdavacyamarthamaha / yatkarma krtva yathavisistam karma
krtvetyarthah / devayanam va panthanam margam pratipadyante
pitryanam va yatkarma krtva pratidyante tat karma pratipadicyate
tam pratipadam kim vettha devalokapitrlokapatipattisadhanam kim
vetthetyarthah / apyatrasyarthasya prakasakamrsermantrasya vaco
vakyam nah srutamasti / mantra 'pyasyarthasya prakasako vidyata
ityarthah / ko 'sau mantra iti / ucyate-dve srti dvau
margavasrnavam srtavanasmi tayoreka pitnam prapika
pitrlokasambaddha taya srtya pitrlokam prapnotityarthah /
ahamasrnavamiti vyavahitena sambandhah / devanamutapi devanam
sambandhinyanya devanprapayati sa / ke punarubhabhyam srtibhyam
pitrndevamsca gacchantiti / ucyate-utapi martyanam
manusyanam sambandhinyau manusya eva hi srtibhyam
gacchantityarthah / tabhyam srtihyamidam visvam
samastametadgacchatsameti samgacchate / te ca dve srti yadantara
yayorantara yadantara pitaram mataram ca matapitrorantara madhya
ityarthah /
kau tau matapitarau dyavaprthivyavandakapale /
iyam vai matasau piteti hi vyakhyatam brahmanena /
andakapalayormadhye samsaravisaye evaite srti
na'tyantikamrtatvagamanaya /
itara aha-nahamato 'smatprasnasamudayadekañcanaikamapi prasnam na
veda naham vedeti hovaca svetaketuh //2//

start brhup 6,2.3

athainam vasatyopamantrayam cakre | anadrtya vasatim kumarah
pradudrava | sa ajagama pitaram | tam hovaca -- iti vava kila no bhavan
puranusistan avoca iti | katham sumedha iti | pañca ma prasnan
rajanyabandhur apraksit | tato naikam cana vedeti | katame ta iti | ima
iti ha pratikany udajahara || brhup_6,2.3 ||

brhupbh_6,2.3 athanantaramapaniya vidyabhimanagarvamenam prakrtam
svetaketum vasatya vasatiprayojanenopamantrayañcakre / iha vasantu
bhavantah padyamarpyam ca'niyatamityupamantranam krtavanraja /
anadrtya tam vasatim kumarah svetaketuh pradudrava
pratigatavanpitaram prati / sa ca'jagama pitaramagatya covaca tam
kathamiti vava kilaivam kila no 'smanbhavanpura samavagatavanpitaram
prati / sa ca'jagama pitaramagatya covaca tam kathamiti vava kilaivam
kila no 'smanbhavanpura samavartanakale
'nusistansarvabhirvidyabhiravoco 'vocaditi / sopalambham putrasya
vacah srutva'ha pita / katha kena prakarena tava duhkhamupajatam
he sumedhah sobhana medha yasyeti sumedhah /
srnu mama yatha vrttam pañca pañcasamkhyakanprasnanma mam
rajanyabandhu rajanya bandhavo yasyeti /
paribhavavacanametadrajanyabandhuriti /
apraksitprstavamstatastasmannaikañcanaikamapi na veda na
vijñatavanasmi /
katame te rajñah prstah prasna iti pitroktah putra ime ta iti
ha pratikani mukhani prasnanamudajaharodahrtavan //3//

start brhup 6,2.4

sa hovaca -- tatha nas tvam tata janitha yatha yad aham kimca veda
sarvam aham tat tubham avocam | prehi tu tatra | pratitya brahmacaryam
vatsyava iti | bhavan eva gacchatv iti | sa ajagama gautamo yatra
pravahanasya jaivaler asa | tasma asanam ahrtiyodakam aharayam
cakara | atha hasma arghyam cakara | tam hovaca -- varam bhagavate
gautamaya dadma iti || brhup_6,2.4 ||

brhupbh_6,2.4 sa hovaca pita putram krudhamupasamayamstatha tena
prakarena no 'smamstvam he tata vatsa janitha grhnitha yatha
yadaham kiñca vijñanajatam veda sarvam tatubhyamavocamityeva
janithah / ko 'nyo mama priyataro 'sti tvatto yadarthamraksisyeva /
ahamapyetanna janami yadrajña prstam / tasmatrehyagaccha tatra
pratitya gatva rajñi brahmacaryam vatsyavo vidyarthamiti / sa aha
bhavaneva gacchatviti naham tasya mukham niriksitumutsahe /
sa ajagama gautamo gotrato gautama aruniryatra pravahanasya
jaivalerasa'sanamasthayika sasthidvayam prathamamasthane /
tasmai gautamaya'gataya'sanamanurupamahrtiyodakam
bhrtyairaharayañcakara /
atha hasma ardhyam purodhasa krtavanmantravanmadhuparkam ca /
krtva caivam pujam tam hovaca varam bhagavate gautamaya
tubhyam dadbha iti gosvadilaksanam //4//

start brhup 6,2.5

sa hovaca -- pratijñato ma esa varah | yam tu kumarasyante vacam
abhasathas tam me bruhiti || brhup_6,2.5 ||

brhupbh_6,2.5 sa hovaca gautamah pratijñato me mamaisa
varastvayasyam pratijñayam drdhi kurvatmanam yam tu
vacam kumarasya mama putrasyante samipe vacamabhasathah
prasnarupam tameva me bruhi sa eva no vara iti //5//

start brhup 6,2.6

sa hovaca -- daivesu vai gautama tad varesu | manusanam bruhiti
|| brhup_6,2.6 ||

brhupbh_6,2.6 sa hovaca raja daivesu varesu tadvai gautama yastvam
prarthayase manusanamanyatamam prarthaya varam //6//

start brhup 6,2.7

sa hovaca -- vijñayate hastihiranyasyapattam goasvanam
dasinam pravaranam paridhanasya | ma no bhavan bahor
anantasyaparyantasyabhyavadanyo bhud iti | sa vai gautama tirthenecchasa
iti | upaimy aham bhavantam iti | vaca ha smaiva purva upayanti | sa
hopyanakirtyovasa || brhup_6,2.7 ||

brhupbh_6,2.7 sa hovaca gautamo bhavatapi vijñayate ha mamasti sah / na
tena prarhitena krtyam mama yam tvam ditsasi manusam varam /
yasmanmamapyasti hiranyasya prabhutasyapattam praptam
go'asvananamapattamastiti sarvatranusango dasinam
pravaranam parivaranam paridhanasya ca / na ca yanmama
vidyamanam tattvattah prarthaniyam tvaya va deyam / pratijñatasca
varastvaya tvameva janise yadatra yuktam pratijña raksaniya
taveti / mama punarayamabhiprayo ma bhunno 'smanabhyasmaneva kevalanprati
bhavansarvatra vadanyo bhutvavadanyo ma bhutkadaryo ma bhudityarthah
/ bahoh prabhutasyanantasyanantaphalasyetyetat /
aparyantasyaparisamaptikasya putrapautradigamikasyetyetat / idrsasya
vittasya mam pratyeva kevalamadata ma bhudbhavan / na
canyatradeyamasti bhavatah /
evamukta aha-sa tvam vai he gautama tirthena nyayena sasravihitena
vidyam matta icchasa icchanvaptumityukto gautama aha-upaimyupagacchami
sisyatvenaham bhavantamiti /
vaca ha smaiva kila purva brahmanah ksatriyanvidyarthinah santo
vaisyanva ksatriya va vaisyanapadyupayanti sisyaavrtya
hyupacchanti nopayanasusrusadibih /
atah /
sa gautamo
hopyanakortyopagamanakirtanamatreनाववासोसितवन्नोपयानम चकार
//7//

start brhup 6,2.8

sa hovaca -- tatha nas tvam gautama maparadhas tava ca pitamahah |
yatheyam vidyeta purvam na kasmims cana brahmana uvasa | tam tv
aham tubhyam vaksyami | ko hi tvaivam bruvantam arhati pratyakhyatum
iti || brhup_6,2.8 ||

brhupbh_6,2.8 evam gautamena'padantara ukte sa hovaca raja piditam
matva ksamayamstatha no 'smanprati maparadha aparadham ma
karsirasmadiyo 'paradho na grahitavya ityarthah /
tava ca pitamaha asmatpitamahesu yataparadham na jagrhustatha
pitamahanam vrttamasma svapi bhavata raksaniyamityarthah /
yatheyam vidya tvaya prarthitastvatsampradanatpurvam pranna
kasminnapi brahmana uvasositavatitatha tvamapi janise sarvada
ksattriyaparamparayeyam vidya'gata sa sthitirmayapi raksaniya
yadi sakyata ityuktam daivesu gautama tadvaesu manusanam
bruhiti na punastavadeyo vara ititah para na sakyate raksitum /
tamapi vidyamaham tubhyam vaksyami ko hyanyo 'pi hi yasmadevam
bruvantam tvamarhati pratyakhyatum na vaksyamiti /
aham punah katham na vaksye tubhyamiti //8//

start brhup 6,2.9

asau vai loko 'gnir gautama | tasyaditya eva samit | rasmayo dhumah | ahar
arcih | diso 'ngarah | avantaradiso visphulingah | tasminn
etasminn agnau devah sraddham juhvati | tasya ahutyai somo raja
sambhavati || brhup_6,2.9 ||

brhupbh_6,2.9 asau vai loko 'gnirgotametyadicaturthah prasnah
prathamena nirniyate /
kramabhangastvetannirnayayattatvaditaraprasnanirnayasya / asau
dyaurloko 'gnirhe gautama dyuloke 'gnidrstiranagnau vidhiyate yatha
yositpurusayostasya dyulokagneraditya eva samitsamindhanat / adityena
hi samidhyate 'sau lokah / rasmayo dhumah samidha utthanasamanyat /
adityaddhi rasmayo nirgatah / samidhasca dhumo loka uttisthati /
ahararcih prakasasamanyat / diso 'ngara upasamasamanyat /
avantaradiso visphulinga visphulingavadviksepat /
tasminnetasminnevangunavisiste dyulokagnau deva indradayah
sraddham juhvatyahutidravyasthaniyam praksipanti / tasya ahutya
ahuteh somo raja pitnam brahmananam ca sambhavati / tatra
ke devah katham juhvati kimva sraddhakhyam haviriyata
uktamasmabhiih sambandhe / na
tvevainayostvmutkrantimityadipadarthasatkanirnyarthamagnihotra
uktam / te va ete agnihotrahuti hute satyavutkramatah / te
antariksamavisatah / te antariksamahavaniyam kurvate vayum
samidham maricireva sukramahutim / te antariksantarpayatah / te tata
utkramatah / te divamavisatah / te divamahavaniyam kurvate
adityam samidhamityevamadyuktam / tatragnihotrahuti sasadhane
evotkramatah / yatheha yaih sadhanairvisiste ye jñayete
ahavaniyagnisamidhumangaravisphulingahutidravyaiste
tathai votkramato 'smallokadamum lokam / tatragniragnitvena

samitsamittvena dhumo dhumatvenangara angaratvena
visphulingatvena'hutidravyamapi paya adyahutidravyatvenaiva
sargadavavyakrtavasthayamapi parenasuksmena'tmana
vyavasthate / tadvidyamanameva sasadhanamagnihotralaksanam
karmapurvena'tmana vyavasthitam sattatpunarvyakaranakale
tathaivantariksadinamahavaniyadyagnyadibhavam kurvadviparinamate
/ tathaivedanimapyagnihotrakhyam karma /
evamagnihotrahyapurvaviparinamatmakam jagatsarvamityahutyoreva
stutyarthatvenotkrantiyadya lokam pratyutthayinantah sat
padarthah karmaprakarane 'dhastannirnitah / iha tu kartuh
karmavivaksayam dyulokagnyadyarabhya
pañcagnidarsanamuttaramargapratipattisadhanam
visistakarmaphalopabhogaya vidhitsitamiti dyulokagnyadidarsanam
prastuyate / tatra ya adhyatmikah prana ihagnihotrasya hotarasta
eva'dhidaivikatvena parinatah santa indradayo bhavanti ta eva tatra
hotaro dyulokagnau / te cehagnihotrasya phalabhogayagnihotram
hutavantah / ta eva phalaparinarvakale 'pi tatphalabhoktrtvattatra
tatra hotrtvam pratipadyante tatha tatha viparinamamana
devasabdavacyah santah / atra ca
yatpayodravyamagnihotrakarmasrayabhutamihahavaniye praksiptamagnina
bhaksitamadrstena suksmema rupena viparinatam saha kartra
yajamanenamum lokam dhumadikramenantariksaddyulokamavisati /
tah suksma apa ahutikaryabhuta agnihotrasamavayinyah
kartrsahitah sraddhasabdavacyah somaloke kartuh
sarirantarambhaya dyulokam pravisantyo huyante ityucyante /
tastatra dyulokam pravisya somamandale kartuh sariramarabhante /
tadetaducyate devah sraddham juhvati tasya ahutyai somo raja
sambhavatiti / "sraddha va apah"iti sruteh / vettha
yatithyamahutyam hutayamapah purusavaco bhutva samutthaya
vadantoti prasnastasya ca nirnayavisaye 'sau vai loko 'gniriti prastutam /
tasmadapah karmasamavayinyah kartuh sarirarambhikah
sraddhasabdavacya iti nisciyate / bhuyastvadapah purusavaca iti
vyapadeso na tvitarani bhutani na santiti / karmaprayuktasca
sarirarambhah / karma capsamavayi / tatascapam pradhanyam
sarirakartvte / tena ca'pah purusavaca iti vyapadesah /
karmakrto hi janmarambhah sarvatra /
tatra yadyapyagnihotrahutistutidvarenotkrantiyadayah prastutah
satpadartha agnihotre tathapi vaidikani sarvanyeva
karmanyagnihotrabhrtini laksyante /
daragnisambaddham hi panktam karma prastutyoktam-karmana
pitrloka iti /
vaksyati ca-atha ye yajñena danena tapasa lokañjayantiti //9//

start brhup 6,2.10

parjanya va agnir gautama | tasya samvatsara eva samit | abhrani
dhumah | vidyud arcih | asanir angarah | hradunayo
visphulingah | tasminn etasminn agnau devah somam rajanam

juhvati | tasya ahutyai vrstih sambhavati || brhup_6,2.10 ||

brhupbh_6,2.10 parjanyo va agnirgautama dvitiya ahutyadhara
ahutyoravrttikramena / parjanyo nama vrstyupakaranabhimani
devatatma / tasya samvatsara eva samit / samvatsarena hi
saradadibhirgrismantaih svavayavairvaparivartamanena parjanyo
'gnirdipyate / abhrani dhumah /
dhumaprabhavatvaddhumavadupalaksyatvadva / vidyudarcih /
prakasasamanyat / asanirangarah /
upasantakathinyasamanyabhyam / hradunayo hradunayah
stanayitnusabda visphulingah / viksepanekatvasamanyat /
tasminnetasminnyahutyadhikarananirdesah /
deva iti ta eva hotarah somam rajanam juhvati /
yo 'sau dyulokagnau sraddhayam hutayamabhinirvrttah somah sa
dvitiye parjanyagnau huyate /
tasyasca somahutervrstih sambhavati //10//

start brhup 6,2.11

ayam vai loko 'gnir gautama | tasya prthivy eva samit | agnir dhumah |
ratrir arcih | candrama angarah | naksatrani visphulingah
| tasminn etasminn agnau deva vrstim juhvati | tasya ahutya annam
sambhavati || brhup_6,2.11 ||

brhupbh_6,2.11 ayam vai loko 'gnirgotama / ayam loka iti
pranijanmopabhogasrayah kriyakarakaphalavisistah sa trtiyo
'gnih / tasyagneh prthivyeva samit / prthivya hyayam loko
'nekapranyupabhogasampannaya samidhyate / agnirdhumah /
prthivyasrayotthanasamanyat / parthivam
hindhanadravyamasrityagniruttisthati / yatha samidasrayena dhumah
/ ratrirarcih / samitsambandhaprabhavasamanyat / agneh
samitsambandhena hyarcih sambhavati / tatha prthivisamitsambandhena
sarvari / prthivichayam hi sarvaram tam acaksate / candrama
angarah / tatprabhavatvasamanyat / arciso hyangarah
prabhavanti tatha ratrau candramah / upasantatvasamanyadva /
naksatrani visphulingah /
bisphulingavadviksepasamanyat /
tasminnetasminnyadi purvavat /
vrstim juhvati tasya ahuterannam sambhavati /
vrstiprabhavatvasya prasiddhatvadvrihiyavaderannasya //11//

start brhup 6,2.12

puruso va agnir gautama | tasya vyattam eva samit | prano dhumah |
vag arcih | caksur angarah | srotram visphulingah |
tasminn etasminn agnau deva annam juhvati | tasya ahutyai retah
sambhavati || brhup_6,2.12 ||

brhupbh_6,2.12 puruso va agnirgautama prasiddhah
sirahpanyadimanpurusascaturtho 'gnistasya vyattam vivrtam

mukham samit / vivrtena hi mukhena dipyate puruso vacanasvadhyayadau
/ yatha samidhagnih prano dhumastadutthanasamanyat / mukhaddhi
prana uttisthati / vakyasabdo 'rcirvyañjakatvasamanyat / arcisca
vyañjakam / tatha vaksabdo 'bhidheyavyañjakah / caksurangara
upasamasamanyatprakasasrayatvadva / srotram visphulinga
viksepasamanyat / tasminnannam juhvati / nanu naiva deva annamiha
juhvato drsyante / naisa dosah /
prananam devatvopapatteh /
adhidaivamindradayo devasta evadhyatmam pranaste cannasya puruse
prakseptarah /
tasya ahute retah sambhavati /
annaparinamo hi retah //12//

start brhup 6,2.13

yosa va agnir gautama | tasya upastha eva samit | lomani dhumah |
yonir arcih | yad antah karoti te 'ngarah | abhinanda
visphulingah | tasminn etasminn agnau deva reto juhvati | tasya
ahutyai purusah sambhavati | sa jivati yavaj jivati | atha yada
mriyate || brhup_6,2.13 ||

brhupbh_6,2.13 yosa va agnirgautama / yoseti sri pañcamo
homadhikarano 'gnistasya upastha eva samit / tena hi sa samidhyate /
lomani dhumastadutthanasamanyat / yonirarcirvarnasamanyat /
yadantah karoti te 'ngara antah karanam maithunavyaparaste
'ngara viryopasamahetutvasamanyat / viryadyupasamakaranam
maithunam / tathangarabhavo 'gnerupasamakaranam / abhinandah
sukhalavah ksudratvasamanyadvisphulingah / tasminreto juhvati /
tasya ahuteh purusah sambhavati / evam
dyuparjanyayamlokapurusayosagnisu kramema huyamanah
sraddhasomavrstyannaretobhavana
sthularatamyakramamapadyamanah sraddhasabdavacya apah
purusasabdamarabhante / yah prasnascaturtho vettha
yatithyamahutyam hutayamapah purasavaco bhutva samutthaya
vadanti3iti sa esa nirnitah / pañcamyamahutau yosagnau
hutayam retobhuta apah purasavaco bhavantiti /
sa purusa evam kramena jato jivati /
kiyantam kalamiti /
ucyate-yavajjivati yavadasmiñcharire sthitinimittam karma vidyate
tavadityarthah /
atha tatkasayada yasmikale mriyate //13//

start brhup 6,2.14

athainam agnaye haranti | tasyagnir evagnir bhavati | samit samit | dhumo
dhumah | arcir arcih | angara angarah | visphulinga
visphulingah | tasminn etasminn agnau devah purusam juhvati |
tasya ahutyai puruso bhasvaravarnah sambhavati || brhup_6,2.14 ||

brhupbh_6,2.14 atha tadainam mrtamagnaye 'gnyarthamevanyahutyai haranti

sraddham copasate te sarve 'rcirabhisambhavanti / yavadgrhasthah
 pañcagnividyam satyam va brahma na
 vidustavacchraddhadyahutikramena pañcamyamahutau hutayam tato
 yosagnerjatah punarlokam pratyutthayino
 'gnihotradikarmanusthataro bhavanti / tena karmana
 dhumadikramena punah pitrlokam punah
 parjanyaadikramenemamavartante / punaryosagnerjatah punah karma
 krtvetyevameva ghatyantravadgatyagatibhyam punah punaravartante /
 yada tvevam vidustato ghatyantrabhramanadvinirmuktah santo
 'rcirabhisambhavanti / arciriti nagnijvalamatram kim
 tarhyarcirabhimanyarcih sabdavacya devatottaramargalaksana
 vyavasthitaiva tamabhisambhavanti / na hi parivrajakanamagnyarcisaiva
 saksatsambandho 'sti / tena devataiva parigrhyate 'rcihsabdavacya
 / ato 'hardevatam / maranakalaniamanupapatterahabsabdo 'pi devataiva /
 ayusah ksaye hi maranam / na hyevamvidahanyeva
 martavyamityahmaranakalo niyantum sakyate / na ca ratrau pretah
 santo 'hah pratiksante / "sa yavatksipyenmanastavadadityam
 gacchati"iti srutyantararat / ahna
 apuryamanapaksamahardevatayativahita apuryamanapaksadevatam
 pratipadyante suklapaksadevatamityetat /
 apuryamanapaksadyansanmasanudannuttaram disamadityah
 savitaiti tanmasanpratipadyante suklapaksadevatayativahitahsantah
 / masaniti bahuvacanatsamghacarinyah
 saduttarayanadevatastebhyo masebhyah
 sanmasadevatabhirativahita devalokabhimaninim devatam
 pratipadyante / devalokadadityamadityadvaidyutam vidyudabhimaninim
 devatam pratipadyante / vidyuddevatam praptanbrahmalokavasi puruso
 brahmana manasa srsto manasah kascidetya'gatya
 brahmalokangamayati / brahmalokanityadharottarabhumi bhedenah bhinna iti
 gamyante / bahuvacanaprayogat / upasanataratamyopapattesca / te tena
 purusena gamitah santastesu brahmalokesu parah prakrstah
 santah svayam paravatah prakrstah samah
 samvatsaranekanvasanti / brahmano 'nekankalpanvasantityarthah /
 tesam brahmalokam gatanam nasti punaravrttirasminsamsare na
 punaragamanamiheti sakhantarapathat / ihetyakrtimatragrahanamiti
 cecchvobhute purnamasimiti yadvat / na, ihetivisesananarthakayat /
 yadi hi na'vartanta evehagrahanamanarthakameva syat /
 svobhute purnamasimityatra purnamasyah svobhutatvamanuktamna
 jñayata iti yukta visesayitum /
 na hi tatra svaakrtih sabdartho vidyata iti svasabdo virarthaka eva
 prayujyate /
 yatra tu visesanasabde prayukte 'nvisyamane visesanaphalam
 cenna gamyate tatra yukto nirarthakatvenotsrastum visesanasabdo na
 tu satyam visesanaphalavagatau /
 tasmadasmakalpadurdhvamavrttirgamyate //15//

start brhup 6,2.16

atha ye yajñena danena tapasa lokañ jayanti te dhumam abhisambhavanti |
dhumad ratrim | ratrer apaksiyamanapaksam |
apaksiyamanapaksad yan san masan daksinaditya eti |
masebhyah pitrlokam | pitrlokac candram | te candram prapyannam
bhavanti | tams tatra deva yatha somam rajanam
apyayasvapaksiyasvety evam enams tatra bhaksayanti | tesam
yada tat paryavaity athemam evakasam abhinispadyante | akasad vayum
| vayor vrstim | vrsteh prthivim | te prthivim
prapyannam bhavanti | te punah purusagnau huyante tato yosagnau
jayante | lokan pratyuthayinas ta evam evanuparivartante | atha ya etau
panthanau na vidus te kitah patanga yad idam dandasukam ||
brhup_6,2.16 ||

brhupbh_6,2.16 atha punarye naivam
vidurutkrantyadyagnihotrasambandhapadarthasatkasyaiva veditarah
kevalakarmino yajñenagnihotradina danena bahirvedi bhiksamanesu
dravyasamvibhagalaksanena tapasa bahirvedyeva diksadvyatiriktena
krchracandrayanadina lokañjayanti / lokaniti bahuvacanattatrapī
phalataramyamabhipretam / te dhumamabhisambhavanti / uttaramarga ivehapi
devata eva dhumadisabdavacyah / dhumadevatam pratipadyanta
ityarthah / ativahikatvam ca devatanam tadvadeva / dhumadratrim
ratridevatam tato 'paksiyamanapaksadevatam tato
yansanmasandaksinam disamaditya eti
tanmasadevatavisesanpratipadyante / masebhyah pitrlokam
pitrlokaccandram / te candram prapyannam bhavanti
tamstatrannabhutanyatha somam rajanamiha yajña rtvija
apyayasvapaksiyasveti bhaksayantyevamenamscandram
praptankarmino bhrtyaniva svamino bhaksayantyupabhuñjate devah
apyayasvapaksiyasveti na mantrah kim tarhyapyayya'pyayya
camasastham bhaksanenapaksayam ca krtva punah
punarbhaksyantityarthah / evam deva api somaloke
labdhasarinkarmina upakaranabhutanpunah punarvisramayantah
karmanurupam phalam prayacchantah / taddhi tesamapyayanam
somasya'pyayanamivopabhuñjata upakaranabhutandevah tesam
karminam yada yasminkale tadyajñadanadilaksanam
somalokaprapakam karma paryavaiti parigacchati pariksiyata ityarthah /
atha tademameva prasiddhamakasamabhinispadyante / yastah
sraddhasabdavacya dyulokagnau huta apah somakaraparinata
yabhih somaloke karminamupabhogaya sariramarabdhamammayam tah
karmaksayaddhimapinda iva'tapasamparkatpraviliyante /
pravilinah suksma akasabhuta iva bhavanti tadidamucyata
imameva'kasamabhinispadyanta iti / te punarapi karminastaccharirah
santah purovatadina itascamutasca niyante
'ntariksagastadaha-akasadvayumiti / vayorvrstim pratipadyante
/ taduktam-parjanyagnau somam rajanam juhvatiti / tato
vrstibhuta imam prthivim patanti / te prthivim prapya
vrihiyavadyannam bhavanti / taduktamasmimlloke 'gnau vrstim

juhvati tasya ahutya annam sambhavatiti / te punah purusagnau
huyante 'nnabhuta retahsici / tato retobhuta yosagnau huyante tato
jayante lokam pratyutthayinaste lokam pratyuttisthanto
'gnihotradikarmanutisthanti / tato dhumadina punah punah
somalokam punarimam lokamiti / ta evam karmino 'nuparivartante
ghatiyantravaccakribhuta bambhramantityarthah / uttaramargaya
sadyomuktaye va yavadbrahma na viduh / iti nu kamayamanah
samsaratityuktam / atha punarya uttaram daksinam caitau panthanau
na viduruttarasya daksinasya va pathah pratipattaye jñanam karma va
nanutisthantityarthah / te kim bhavantiti / ucyate-te kitah
patanga yadidam yacedam dandasukam damsamasakamityetadbhavanti
/ evam hiyam samsaragatih kastasyam nimagnasya punaruddhara
eva durlabhah / tatha ca srutyantaram-"tanimani
ksudranyasakrdavartini bhutani bhavanti jayasva mriyasva"iti /
tasmatsarvotsahena yathasakti svabhavikakarmajñanahanena
daksinottaramargapatipattisadhanam sasriyam karma jñanam
vanutisthediti vakyarthah / tatha cuktam"ato vai khalu
durnisrapataram tasmajjugupseta"iti srutyantaranmoksaya
prayatetetyarthah / atrapyuttaramargapatipattisadhana eva mahanyatnah
kartavya iti gamyate / evamevanuparivartanta ityuktatvat / evam prasnah
sarve niritah / esau vai loka ityarabhya purusah
sambhavatitacaturthah prasno yatithyamahutyamityadih prathamena /
pañcamastu dvitiyatvena devayanasya va pathah pratipadam
pitryanasya veti daksinottaramargapatipattisadhanakathanena /
tenaiva ca prathamam 'pyagnerabhya kecidarcih pratipadyante kecidhumamiti
vipratipattih /
punaravrttisca dvitiyah prasna akasadikramenemam
lokamagacchantiti /
tenaivasau loko na sampuryate kitapatangadipratipattesca
kesañciditi trtiyo 'pi prasno niritah16 //

iti brhadaranyakopanisadi sasthadhyayasya dvitiyam
brahmanam //2//
start brhup 6,3.1

sa yah kamayeta -- mahat prapnuyam ity udagayana apuryamanapaksasya
punyahe dvadasaham upasadvrati bhutvaudumbare kamse camase va
sarvausadham phalaniti sambhrtya parisamuhya parilipyagnim
upasamadhaya paristiryavrtajyam samskrtya pumsa naksatrena
mantham samniya juhohi -- yavanto devas tvayi jatavedas tiryañco
ghnanti purusasya kaman | tebhyo 'ham bhagadheyam juhomi te ma
trptah sarvaih kamais tarpayantu svaha | ya tirasci nipadyase
'ham vidharani iti | tam tva ghrtasya dharaya yaje samradhanim
aham svaha || brhup_6,3.1 ||

brhupbh_6,3.1 sa yah kamayeta / jñanakarmanorgatirukta / tatra
jñanam svatantram karma tu daivamanusavittadvayayattam tena
karmartham vittamuparjaniam / taccapratyavayakariniopayeneti

tadartham manthakhyam karma'rabhyate mahattvaprapraye / mahattve ca
 satyarthasiddham hi vittam / taducyate-sa yah kamayeta sa yo vittartha
 karmanyadhikrto yah kamayeta / kim / mahanmahattvam prapnuyam
 mahansyamitityarthah / tatra manthakarmano vidhitsitasya kalo
 'bhidhiyate-udagayana adityasya tatra sarvatra
 praptavapuryamanapakasya suklapakasya / tatrapa sarvatra
 praptau punyahe 'nukula atmanah karmasiddhikara ityarthah /
 dvadasaham yasminpunye 'nukule karma cikirsati tatah
 prakpunyahameva'rabhya dvadasahamupasadvrati / upasatsu
 vratamupasadah prasiddha jyotistome / tatra ca
 stanopacayapacayadvarena payobhaksanam tadvratah / atra ca
 tatkarmanupasamharatkevalamitikartavyatasunyam
 payobhaksanamtramupadiyate / nanupasado vratamiti yada vigrahastada
 sarvamitikartavyatarupam grahyam bhavati tatkasmanna parigrhyata iti
 / ucyate-smartatvatkarmanah / smartam hidam manthakarma / nanu
 srutivihitam satkatham smartam bhavitumarhati / smrtyanuvadinihi
 srutiriyam / srautatve hi prakrtivikarabhavastatasca
 praktadharmaagrahitvam vikarakarmano na tviha srautatvam / ata eva
 ca'vasathyagnavetatkarma vidhiyate / sarva ca'vrtsmartaveti /
 upasadvrati bhutva payovrati sannityarthah / audumbara
 udumbaravrkсамaye kamse camase va tasyaiva visesanam
 kamsakare camasakare vaudumbara eva / akare tu vikalpo naudumbaratve /
 etra sarvausadhah sarvasamosadhinam samuham yathasambhavam
 yathasakti ca sarva osadhih samahrtya tatra gramyanam tu
 dasa niyama grahya vrihiyavadya vaksyamanah / adhikagrahane
 tu na dosah / gramyanam phalani ca yathasambhavam yathasakti
 ca / itisabdah samastasambharopacayapradarsanarthah / anyadapi
 yatsambharaniyam tatsarvam sambhrtyetyarthah / kramastatra
 grhyokto drastavyah / parisamuhanaparilepane bhumisamskarah /
 agnimupasamadhayeti vacanadavasathye 'gnaviti gamyate /
 ekavacanadupasamadhanasravanacca /
 vidyamanasyaivopasamadhanam /
 paristiry darbhnavrta smartatvatkarmanah
 sthalipakavrtparigrhyate /
 taya'jyam samskrtya pumsa naksatrena pumnamna naksatrena
 punyahasyuktena mantham sarvausadhaphalapistam tatraudumbare
 camase dadhani madhuni ghrte copasicyaikayopamanthanyopamammathya
 samniya madhye samsthapyaudumbarena sruvena'vapasthana alyasya
 juhotyetairmantrairyavanto deva ityadyaih //1//

start brhup 6.3.2-3

jyesthaya svaha sresthaya svahety agnau hutva manthe samsravam
 avanayati | pranaya svaha vasisthayai svahety agnau hutva manthe
 samsravam avanayati | vace svaha pratisthayai svahety agnau hutva
 manthe samsravam avanayati | caksuse svaha sampade svahety agnau
 hutva manthe samsravam avanayati | srotarya svahayatanaya svahety
 agnau hutva manthe samsravam avanayati | manase svaha prajatyai svahety

agnau hutva manthe samsravam avanayati | retase svahety agnau hutva manthe
samsravam avanayati || brhup_6,3.2 ||

agnaye svahety agnau hutva manthe samsravam avanayati | somaya svahety
agnau hutva manthe samsravam avanayati | bhuh svahety agnau hutva
manthe samsravam avanayati | bhuvah svahety agnau hutva manthe
samsravam avanayati | svah svahety agnau hutva manthe samsravam
avanayati | bhur bhuvah svah svahety agnau hutva manthe samsravam
avanayati | brahmane svahety agnau hutva manthe samsravam avanayati |
ksatraya svahety agnau hutva manthe samsravam avanayati | bhutaya
svahety agnau hutva manthe samsravam avanayati | bhavisyate svahety
agnau hutva manthe samsravam avanayati | visvaya svahety agnau hutva
manthe samsravam avanayati | sarvaya svahety agnau hutva manthe
samsravam avanayati | prajapataye svahety agnau hutva manthe samsravam
avanayati || brhup_6,3.3 ||

brhupbh_6,3.2-3 jyesthaya svaha sresthaya svahetyarabhya dve dve
ahuti hutva manthe samsravamavanayati /
sruvavalepanamajyam manthe samsravayati /
etasmadeva jyesthaya
sresthayetyadipranalingajjyesthasresthadipranavida
evasminkarmanyadhikarah /
retasa ityarambhaikaikamahutim hutva manthe
samsravamavanayatyaparayopamanthanya punarmathnati //2-3 //

start brhup 6,3.4

athainam abhimrsati -- bhramad asi | jvalad asi | purnam asi |
prastabdham asi | ekasabham asi | hinkrtam asi | hinkriyamanam asi |
udgitham asi | udgiyamanam asi | sravitam asi | pratyasravitam asi |
ardre samdiptam asi | vibhur asi | prabhur asi | annam asi | jyotir asi |
nidhanam asi | samvargo 'siti || brhup_6,3.4 ||

brhupbh_6,3.4 athainamabhimrsati bhramadasityanena mantrena //4//

start brhup 6,3.5

athainam udyacchaty amamsy amam hi te mahi | sa hi rajesano
'dhipatih | sa mam rajesano 'dhipatim karotv iti || brhup_6,3.5 ||

brhupbh_6,3.5 athainamucchati saha patrena haste
grhnatyamamsyamamhi te mahityanena //5//

start brhup 6,3.6

athainam acamati -- tat savitur varenyam | madhu vata rtayate madhu
ksaranti sindhavah | madhvir nah santv osadhih | bhuh svaha |
bhargo devasya dhimahi madhu naktam utosaso madhumat parthivam rajah |
madhu dyaur astu nah pita | bhuvah svaha | dhiyo yo nah pracodayat |
madhuman no vanaspatir madhumam astu suryah | madhvir gavo bhavantu
nah | svah svaha | sarvam ca savitrim anvaha | sarvas ca
madhumatir aham evedam sarvam bhuyasam bhur bhuvah svah svaheti

antata acamya pani praksalya jaghanenagnim praksirah
samvisati | pratar adityam upatisthate | disam ekapundarikam
asi | aham manusyanam ekapundarikam bhuyasam iti | yathetam
etya jaghanenagnim asino vamsam japati || brhup_6,3.6 ||

brhupbh_6,3.6 athainamacamati bhaksayati gayatryah prathamapadena
madhumatyaikaya vyahrtya ca prathamaya prathamagrasamacamati / tatha
gayatridvitiyapadena madhumatya dvitiyaya dvitiya ya ca vyahrtya
dvitiyam grasam / tatha trtiyena gayatripadena trtiyaya
madhumatya trtiyaya ca vyahrtya trtiyam grasam / sarvam
savitrim sarvasca madhumatiruktvahamevedam sarvam bhuyasamiti
cante bhurbhavah svah svaheti samastam bhasrayati / yatha
caturbhirgrasaistadravyam sarvam parisamapyate tatha purvameva
nirupyet /
yatpatravaliptam tatpatram sarvam nirnijya tusnim pivet /
pani praksalyapa acamya jaghanenagnim pascadagneh
praksirah samvisati /
pratah samdhyaupasya'dityamupatisthate
disamekapundarikamityanena mantrena /
yathetam yathagatametya'gatya jaghanenagnimasino vamsam japati
//6//

start brhup 6,3.7-12

tam haitam uddalaka arunir vajasaneyaya yajñavalkyayantevasina
uktovaca -- api ya enam suske sthanau nisiñcej jayerañ
chakhah praroheyuh palasaniti || brhup_6,3.7 || etam u haiva
vajasaneyo yajnavalkyo madhukaya paingyayantevasina uktovaca -- api
ya enam suske sthanau nisiñcej jayerañ chakhah praroheyuh
palasaniti || brhup_6,3.8 || etam u haiva madhukah paingyas culaya
bhagavittaye 'ntevasina uktovaca -- api ya enam suske sthanau
nisiñcej jayerañ chakhah praroheyuh palasaniti || brhup_6,3.9
|| etam u haiva culo bhagavittir janakaya ayahsthunayantevasina
uktovaca -- api ya enam suske sthanau nisiñcej jayerañ
chakhah praroheyuh palasaniti || brhup_6,3.10 || etam u haiva janakir
ayahsthunah satyakamaya jabalayantevasina uktovaca -- api ya
enam suske sthanau nisiñcej jayerañ chakhah praroheyuh
palasaniti || brhup_6,3.11 ||
etam u haiva satyakamo jabalo 'ntevasibhya uktovaca -- acapi ya enam
suske sthanau nisiñcej jayerañ chakhah praroheyuh
palasaniti | tam etam naputrasya vanantevasine va bruyat ||
brhup_6,3.12 ||

brhupbh_6,3.7-12 tam haitamuddalaka ityadi satyakamo jabalo
'ntevasibhya uktovacapi ya enam suske sthanau
nisiñcej jayerannevasmiñsakhah praroheyuh
palasanityevamantamenam
manthamuddalakatprabhryekaikacaryakramagatam satyakama acaryo
bahubhyo 'ntevasibhya uktovaca /

kimanyaduvacyucyate-api ya enam suske sthanau gataprane 'pyenam
mantham bhaksanaya samskrtam
nisiñcetpraksipejjayerannutpadyerannevasminsthanau sakha avayava
vrksasya praroheyusca palasani parnani yatha jivatah
sthanoh kimutanena karmana kamah sidhyediti /
dhruvaphalamidam karmeti karmastutyarthametat /
vidyadhigame statirthani tesamiha sapranadarsanasya
manthavijñanasyadhigame dve eva tirtha anujñayete putrascantevasi ca
//8-12 //

start brhup 6,3.13

caturaudumbaro bhavati | audumbarah sruva audumbaras camasa audumbara idhma
audumbarya upamanthanyau | dasa gramyani dhanyani bhavanti |
vrihiyavas tilamasa anupriyamgavo godhumas ca masuras ca
khalvas ca khalakulas ca | tan pistan dadhani madhuni ghrta
upasiñcati | ajyasya juhota || brhup_6,3.13 ||

brhupbh_6,3.13 caturaudumbaro bhavatiti vyakhyatam / dasa gramyani
bhavanti gramyanam tu dhanyanam dasa niyamena grahya ityavocama
/

ke ta iti nirdisyante-vrihiyavastilamasa anupriyangavo
'navascanusabdavacyah kvaciddese /
priyangavah prasiddhah kangusabdena /
khalva nispava vallasabdavacya loke khalakulah kulatthah /
etadvyatirekena yathasakti sarvausadhayo grahyah phalani
cetyavocamayajñikani varjayitva //13//

iti brhadaranyakopanisadi sasthadhyayasya trtiyam
brahmanam //2//
start brhup 6,4.1

esam vai bhutanam prthivi rasah | prthivya apah | apam
osadhayah | osadhinam puspani | puspanam phalani |
phalanam purusah | purusasya retah || brhup_6,4.1 ||

brhupbh_6,4.1 "sarvebhyo 'ngebhyastejah sambhutam"iti srutyantarata
//1//

start brhup 6,4.2

sa ha prajapatir iksam cakre -- hantasmai pratistham
kalpayaniti sa striyam sasrje | tam srstvadha upasta | tasmata
striyam adha upasita | sa etam prañcam gravanam atmana eva
samudaparayat | tenainam abhyasrjata || brhup_6,4.2 ||

brhupbh_6,4.2 yata evam sarvabhutanam saratamametadreto 'tah ka nu
khalvasya yogya pratistheti sa ha srasta prajapatiriksañcake /
iksam krtva sa striyam sasrje /
tam ca srstvadha upasta maithunakhyam karmadhaupasanam nama
krtavan /

tasmatsriyamadha upasita sresthanusrayana hi prajah /
atra vajapeyasamanyaklptimaha-sa etam prañcam
prakrstagatiyuktamatmano gravanam somabhisavopalasthaniyam
kathinyasamanyatprajananendriyamudaparayadutpuritavansrivyañjanam
prati tenainam sriyamabhyasrjadabhisamsargam krtavan //2//

start brhup 6,4.3

tasya vedir upasthah | lomani barhis | carmadhisavane | samiddho
madhyatas tau muskau | sa yavan ha vai vajapeyena yajamanasya loko bhavati
tavan asya loko bhavati | ya evam vidvan adhopahasam caraty asam
strinam sukrtam vrnkte | atha ya idam avidvan adhopahasam
caraty asya striyah sukrtam vrñjate || brhup_6,4.3 ||

brhupbh_6,4.3 etaddha sma vai tadvidvanuddalaka
arunirahadhopahasakhyam maithunakarma vajapeyasampannam
vidvanityarthah / tatha nako maudgalyah kumaraharitasca /
kim ta ahurityujyate-bahavo marya maranadharmino manusya
brahmana ayanam yesam te brahmanayana brahmabandhavo
jatimatropajivina ityetat /
nirindriya vislistendriya visukrto vigatasukrtakarmano
'vidvamsau maithunakarmasakta ityarthah /
te kimasmalokatprayanti paralokatparibhrasta iti maithunakarmano
'tyantapapahetutvam darsayati-ya idamavidvamso 'dhopahasam carantiti
/

srimantham krtva patnya rtukalam brahmacaryena pratiksate
yadida ratah skandati bahu valpam va suptasya va jagrato va
ragaprabalyat //4//

start brhup 6,4.4

etad dha sma vai tad vidvan uddalaka arunir aha | etad dha sma vai tad
vidvan nako maudgalya aha | etad dha sma vai tad vidvan kumaraharita aha
-- bahavo marya brahmanayana nirindriya visukrto 'smal lokat prayanti
ya idam avidvamso 'dhopahasam carantiti | bahu va idam suptasya va
jagrato va retah skandati || brhup_6,4.4 ||

brhupbh_6,4.4 etaddha sma vai tadvidvanuddalaka
arunirahadhopahasakhyam maithunakarma vajapeyasampannam
vidvanityarthah / tatha nako maudgalya- kumaraharitasca /
kim ta ahurityucyate-bahavo marya maranadharmino manusya
brahmana ayanam yesam te brahmanayana brahmabandhavo
jatimatropajivina ityetat /
nirindriya visilastendriya visukrto vigatasukrtakarmano
'vidvamsau maithunakarmasakta ityarthah /
te kimasmalokatprayanti paralokatparibhrasta iti maithunakarmano
'tyantapapahetutvam darsayati-ya idamavidvamso 'dhopahasam carantiti
/

srimantham krtva patnya sratukalam brahmacaryena pratiksate
yadida ratah skandati bahu valpam va suptasya va jagrato va

ragaprabalyat //4//

start brhup 6,4.5

tad abhimrsed anu va mantrayeta -- yan me 'dya retah prthivim
askantsid yad osadhir apy asarad yad apah | idam aham tad reta adade
| punar mam aitu indriyam punas tejah punar bhagah | punar agnir
dhisnya yathasthanam kalpantam | ity anamikangusthabhyam
adayantarena stanau va bhruvau va nimrjyat || brhup_6,4.5 ||

brhupbh_6,4.5 tadabhimrsedanumantrayeta vanujapedityarthah /
yadabhimrsati tadanamikangusthabhyam tadreta adade
ityevamantena mantrena punarmamityetenanimrjyadantarena madhye bhruvau
bhruverva stanau stanayorva //5//

start brhup 6,4.6

atha yady udaka atmanam pasyet tad abhimantrayeta -- mayi teja indriyam
yaso dravinam sukrtam iti | srir ha va esa strinam yan
malodvasah | tasman malodvasasam yasasvinim abhikramyopamantrayeta ||
brhup_6,4.6 ||

brhupbh_6,4.6 atha yadi kadacidudaka atmanamatmacchayam
pasyettatrapyatrimantrayetanena mantrena-mayi teja iti /
srirha va esa patna srinam madhye yadyasmanmalodvasa
udgatamalavadvasastasmattam malodvasasam yasasvinim
srimatimabhikramyabhigatyopamantrayetedamadya'vabhyam karyam
yatputrotpadanamiti triratanta aplutam //6//

start brhup 6,4.7

sa ced asmai na dadyat kamam enam avakriniyat | sa ced asmai naiva
dadyat kamam enam yasya va panina vopahatyatikramet |
indriyena te yasasa yasa adada iti | ayasa eva bhavati || brhup_6,4.7 ||

brhupbh_6,4.7 sa cedasmai na dadyanmaithunam kartum yatputrotpadanamiti
triratanta jñapayet /
tathapi sa naiva dadyatkamamenam yasya va panina
vopahatyatikramenmaithunaya /
sapsyami tvam durbhagam karisyamiti prakhyapya tamanena
mantrenopagacchedindriyena te yasasa yasa adada iti /
sa tasmattadabhisapadvandhya durbhageti khyatayasa eva bhavati //7//

start brhup 6,4.8

sa ced asmai dadyad indriyena te yasasa yasa adadhamiti |
yasasvinav eva bhavatah || brhup_6,4.8 ||

brhupbh_6,4.8 sa cedasmai dadyadanugunaiva syadbhartustadanena
mantrenopagacchendriyena te yasasa yasa adadhamiti tada
yasasvinavevobhavapi bhavatah //8//

start brhup 6,4.9

sa yam icchet -- kamayeta meti tasyam artham nisthaya mukhena
mukham samdhayopastham asya abhimrsya japed -- angad angat
sambhavasi hrdayad adhijayase | sa tvam angakasayo 'si
digdhaviddham iva madayemam amum mayiti || brhup_6,4.9 ||

brhupbh_6,4.9 sa yam svabharyamicchediyam mam kamayeteti
tasyamartham prajananendriyam nisthaya niksipyam mukhena mukham
samdhayopasthamasya abhimrsya japedimam mantramangadangaditi
//9//

start brhup 6,4.10

atha yam icchen na garbham dadhiteti tasyam artham nisthaya mukhena
mukham samdhayabhipranyanyat | indriyena te retasa reta adada
iti | areta eva bhavati || brhup_6,4.10 ||

brhupbh_6,4.10 atha yamicchenna garbham dadhita na dharayedgarbhini ma
bhuditi tasyamarthamiti purvavat /
abhipranyabhiprananam prathamam krtva
pascadapanyadindriyena te retasa reta adada ityanena mantrenareta
eva bhavati na garbhini bhavativityarthah //10//

start brhup 6,4.11

atha yam icched dadhiteti tasyam artham nisthaya mukhena mukham
samdhayapanyabhipranyat | indriyena te retasa reta adadhamiti |
garbhiny eva bhavati || brhup_6,4.11 ||

brhupbh_6,4.11 atha yamiccheddadhita garbhamiti tasyamarthamityadi
purvavat /
purvaviparyayenapanyabhipranyadindriyena te retasa reta
adadhamiti garbhinyeva bhavati //11//

start brhup 6,4.12

atha yasya jayayai jarah syat tam ced dvisyad amapatre 'gnim
upasamadhaya pratilomam sarabarhih stirtva tasminn etah
sarabhrstih pratilomah sarpisakta juhuyat | mama samiddhe
'hausih | pranapanau ta adade 'sav iti | mama samiddhe 'hausih
| putrapasums ta adade 'sav iti | mama samiddhe 'hausih |
istasukrte ta adade 'sav iti | mama samiddhe 'hausih |
asaparakasau ta adade 'sav iti | sa va esa nirindriyo visukrto
'smal lokad praiti yam evamvid brahmanah sapati | tasmad
evamvitsrotriyasya darena nopahasam icchet | uta hy evamvit paro
bhavati || brhup_6,4.12 ||

brhupbh_6,4.12 atha punaryasya jayayai jara upapatih syattam
ceddvisyadabhicarisamyenamiti manyeta tasyedam karma /
amapatre 'gnimupasamadhaya sarvam pratilomam
kuryattasminnagnavetah sarabhrstih saresikah
pratilomah sarpisakta ghrtabhyakta juhuyanmama samiddhe
'hausirityadya ahutirante sarvasamasaviti namagrahanam pratyekam

/

sa esa evamvidya brahmanah sapati sa visukrto vigatapunya karma
praiti /
tasmadevam vicchrotrisyā darena nopahasamicchennarmāpi na
kuryatkimutadhopahasam hi yasmadevamvidāpi tavatparo bhavati
saturbhavatiyarthah //12//

start brhup 6,4.13

atha yasya jayam artavam vindet tryaham kamse na pibet |
ahatavasah | nainam vrsalo na vrsaly apahanyat | triratranta
aplutya vrihin avaghatayet || brhup_6,4.13 ||

brhupbh_6,4.13 atha yasya jayam artavam vindedrtubhavam
prapnuyadityevamadigranthah srirha va esa srinamityatah
purvam drastavyah samarthyat /
tryaham kamsena pibedahatavasasca syat /
nainam snatamasnatam ca vrsalo vrsali va
nopahanyannopasprset /
triratrante triratravratasamaptavaplutya snatvahatavasa syaditi
vyavahitena sambandhah /
tamaplutam vrihinavaghatayedvrihyavaghataya tameva viniyuñjyat
//13//

start brhup 6,4.14

sa ya icchet -- putro me suklo jayeta vedam anubruvita sarvam ayur iyad
iti ksiraudanam pacayitva sarpismantam asniyatam | isvarau
janayitavai || brhup_6,4.14 ||

brhupbh_6,4.14 sa ya icchetputro me suklo varnato jayeta
vedamekamanubruvita sarvamayuriyadvarsasatam ksiraudanam
pacayitva sarpismantamasniyatamasvarau samarthau janayitavai
janayitum //14//

start brhup 6,4.15

atha ya icchet -- putro me kapilah pingalo jayeta dvau vedav anubruvita
sarvam ayur iyad iti dadhyodanam pacayitva sarpismantam asniyatam |
isvarau janayitavai || brhup_6,4.15 ||

brhupbh_6,4.15 dadhyodanam dadhna carum pacayitva dvidevam cedicchati
putram tadaivamasananiyamah //15//

start brhup 6,4.16

atha ya icchet -- putro me syamo lohita kso jayeta trin vedan
anubruvita sarvam ayur iyad iti udaudanam pacayitva sarpismantam
asniyatam | isvarau janayitavai || brhup_6,4.16 ||

brhupbh_6,4.16 kevalameva svabhavikamodanam /
udagrahanamanyaprasanganivrttyatham //16//

start brhup 6,4.17

atha ya icched -- duhita me pandita jayeta sarvam ayur iyad iti
tilaudanam pacayitva sarpismantam asniyatam | isvarau janayitavai
|| brhup_6,4.17 ||

brhupbh_6,4.17 duhituh pandityam grhatantravisayameva vede
'nadhikarat /
tilaudanam krtaram //17//

start brhup 6,4.18

atha ya icchet -- putro me pandito vigitah samitimgamah
susrusitam vacam bhasita jayeta sarvan vedan anubruvita
sarvam ayur iyad iti mamsaudanam pacayitva sarpismantam
asniyatam | isvarau janayitavai | auksena varsabhena va ||
brhup_6,4.18 ||

brhupbh_6,4.18 vividham gito vigitah prakhyata ityarthah /
samitingamah sabham gacchatiti pragalbha ityarthah / pandityasya
prthaggrahanat / susrusitam srotumistam ramaniyam
vacam bhasita samskrtaya arthavatya vaco bhasitetyarthah /
mamsamisramodanam mamsaudanam /
tanmamsaniyamarthamaha-auksem va mamsena /
uksa secanasamarthah pungavastadiyam mamsam /
rsabhastato 'pyadhikavayastadiyamarsabham mamsam //17//

start brhup 6,4.19

athabhipratar eva sthalipakavrtajyam cestitva
sthalipakasyopaghatam juhoty agnaye svahanumataye svaha devaya
savitre satyaprasavaya svaheti | hutvoddhrtya prasnati |
prasyetarasyah prayacchati | praksalya pani udapatram
purayitva tenainam trir abhyuksati -- uttisthato visvavaso 'nyam
iccha prapurvyam | sam jayam patya saheta || brhup_6,4.19 ||

brhupbh_6,4.19 athamiprataveva kale
'vaghananirvrttamstandulanadaya sthalipakavrtam
sthalipakavidhina'jyam cestitva'jyasamskaram krtva carum
srabayitva sthalipakasya'hutirjuhotyupaghatamupahatyopahatyagnaye
svahetyadyah /
garhyah sarvo vidhirdrastavyo 'tra hutvoddhrtya carusesam
prasnati svayam prasyetarasyah patnyai prayacchatyucchistam /
praksalya pani acamyodapatram purayitva tenodakenainam
trirabhyuksatyena mantrenottisthata iti sakrnmantroccaranam
//19//

start brhup 6,4.20 athainam abhipadyate -- amo 'ham asmi sa tvam | sa tvam
asy amo 'ham | samaham asmi rk tvam | dyaur aham prthivi tvam | tav ehi
samrabhavahai saha reto dadhavahai | pumse putraya vittaya iti ||
brhup_6,4.20 ||

brhupbh_6,4.20 athainamabhimantrya ksiraudanadi yathapatyakamam
bhuktveti kramo drastavyah /
samvesanakale 'mo 'hamasmityadimantrenabhipadyate //20//

start brhup 6,4.21

athasya uru vihapayati -- vijihitham dyavaprthivi iti | tasyam
artham nisthaya mukhena mukham samdhaya trir enam anulomam
anumarsti -- visnur yonim kalpayatu tvasta rupani
pimsatu | a siñcatu prajapatir dhata garbham dadhatu te | garbham
dhehi sinivali garbham dhehi prthustuke | garbham te asvinau
devav adhattam puskarasrajau || brhup_6,4.21 ||

brhupbh_6,4.21 athasya uru vihapayati vijihitham dyavaprthivi
ityanena /
tasyamarthamityadi purvavat /
trirenam sirah prabhrtyanulomamanumarsti visnuryonimityadi
pratimantram //21//

start brhup 6,4.22

hiranmayi arani yabhyam nirmanthatam asvinau | tam te garbham
havamahe dasame masi sutaye | yathagnigarbha prthivi yatha dyaur
aindreana garbhini | vayur disam yatha garbha evam garbham
dadhami te 'sav iti || brhup_6,4.22 ||

brhupbh_6,4.22 ante nama grhnatyasaviti tasyah //22//

start brhup 6,4.23

sosyantim adbhira abhyuksati -- yatha vayuh puskarinim
samingayati sarvatah | eva te garbha ejatu sahavaitu jarayuna |
indrasyayam vrajah krtah sargalah saparisrayah | tam indra
nirjahi garbhena savaram saheti || brhup_6,4.23 ||

brhupbh_6,4.23 sosyantimadbhirabhyuksati prasavakale
sukhaprasavanarthamanena mantrena /
yatha vayuh puskarinim samingayati sarvatah /
eva te garbha ejatviti //23//

start brhup 6,4.24 jate 'gnim upasamadhayanka adhaya kamse
prasadajyam samniya prasadajyasyopaghatam juhوتي --
asminsahasram puyasam edhamanah sve grhe | asyopasandyam ma
chaitisit prajaya ca pasubhis ca svaha | mayi pranams tvayi manasa
juhomi svaha | yat karmanatyariricam yad va nyunam ihakaram |
agnistat svistakrd vidvan svistam suhutam karotu nah
svaheti || brhup_6,4.24 ||

brhupbh_6,4.24atha jatakarma /
jate 'gnimupasamadhayanka adhaya putram kamse prasadajyam
sammiya samyojya dadhi ghrte prasadajyasyopaghatam
juhotyasminsahasramityadyavapasthane //24//

start brhup 6,4.25

athasya daksinam karnam abhinidhaya vag vag iti trih | atha dadhi
madhu ghrtam samniyanantarhitena jatarupena prasayati | bhus te
dadhami bhuvah te dadhami svas te dadhami bhur bhuvah svah sarvam
tvayi dadhamiti || brhup_6,4.25 ||

brhupbh_6,4.25 athasya daksinam karnamabhinidhaya svam mukham
vagvagiti trirjapet /
atha dadhi madhu ghrtam samniyanantarhitenavyavahitena jatarupena
hiranyena prasayatyetairmantraih pratyekam //25//

start brhup 6,4.26

athasya nama karoti vedo 'siti | tad asyaitad guhyam eva nama bhavati ||
brhup_6,4.26 ||

brhupbh_6,4.26 athasya namadheyam karoti vedo 'siti /
tadasya tadguhyam nama bhavati veda iti //26//

start brhup 6,4.27

athainam matre pradaya stanam prayacchati -- yas te stanah sasayo yo
mayobhur yo ratnadha vasuvid yah sudatrah | yena visva puyasi
varyani sarasvati tam iha dhatave kar iti || brhup_6,4.27 ||

brhupbh_6,4.27 athainam matre pradaya svankastham stanam prayacchati
yaste stana ityadimantrena //27//

start brhup 6,4.28

athasya mataram abhimantrayate -- ilasi maitravaruni vire viram
ajijanat | sa tvam viravati bhava yasman viravato 'karad iti | tam
va etam ahuh -- atipita batabhuh | atipitamaho batabhuh |
paramam bata kastham prapa sriya yasasa brahmavarcasena | ya
evamvido brahmanasya putro jayata iti || brhup_6,4.28 ||

brhupbh_6,4.28 athasya mataramabhimantrayata ilasityanena /
tam va etamahurityanena vidhina jatah putrah pitaram pitamaham
catiseta iti sriya yasasa brahmavarcasena paramam nistham
prapadityevam stutyo bhavatityarthah /
yasya caivamvido brahmanasya putro jayate sa caivam
bhavatityadhyaharyam //28//
iti brhadaranyakopanisadi sasthadhyayasya caturtham
brahmanam //4//

start brhup 6,5.1-4

atha vamsah | pautimasiputrah katyayaniputrat |
katyayaniputro gautamiputrat | gautamiputro bharadvajiputrat |
bharadvajiputrah parasariputrat | parasariputra
aupasvastiputrat | aupasvastiputrah parasariputrat |
parasariputrah katyayaniputrat | katyayaniputrah
kausikiputrat | kausikiputra alambiputrac ca vaiyaghrapadiputrac ca

| vaiyaghrapadiputrah kanviputrac ca kapiputrac ca | kapiputrah
|| brhup_6,5.1 ||

atreyiputrat | atreyiputro gautamiputrat | gautamiputro
bharadvajiputrat | bharadvajiputrah parasariputrat |
parasariputro vatsiputrat | vatsiputrah parasariputrat |
parasariputro varkaruniputrat | varkaruniputro
varkaruniputrat | varkaruniputra artabhagiputrat |
artabhagiputrah saungiputrat | saungiputrah sankrtiputrat
| sanrtiputra alambayaniputrat | alambayaniputra alambiputrat |
alambiputro jayantiputrat | jayantiputro mandukayaniputrat |
mandukayaniputro mandukiputrat | mandukiputrah
sandiliputrat | sandiliputro rathitariputrat |
rathitariputro bhalukiputrat | bhalukiputrah krauñcikiputrabhyam
| krauñcikiputrau vaidabhrtiputrat | vaidabhrtiputrah
karsakeyiputrat | karsakeyiputrah pracinayogiputrat |
pracinayogiputrah sañjiviputrat | sañjiviputrah
prasniputrad asurivasinah | prasniputra asurayanat |
asurayana asureh | asurih| brhup_6,5.2 ||

yajñavalkyat | yajñavalkya uddalakat | uddalako 'runat | aruna
upaveseh | upavesih kusreh | kusrir vajasravasah | vajasrava
jihvavato badhyogat | jihvavan badhyogo 'sitad varsaganat |
asito varsagano haritat kasyapat | haritah kasyapah silpat
kasyapat | silpah kasyapah kasyapan naidhruveh | kasyapo
naidhruvir vacah | vag ambhinyah | ambhiny adityat |
adityanimani suklani yajumsi vajasaneyena yajñavalkyenakhyayante
|| brhup_6,5.3 ||

samanam a sañjiviputrat | sañjiviputro mandukayaneh |
mandukayanir mandavyat | mandavyah kautsat | kautso
mahittheh | mahitthir vamakaksayanat | vamakaksayanah
sandilyat | sandilyo vatsyat | vatsyah kusreh | kusrir
yajñavacasah rajastambayanat | yajñavaca rajastambayanah turat
kavaseyat | turah kavaseyah prajapateh | prajapatir
brahmanah | brahma svayambhu | brahmane namah || brhup_6,5.4 ||

brhupbh_6,5.1-4 athedanim samastapravacanavamsah / sripradhanyat
gunavanputro bhavatiti prastutam / atah srivisesanenaiva
putravisesanadacaryaparampara kirtyate / tanimani
suklanyavyamisrani brahmanena / athava yanimani yajumsi
tani suklani suddhanityetat /
prajapatimarabhya yavatpautimasiputrastavadadhomukho
niyatacaryapurvakramo vamsah samanamasamjiviputrat /
brahmanah pravacanakhyasya /
taccaitadbrahma

prajÄ•patiprabandhaparamparayÄ•'gatyÄ•smÄ•svanekadhÄ•viprasá¹tamanÄ•dyanantaá¹
svayambhu brahma nityam tasmai brahmane namah /
namastadanuvartibhyo gurubhyah //1-4 //

iti brhadaranyakopanisadi sasthadhyayasya pañcamam
brahmanam //5//iti vajasaneyake brhadaranyakopanisadi
sasthodhyayah //6//iti
vajasaneyakebrhadaranyakakramenastamo 'dhyayah //8//
iti suklayajurvediya brhadaranyakopanisat sampurna

om purnamadah purnamidam purnatpurnamudacyate /
purnasya purnamadaya purnamevavasisyate //

om santih santih santih

— Brhadaranyakopanisad, Kanva recension with the commentary ascribed to Samkara (Academic edition — see source file header)